

Gc
929.2
E454h
1279770

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01239 3366



GEORGE MICHAEL ELLER

and

Descendants of His in America

Including Information on Related Families
of Vannoy and Van Noy, McNiel, Stoker,
Welker, Graybill, Colvard, Whittington,
Hook and others.

Compiled by
James W. Hook
80 Temple Street
New Haven 6, Conn.

THE JOURNAL OF THE

ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

AND THE ASSOCIATION OF PHYSICIANS

OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND
AND THE ASSOCIATION OF PHYSICIANS
OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND
AND THE ASSOCIATION OF PHYSICIANS
OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND

Volume 100
Part 1
January 1907
London: H. K. Lewis, Ltd.

1279770

Settlers who came to America in the 17th and 18th centuries and settled in New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia and migrated thence into the Carolinas and Georgia are not as easy to follow as those who settled in New England. Town and church records were not so generally kept and land records linked as they were to proprietary rights and practices delayed and often precluded the recording of small acreage leases and deeds. Thus a descendant of an old southern family whose forebears were not substantial plantation owners has a job on his hands to write a genealogy of his family. With patience, however, it can be done and if, as was often true, his family was deeply religious old Bibles may have been preserved to form a sound foundation. That was true with some of the families herein chronicled namely the writer's great, great grandfather John Eller, his son Simeon and grandsons Harvey, John, James and Jesse and the Vannoy family whose Bible records go back to the middle of the eighteenth century.

Western North Carolina, where these families lived, did not feel the impetus of permanent settlement until about the second quarter of the 18th century. At that time thrifty settlers from New Jersey, palatine Germans from Pennsylvania and Maryland and the Scotch-Irish from Ulster came streaming in to take up land in all parts of the state, particularly in the huge district in the north west that came to be known as Rowan County. These newcomers completely changed the character of the state, starting the existing unlettered element on its trek into isolated regions farther west as far as Arkansas.

Most of the land in north west North Carolina at that early date was held by large land holding syndicates in London. One of these syndicates was headed by one Henry McCulloh who with Arthur Dodd and others received warrants in 1737 for 1,200,000 acres located along the Yadkin, Eno and Catawba rivers. This is the section where the Ellers, Vannoys, McNiels, Koons, Dicks and Stokers and some other families of this genealogy settled. Many of the early deeds in Rowan County show Henry McCulloh as grantor.

In writing this book the author spent many hours with

II

the public records in the counties where the subject families lived, in Maryland, North Carolina, Virginia, Ohio and Iowa. He also had the invaluable aid of Mrs. Madeline Fletcher of Boise, Idaho whose Eller forebear married a member of the church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints and left many records in the church archives. A sister of this Eller forebear married a Quaker and left records in North Carolina, Ohio and Indiana. Both of these families also left Bible and Church records that opened many important doors. Federal census lists and county histories also supplied important data.

The writer also acknowledges the help given him by Mrs. Henry Neil Vannoy of Wilbar, North Carolina, Mrs. Zelnora VanNoy Olsen of Logan, Utah and Miss Elizabeth Riggs of Hot Springs, Arkansas for information concerning some of the Vannoy families and gives grateful thanks to Rev. Henry C. Eller of Salem, Virginia for the wealth of data furnished by him on the descendants of Jacob Eller², Family IV and to Wayne McVeigh Eller of Petersburg, Va. for much of the record of the Christian Eller family on pages 426-432.

The writer scarcely expects that errors will not be found and hopes that any that are found will be reported to him. Dates, particularly, are susceptible of errors because of the carelessness of those who recorded them. The writer has encountered instances where a date for an identical event differed in the records set down in the family Bible, in the church, in the town clerk's office and on the gravestone. Dates are important, of course, but much more important is accurate descent lines that will enable members of the family to chart their pedigree and locate themselves in the family tree.

The writer spent many hours checking lines of descent and believes the ones shown are substantially correct. Much material of a general nature passed through his hands and he was hard pressed at times to know what to use and what to discard. He believes, however, that he omitted nothing of essential genealogic value.

80 Temple Street
New Haven 6, Connecticut
October 15, 1957

James W. Hook

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Foreword	I - II
Appendix	408 - 439
Brubaker family	55, 57 - 58
Colvard family	181 - 182, 361 - 365
Ellers in America	1 - 5
Eller George Michael, the immigrant	6 - 16
Peter, son of the immigrant	17 - 31
Leonard, " " " "	32 - 52
Jacob, " " " "	53 - 63
George, " " " "	64 - 68
John, son of Peter	69 - 87
Catherine, dau. of Peter, m. Michael Stoker	88 - 123
Peter Jr., son of Peter	124 - 129
Jacob, " " " "	130 - 140
Mary, dau. of Peter, m. George Koons	141 - 171
Henry, son of Peter	172 - 176
Simeon, son of John	177 - 187
Harvey, son of Simeon	188 - 251
John C., " " " "	252 - 268
James, " " " "	269 - 276
Jesse F., " " " "	277 - 289
Christian, family of Rowan Co., N. C.	426 - 432
George, family of Grayson Co., Va.	428 - 429
John, family of Monroe Co., Ind.	429 - 432
family of Algau Dist. in Bavaria	433 - 435
Curtis, letters of	440 - 425
Harvey, letter of	409
Graybill and Graybeal families	97 - 100, 134 - 135
Hook family	290 - 344
Kern (Kearns) family	69 - 72
Koons family	141 - 171
Long Susan, records compiled by	438 - 439
McNiel family	79 - 82, 375 - 376, 392 - 407
Welker family	101 - 114
Whittington family	180 184, 187, 361 - 364
Index	440 - 485



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/georgemichaelell00hook>

THE ELLERS IN AMERICA

The Eller families in America came, apparently, from the Palatinate of Germany in the first half of the 18th century. The Pennsylvania Archives, 2nd. Series, Vol. 17, records the arrival of thirteen families each spelling the name Eller who took the Oath of Allegiance to the state and province of Pennsylvania between 30 September 1740 and 3 November 1772. The age of only one of these immigrants, namely that of George Eller, who arrived 7 October 1743, was recorded. He was 20 years old. Conrat Iller with children named Maria, Caterina, Elizabeth and Margaret came on the ship "Allen" and took their Oaths of Allegiance 15 September 1729. Other families with such names as Oehler, Eyler, Uhler, Aller, Eheller, Euler, Ahler, Ohler, and Uller came at various times between 1737 and 1768 but since all of these names are found in present day families it is not likely that the Ellers of America were descended from any of them.

Of the thirteen Eller families who took the Oath of Allegiance only four with the same or nearly the same given names were found in later records. Michael Eller came on the ship "Phoenix" from Rotterdam and took his oath 30 Sept. 1743. Later a Michael Eller, on 12 April 1753, was granted 25 acres of land in Lancaster Co., Penna. and in the year 1759 a Michael Eller was on the tax list of Rowan Co., North Carolina. A George Eller, aged 20, took the Oath of Allegiance 7 Oct. 1743. He came on the same ship "St. Andrew" with Hans Georg Oehler, aged 43. On 14 April 1773 a George Michael Eller, who may have been the Michael or George Eller who took their oaths in 1743, bought land called Hammond Strife in Frederick Co., Maryland and became the forebear of the Eller family herein chronicled. (Deed Book S, pp. 96-98, Frederick Co., Md.) A Henry Eller came on the ship "Neptune" from Rotterdam and took the Oath of Allegiance 25 Oct. 1746. On 6 June 1767 a Henry Eller bought land called Hammond Strife in Frederick Co., Maryland. (Deed Book K, p. 1284, Frederick Co., Md.) Apparently he was a brother of George Michael Eller. A Henry Ellars (Ellers) sold land in Kent Co., Md. in 1745 and 1748. His wife was Margaret, sometimes written Margrethe, who

apparently died soon after the 1748 deed was executed. A Christian Eller came on the ship "Restauration" from Rotterdam and took the Oath of Allegiance 9 Oct. 1747. On 28 Jan. 1762 Christian Eller bought land on Crane Creek in Rowan Co., North Carolina. (Deed Book 5, pp. 347/48, Rowan Co., N. C.) The will of Paul Beefle of Rowan Co., dated 15 Dec. 1762, mentions Christian Eller as one of his sons-in-law. (See page 426, also see pp. 433-435.)

Other Ellers in the early North Carolina records were Jacob Eller who bought land on the "Athin (Yadkin) or Pedee River or branches thereof in Rowan Co., N. C.", 31 Dec. 1761, (Deed Book 5, pp. 36-37, Rowan Co., N. C.), and Melker Eller who bought land on Crane Creek in Rowan Co., N. C., 10 Apr. 1764. (Deed Book 5, p. 463, Rowan Co., N. C.) Only Christian and Jacob Eller of these early settlers in Rowan Co. left wills and Jacob failed to name all of his children so that it has been impossible to identify and classify their descendants with certainty. Jacob Eller's will was dated 12 April 1782 and proved 7 May of the same year. (Will Book B, p. 145, Rowan Co.) It mentioned "my last wife Barbary" and "my two youngest children she bore unto me." It also mentioned "my eldest son Jacob and my daughter Elizabeth" also "my daughter Eve" who was to be left in the care of "Widow Evry (Eary) as she has had the care of it since the death of its mother". Also mentioned were "all my other children," also the executors who were to be "my well beloved friends Christian Eller and John Gitchey." Melcher Eller and Matthias Scudder were witnesses. On 9 Feb. 1785 Frederick Eller, aged 18 and Elizabeth Eller, aged 12 years, both orphan children of Jacob Eller, deceased, were bound to Abram Eary until they reached the ages of 21 and 18 respectively. (Minute Book 1773-1786 of Rowan Co. Court, page 465.) Other children apparently included a son, John, another son, John Melcher, and a son, Christian. (Deed Book 18, p. 344, also p. 308 Rowan Co.) It was not uncommon for German parents to use multiple given names wherein one of those names applied to more than one child. That the Jacob Eller of this will was the same as the Jacob Eller who bought land in Rowan Co., 31 Dec. 1761 is proved by Deed, Book 12, p. 280, dated 5 June 1782, by which Christian Eller, acting as executor of Jacob's will, sold this same land to Adam Frees.

The will of John Gitchey of Rowan Co. dated 3 Sept. 1772 mentions daughters Eve and Elizabeth Eller, obviously meaning daughters who had married Ellers, sons probably of Jacob.

The will of Christian Eller was dated 30 April 1804 and proved in the May session, 1804, of the Probate Court of Rowan Co., N. C. (Will Book C, p. 277, Rowan Co.) It made no mention of a wife who doubtless was deceased, but mentioned children named John, who was designated executor, George, Henry, Frederick, Susanna Eller, Mary Wattinger and Barbara Hess. Andrew Draner and Jas. Fisher were witnesses. Later records (Will Book H, p. 45) show that Susanna Eller, mentioned in the will, was the wife of one John Eller whom she married 9 Oct. 1782. George Eller quite certainly was the George Eller who married Christena and, sometime before 1790, settled in Grayson County, Va. Henry Eller probably was the Henry Eller who died in Wyeth Co., Va. in 1838/39. Frederick Eller probably was the Frederick Eller who married Margaret Long in Grayson Co., Va. in 1795. (See pp. 426-432) John Eller, son of Christian, died between 10 April 1820 when his will was written and the May 1820 session of the Probate Court of Rowan Co., when it was proved. It gave his property to his housekeeper during her lifetime and after her death to John Eller, son of his sister Susanna. It mentioned his wife Margaret who apparently had deserted him and left the residue of his estate to John Eller, son of John Melcher Eller and to Miles Alexander Kepler. (Will Book H, p. 45, Rowan Co., N. C.) He died, it appears, without issue.

There is a tradition stemming from a statement made by David Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) to his grand nephew, the Reverend William H. Eller to the effect that his (David's) grandfather was George Eller and his great grandfather, probably, Chrissy (Christian) Eller. This tradition, now disproved, was recorded in this writer's book, "James Hook and Virginia Eller," published in 1925 and in "Capt. James Hook of Greene County, Pennsylvania," published in 1952. Certain deeds found in the Ashe County Courthouse at Jefferson, North Carolina (Deed Book F, pp. 83 and 414 and Deed Book M, p. 163) prove conclusively that it was Peter Eller, not George Eller who was the grandfather of David

Eller. The will of Christian Eller above referred to does not mention a son Peter. It does mention a son George who, as stated above, was probably the George Eller who married Christena and was living in Rowan Co. in 1778-1784, (Rowan Co. Superior Court, March 1778, March 1779, March 1783, Sept. 1783 and March 1784.), and in Grayson Co., Virginia after about 1784. (Deed Book 1, p. 455, Grayson Co., Va.) George Eller of Grayson Co., Va. apparently was a brother of Frederick Eller of Grayson Co. who married Margaret Long in 1795, (Grayson Co., Virginia Marriages), and raised a large family. If this was true then George also was a brother of Henry Eller who became wealthy for his time and died without issue in Wyeth County, Virginia in 1838 or 1839. (Will Book 5, p. 194, Wyeth Co., Virginia.) A known son of George and Christena Eller was George Eller Jr. who removed to Ky. and John Eller who settled in Monroe Co., Ind. Another son, doubtless, was Christian Eller shown as Christian Etter (sic), aged between 50 and 60 in the 1840 census of Lawrence Co., Ind. and as Christian Eller (sic), aged 70 in the 1860 census of the same county, born in Va. These two Indiana counties adjoin each other. (See pp. 426-432 herein.) Peter Eller², grandfather of David Eller⁴, as will be shown later, was, without question, a son of George Michael Eller¹ whose will was probated in Frederick County, Maryland, 28 Aug. 1778. It doubtless was the latter who introduced the name George into the Wilkes and Ashe Counties tradition.

Melker (Melcher) Eller of Rowan Co., N. C., left no will but on 8 Nov. 1782 Melcher Eller, Sr. and Melcher Jr. are shown defending their estates against confiscation by the State of N. C. Apparently they were thought to have been Tories when probably they were German Baptists Brethren (Dunkards) who, because of their religious faith, refused to bear arms. They were adjudged not guilty. (Minute Book 1773-1886 of Rowan Co. Court, p. 330.) The census of 1790 of Rowan Co., N. C. lists the family of Melcher Eller, doubtless Melcher Eller Jr. with four males under 16 and two females which included the female head of the family. It also lists the family of John Eller, son of Melcher with two females including the female head of the family. A Henry Eller, the inventory of whose estate was filed Feb.

1806 may have been a son of Melcher or Jacob.

Of the eleven Eller families shown in the Federal Census of Rowan County, North Carolina in 1790, eight of them can be identified as sons either of Jacob, Christian or Melcher. The other three were named Leonard, John and George. That Leonard was a son of George Michael Eller who died and left a will in Frederick County, Maryland that was probated 25 Aug. 1778 is substantially proved. That John and George were Leonard Eller's brothers appears reasonably certain to this writer. Another brother of Leonard was Peter Eller, (Family II, page 17 herein) who lived first in that part of Rowan Co. that in 1822 became Davidson and later in that part of Rowan Co. that, in 1777, became Wilkes and in 1799 Ashe Co., N. C. The evidence is strong that Jacob Eller who settled in Botetort Co., Va. about 1790 was still another brother. Peter Eller² is listed in the 1790 census (original list) of Wilkes Co., N. C. and is the only person of the Eller name outside of Rowan Co., N. C. who is shown in the 1790 census of North Carolina. It is to the George Michael Eller¹ branch of the family that this genealogy particularly applies. His will, as will be seen later, named sons, Peter², the eldest, Elizabeth², Leonard², Jacob², George², John², Eve², Catherine² and Maria², the latter six being called "my six youngest children." (See Eller Family I, pp. 6-16 herein.)

NOTE: See p. 433 for a suggestion as to the family in Germany from whom the Eller families of this genealogy descended.

GEORGE MICHAEL ELLER, THE IMMIGRANT

FAMILY I

GEORGE MICHAEL ELLER¹ died in Frederick County, Maryland before 25 August 1778 when his will, written in the German language and translated and put on record by Thomas Schley, was proved in the Frederick County court. The fact that his will was written in German indicates that he was born in Germany. No George Michael Eller is shown in any list of foreigners who took the Oath of Allegiance to the State of Pennsylvania between 1727 and 1775 nor in any other list of immigrants that this writer has seen. He may or may not have been the Michael Eller who came on the ship "Phoenix" and took his oath 30 Sept. 1743, or he may have been the George Eller, aged 20, who came on the ship "St. Andrew" with Hans Georg Oehler, aged 43, both of whom took their oaths 7 Oct. 1743. Or he may have come to America as a lad before 1727 before importee lists were kept and, of course, he may have been one of those immigrants whose name was lost in the mutilation of the 1727-1775 lists that occurred before they were gathered together and published by the State of Pennsylvania in Vol. 17 of the second series of Pennsylvania Archives. Finally, he may not have landed in Pennsylvania at all but in Maryland which state kept no record of individual German importees.

William Eller, 1819-1894, son of John Eller, grandson of Leonard Eller and great grandson of George Michael Eller wrote the following in a family Bible, published in 1880, and now owned by Mrs. Paul W. Harrop, 1613 W. Riverside Drive, Dayton, Ohio.

"William Eller was Born July 26, A.D. 1819 John Eller was mi father he was Born in Ashe County, North Carolina his father was Lenard Eller he was Born in at fort (ford, fork) littors North Carolina his father came from Bebon (Baden) Co. germany in the year 1690."

All parts of this Bible record are proved by public records except the birth place of Lenard (Leonard) Eller, the place (Bebon Co., Germany) where Lenard's father was born and the date (1690) that he came to this country. Fort

(ford, fork) Littors, North Carolina and Bebon Co., Germany have not been located at this writing by this writer and 1690 as the arrival date of the father of Lenard (Leonard) Eller, born in 1754 is not tenable. The date 1690 would not have been unreasonable as the birth year of Leonard Eller's father and 1730 to 1745 as the time of his arrival in America. (See pp. 433-435 herein.)

(Note by J.W.H. - Peter Eller, elder brother of Leonard Eller, lived on land described in the land grant as "beginning at a spruce pine on the Upper Ford of Rones Creek." Trading Ford on the Yadkin River was an early landmark in Rowan Co. It was located about 6 miles north east of the town of Salisbury, probably where the present road to Lexington crosses the Yadkin River near the fork of the two branches of the river. It is mentioned as early as 1701 and doubtless was on the primitive road called the "Trading Path" down which many of the settlers travelled on their way to N.C. from Pa. and Md. Littors Fort (Ford, Fork) of above Bible record may be the same. At any rate, the river crossing of the road that runs from Salisbury to Lexington is very near the place where all the Ellers first settled in N. C.)

The wife of George Michael Eller as given in his will was Anna Maria, but the way the will reads it is apparent that she was not his first wife and very likely not the mother of any of the children named in same. The will bore no date but was proved by its witnesses 25 Aug. 1778. This writer suspects that it was written several years before his death. It reads as follows, (Will Book G.M., No. 1, p. 76, Frederick Co., Md.):

"IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN.

I George Michael Eller of Frederick County in the province of Maryland living, am for this time sik and not right well but in my sound memory thanks be given unto God therefore seeing my nullity, ordain herein my Last Will and Testament in full love. I recommend my soul into the hands of God that gave it and my body to the earth, to be buried in a Christian like manner at the discretion of my Executors, my Executors shall in the

first place pay out of my Estate all my just debts, and the overplus what the Lord gave me in this world I ordain as followith, my beloved wife, Anna Maria I give fifty pounds lawful Money, the small red cow with a white head, thirty bushels of wheat, her bed and her chest she bought (brought) to me, also the small and large Iron Potts, a half dozn. peuter plates, one peuter bason, a dozn. peuter spoons, and a small melt pan, three iron kettles, a small washer tup a water tup and the churn, her spinnin wheel, her lamp her Bible her Psal mody, one quart tin mog and a pint do, one quart bottle, and every year fifteen pounds as long as they can live together also her clothing out of my Estate they can agree together, the aforesaid fifteen pounds to be paid to her in the first year only out of my whole estate, and if they can agree to live longer together, then the six youngest children shall pay her the same by themselves out of my good consideration I caused to be right and is my last Will and Testament that my oldest son Peter Eller, shall have the sum of ninety seven pounds lawful money, and my son Leonard Eller shall have the sum of eighty two pounds and my daughter Elizabeth shall likewise have eighty two pounds lawful money; and these said three children shall have that money three years after my decease then my two Executors, namely Henry Eller and Martin Gerber, shall be impowered to sell the Place, waggon and horses, all the creatures and moveables, and shall pay to my beloved wife her part (and) of the aforesaid three children their part of the same; and the overplus shall be divided by my Executors among my six youngest children namely, Jacob Eller, George Eller, John Eller, Eve Eller, Cathrine Eller and Maria Eller; further Jacob Eller shall have the Bible and to pay to George ten shillings, also shall Jacob have the young colt, if it mare bring the same luky. this is is George Michael Eller his x mark and Seal X (SEAL)"

Certifyed, acknowledged and confirmed
 This is John Bergers mark X
 Henry Schmaus (Smous)

No other
 Signature

"John Bergers, Henry Smouse the above witnesses were sworn Frederick County, 25th August 1778.

"Then came the above named Thomas Schley and made oath on the holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the within and above writing is a just and true Translation to the best of his knowledge of the original Will of the above named George Michael Eller, which is written in the German language and that he hath not knowingly or intentionally translated any matter of substance contrary to the true meaning of said Will.

Certified by George Murdock, Regr."

The phrases in the above will pertaining to his wife and the things "she brought to me" and the legacies to her that were made contingent on his six youngest children and her being able "to live longer together," indicates that she was not their mother. The name of his first wife was not found. The Evangelical Lutheran Church records of Frederick County, Maryland, records the baptism, on 8 Nov. 1756, of Marie Magdalena Aller, daughter of Michael Aller and his wife Salome. (Evangelical Lutheran Church Records, p. 40, Maryland Hist. Soc.) This, doubtless, was another family because in the same year (1756) Carl Aller baptized a daughter Anna Barbara and in 1775 one Michael Aller was recorded as owing money to Mr. Hass, the same probably being for the church. (pp. 42 and 49 Ibid.)

If all facts were known they might show that George Michael Eller was married three times and that his first son Peter was a child by his first wife and all others by his second. Peter was a grown man with a wife and child as early as the late seventeen sixties. His brother, Leonard, was born 20 March 1754. Peter Eller was called "my eldest son" in the George Michael Eller will and the latter's children, Jacob, George, John, Eve, Catherine and Maria, called "my six youngest children," were given the residue of the estate in equal shares. The son, Peter, was given 97 pounds and the son, Leonard, and daughter, Elizabeth, were given 82 pounds apiece. All of this adds up to the fact that Peter, Leonard and Elizabeth were his eldest children and that Peter probably was some years older than the other two, and, maybe, their half brother.

It would be sheer guesswork to give a name to George Michael Eller's first wife. His son, Peter, whose wife was Elizabeth, named his first daughter, Catherine, doubtless in honor of his wife's mother whose name was Catherine. Miss Addie J. Stoker of Lovelock, Nevada and some other descendants of Peter and Elizabeth Eller say that this daughter's full name was Catherine Martha which, if true, could mean that Martha was in honor of her father's mother, the child thus bearing the name of her two grandmothers. No sound evidence, however, has been found to support this conjecture.

Tradition in the Eller families who descended from Peter and Elizabeth Eller of Wilkes and Ashe Counties, N.C. is that these Eller ancestors came from the Palatinate of Germany as German Baptist Brethren or Tunkers, sometimes called Dunkards. The North Carolina branch impressed by the similarity of their faith with that of the American Baptists whose church, in the late 18th century, was growing so rapidly in western North Carolina, flocked to that church in great numbers. By the end of the 19th century it would be difficult to find any Ellers in Wilkes and Ashe counties in North Carolina who were not Baptists. The same may also be said for their descendants in Iowa and Nebraska. The Eller family of Roanoke Co., Virginia, descendants, this writer believes, of George Michael Eller, are members of the Church of the Brethren some of them presently serving as pastors. (See Family IV herein, page 53.)

The German Baptist Brethren Church was organized by Alexander Mack and his wife and six others in Schwarzenau, Germany in 1708. It was a thoroughly democratic movement holding against infant baptism or other exercise of force to gain members. It opposed state religions, the taking of oaths and joined the Quakers of England and elsewhere in opposing war or individual participation in war. This latter belief is the reason that present day descendants so often search in vain for a Revolutionary War ancestor.

The new church along with members of other sects who refused to join one of the three state religions, namely the Catholic, Evangelical Lutheran and German Reformed (Calvinists), that were given exclusive religious liberty by the treaty of Westphalia in 1648 which ended the 30 years' war,

were notoriously persecuted and driven from place to place. In 1719 Peter Becker, one of the founder members of the German Baptist Brethren Church in Schwarzenau brought his church in Krefelt, Germany to Germantown, Pennsylvania. He was followed in 1729 by Alexander Mack who found going congregations at Wissahicton near Germantown, at Coventry in Chester Co. and at Conestoga some fifteen miles south of Lancaster, all in Pennsylvania. From these starting points the church spread to Conowego in York County and thence to Maryland including Pipe Creek in 1758 and Beaver Dam in 1762/3. The Pipe Creek Church, organized about 1758, was located, I believe, at Union Bridge in Carrol Co. about two miles northeast of the Eller farms. Beaver Dam Church, organized about 1762 was located, I believe, on Beaver Dam Creek and was still nearer to the Eller farms. The Annual Meeting of all Brethren Congregations in Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia were held at Pipe Creek in 1778, 1783, 1787, 1799, 1804, 1814, 1830 and 1867. (See "History of the German Baptist Brethren" by Martin Grove Brumbaugh, 1890 and "History of the Church of the Brethren in Maryland" by J. Maurice Henry, 1936.) The exceedingly sparse records of the Conestoga Church show the following adult baptisms of new members which are pertinent to this genealogy. First, on 24 April 1748, Adam Dick and his wife, Odilga. Second, on 29 March 1752, Daniel Seiler. Third, on 26 Aug. 1753, George Eder and wife, her name not given. It is possible that George Eder was the same as George Michael Eller. Fourth, on 14 April 1754, Henry Eler (sic) and wife, her name not given (Ibid). Very likely he was the Henry Eller who with George Michael Eller later acquired land called Hammond Strife on the waters of Little Pipe Creek in Frederick Co., Md. The records of the Conestoga Church from the Sept. 1755 to the year 1763 have not been found. (Ibid)

One of the churches that served the Pipe Creek and Beaver Dam Brethren may have been on a 4 acre tract of land described as a part of "Browns Delight," that, on 8 Oct. 1765, was deeded to the "Dutch Congregation of Pipe Creek" by John Grider, (Garber). This land was located on the Clemson branch of Sam's Creek in Frederick Co. about two and a half miles southeast of the farms of George Michael and Henry Eller. If these near by churches had made records

that were now extant they, doubtless, would show Georg Michael Eller and Henry Eller as members. Neither is shown in the records of the Evangelical Lutheran or the German Reformed Churches of Frederick Co., Md. except for the marriage of Elizabeth, daughter of George Michael Eller who is recorded in the Evangelical Lutheran Church as having married Henrich Reb, 10 June 1777. Very probably Reb was a member of the church.

Both the Evangelical Lutheran and the German Reformed Churches were organized early in Frederick County. Simon Kern, Michael Hoffner, Philip Kuntz and others, "who built the church in the mountains," declared their loyalty and faith on 31 Oct. 1746 "when the Swedish Pastor, Mr. Nasman, was here." (Evangelical Lutheran Church Records, page 490 at Md. Hist. Soc., Baltimore.) Apparently this was not the Frederick Town Church because that church was not built until 1761. (Frederick Co. Deed Books B, p. 574 and F, pp. 535-536.) The Reformed German Church was built about 1747-48. Thomas Schley (b. 1712; d. 1789) who brought a party of Germans to Maryland about 1740-45 and served as their teacher, interpreter and friend, was a member of this church and its organist for many years. He was an educated man and translated the wills of deceased Germans for the county records. One of the wills which he translated was that of George Michael Eller shown above.

The Estate of George Michael Eller was settled by the executors Henry Eller and Michael Gerber, 26 Oct. 1779. It was valued at 956 pounds, 15 shillings and 5 pence, a substantial sum for those early times. The widow received 50 pounds, the son, Peter Eller, 97 pounds, the son, Leonard and daughter, Elizabeth Reb, 82 pounds each and "the youngest children, namely Jacob, George, John, Eve, Catherine and Maria" the balance, amounting to 645 pounds, 15 shillings and 5 pence, in equal portions.

George Michael Eller is first found in the records, 14 April 1773, when he was deeded 100 acres of land in Frederick Co., Md. by Edward Gaither and his wife Eleanor. (Deed Book S, pp. 96-98, Frederick Co., Md.) When he appeared, 17 Aug. 1773, to pay his alienation fine his name was given as George Eller, the Michael being omitted. This land was a part of a tract called Hammond's Strife. Hammond Strife,

containing 1230 acres, was patented to John Hammond 10 Aug. 1753 and was located about 10 miles north east of Frederick Town and just east of the town of Johnsville in the District of Johnsville in Frederick County. The land drains into Little Pipe Creek that forms part of the border between Frederick and Carrol Counties in Maryland.

Henry Eller, brother apparently of George Michael, also owned 90 acres of land called a part of Hammond Strife that he purchased, 6 June 1767, from Jacob Flora. Thomas and Elizabeth Wood witnessed the deed. (Deed Book K, p. 1284, Fred. Co., Md.) Henry Eller and Elizabeth, his wife, sold this land, 14 June 1771, (Deed Book O, p. 3, Fred. Co., Md.), and on 13 June 1772 bought 110 acres of land near by on Beaver Dam Branch, a draught of Little Pipe Creek. (Deed Book P, p. 128, Fred. Co., Md.) Henry Eller and his wife, Elizabeth, sold this 110 acre farm 16 May 1785. (Deed Book WR6, p. 4, Fred. Co., Md.) He died in 1788, (Admin. Acct. Washington Co., Md.) leaving children, according to a deed, dated 4 Dec. 1793 in Washington Co., Md., which show his children and in some cases their spouses to have been named (1) Joseph Eller, whose age in the 1800 census of Washington Co., Md. was over 45 and whose family consisted of a wife, aged over 45, three daughters, aged between 16-26, two daughters, aged between 10 and 16 and three sons, aged under 10. (2) Elizabeth Eller, who m. Christian Herter (Hester); (3) Rebecca Eller, who m. Christian Gerber; (4) Henry Eller Jr. and his wife Fronica. He removed to Montgomery Co., Ohio where he died in 1832 leaving a wife Fronica and children Daniel, b. 28 March 1785; d. 7 June 1863; m. Elizabeth Siler, b. 4 Oct. 1784; d. 16 March 1872 (gravestones), a daughter Mary, b. 29 Jan. 1788; d. 14 Aug. 1876 (gravestone) who married Jacob Albaugh, and probably Abraham and Joseph and other children; (5) Jacob Eller and his wife Margareth, doubtless the Jacob Eller who m., 14 Oct. 1789, Mary Will-jard; (6) Esther Eller who probably was the Esther Eller who m., 18 Mch. 1794, George Bechtel; (7) Daniel Eller and his wife Hannah; (8) Sarah Eller; (9) Magdalene Eller who m. Jacob Gerber; (10) Maria Eller, probably the Maria Eller who m. Christian Schaub, 31 Aug. 1803; (11) Salome Eller who m. Henry Schultz; (13) Peter Eller a minor not of age in 1795 but who signed an heirship release 5 April 1800 indicat-

ing that he had then reached his majority. (Washington Co., Md. Deeds, Book H, pp. 657 and 860; Book J, p. 396 and Book M, p. 462.)

According to a letter of Mary Hoss Headman of Knoxville, Tenn., published in the Maryland Historical Magazine in 1945, (Vol. 50, p. 250), Henry Eller Sr. married Elizabeth Bigler (Beigler), dau. of Mark and Catherine Bigler. Mark Bigler's will, proved in Frederick Co. in 1787, mentions a wife Catherine, (sometimes written Marie Catherine), and children, (1) Catherine Bigler, who m. Henry Miller; (2) Elizabeth Bigler, who m. Henry Eller (Etter); (3) Phoebe Bigler, who m. Lazarus Fonderburgh; (4) Salome Bigler, who m. Samuel Tomme; (5) Mark Bigler Jr., who m. Catherine Lease, dau. of Philip Lease who d. in Frederick Co., Md. about 1769; (6) Israel Bigler; (7) Daughter Bigler, who m. Mr. Randabush; (8) Hester Bigler; (9) Juliana Bigler; (10) Barbara Bigler. (Will Book GM, No. 2, p. 238, Frederick Co., Md.)

George Michael Eller, whose will was written in the German language, doubtless could not speak English and, therefore, could have been recorded in the public records either as George or Michael. He could have been the Michael Eller who was granted 25 acres of land in Lancaster Co., Pennsylvania, 12 April 1753. (Penn. Archives) From here he could have removed first to Frederick County, Maryland and from there to Rowan County, North Carolina with Jacob, Christian and Melchoir Eller who settled there about 1760. A Michael Eller is found on the tax list of Rowan County, N. C. in 1759. (The Rowan Story by James S. Brawley, p. 352.) From Rowan County he could have moved back to Frederick Co., Md. where, as we have seen, he purchased land near Little Pipe Creek, 14 April 1773. If these conjectures could be proved to be correct they might corroborate that portion of the Bible record of William Eller (supra) which said that his grandfather, Leonard Eller, was born at fort (ford, fork) littors, North Carolina.

In all events George Michael Eller must have been a good provider and a thrifty settler. Not many first generation settlers in this country died leaving an estate of 950 pounds as he did. One could easily believe that he brought a goodly sum with him from his native land and that he managed to hang on to it and, perhaps, add to it during his

lifetime. No one of his descendants can doubt that he left them a good and worthy heritage.

The children of George Michael Eller¹ named in his will were, order of birth in all cases not certain.

- (1) Peter Eller², eldest son, b., say about 1746; d. 1799 in Ashe Co., N. C., m., say about 1766, Elizabeth Dick, dau. of Conrad and Katherine Dick of Frederick Co., Maryland. (See Family II, page 17 herein.)
- (2) Elizabeth Eller², m. 10 June 1777, Henrich Reb, son of Caspar Reb of Bucks Co., Penna. Her marriage was recorded by the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick City, Maryland which gave the residence of both as Peiff (Pipe) Creek and called her George Michael Eller's daughter. Witnesses were Jacob, George and Joseph Eller, Michael and Barbara Kraut, Frederick Reutenbach, Conrad Spohn, Michael Ungerer and Marie Schmausin. She was shown to be a married daughter in her father's estate settlement but her married name was not legible. (Minute Book and Proceedings of the Orphans Court, 1777-1784, Frederick Co., Md.) Jacob and George Eller who witnessed her marriage doubtless were her brothers. Joseph Eller probably was her cousin, son doubtless of Henry Eller.
- (3) Leonard Eller², b. 20 March 1754; d., in Hamilton Co., Indiana in 1839 or 1840. His wife was Elizabeth whose surname was not found. (See Family III page 32 herein.)
- (4) Jacob Eller², probably was the Jacob Eller who d., 1830, in Botetort Co., Virginia. His wife was Magdalena whose surname was not found. (See Family IV, page 53 herein.)
- (5) George Eller². He probably was the George Eller who d. about 1839 in Davidson Co., North Carolina. His wife apparently was Susannah whose surname was not found. She is listed in the 1840 Federal Census of Davidson Co. as aged between 60 and 70 and living alone. She died probably in 1840 or 1841. (See Family V, page 64 herein.)
- (6) John Eller². No identifiable record of him was found.

He may have been one of the John Ellers found in the early census records of Rowan Co., N. C. This writer's guess is that he was the John Eller who married Catherine Fight (Fort) 10 Aug. 1785. (Rowan Co. Marriages) She was a daughter of Peter Fight. (Deed Book 19, p. 876, Rowan Co., N. C.) One son of theirs probably was Peter Eller³, b. in Rowan Co. in 1788, who served during the War of 1812 as a private in Capt. W. L. Dufphey's Company of the 3rd Regiment of U. S. Riflemen. (His Hon. Discharge Papers, Archives Bldg., Wash., D. C.) For these services he was granted 160 acres of Bounty Land in Missouri which he sold to Henry Fight, his brother-in-law probably, 10 Dec. 1819. (Deed Book 26, p. 112, Rowan Co.) Peter Eller³, probably, m., 17 April 1809, Susannah Lemly and removed to Montgomery Co., Va. and there shown in the 1820 census of that county, aged between 26 and 45 with wife of same age and with six male and one female children under 16. Other sons of John Eller² may have been David Eller³ who had a licence dated 31 June 1815 to marry Sarah Leonard, a dau. of Valentine Leonard of Davidson County, N. C. and George Eller³ who had a licence dated 9 Sept. 1814 to marry Caty (Catherine) Eller. (Rowan Co., N. C. Marriages.)

- (7) Eve Eller². No further record found.
- (8) Catherine Eller². She may have been the Catherine Eller who married, 27 May 1788, Peter Lehman with Adam and Martha Lehman serving as witnesses.
(Evangelical Lutheran Church, Frederick Co., Md.)
- (9) Maria Eller². No further record found.

PETER ELLER

Eldest son of George Michael Eller, Family I, p. 6

FAMILY II

PETER ELLER², (George Michael Eller¹) was born, say about 1746 and died, in that part of Wilkes County, N. C. that in 1799 became Ashe County, before 29 July 1799 on which date the administration of his estate was given to Betsey and John Eller. He married, say about 1767, probably in Frederick County, Maryland, Elizabeth Dick, daughter of Conrad and Catherine Dick who were living in Frederick Co. as early as 15 Aug. 1755 when all of that tract of "land called Mon Hime" lying on a small creek leading into Beaver Dam Branch in Frederick Co., Md. containing 100 acres, was surveyed and patented to Conrad Dick. (B.C. and G.S. No. 5, folio 127, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.) Beaver Dam Branch is a branch of Little Pipe Creek. Conrad and Catherine Dick, she relinquishing her dower right, sold this land to William Aldridge on 23 March 1764 after which they disappear from the Frederick Co. records. He was called a weaver in the deed. (Book J, pp. 244, 245, Frederick Co. Deeds.) Mon Hime, apparently, was his own name for this land and may have been named for the township of Manheim in Lancaster Co., Pa. There is also a village of Monheim in Bavaria located about 80 miles south of Nurnberg. On 28 March 1758 Marie Catherine Dick, daughter of Conrad Dick and his wife Anna Catherine Dick, was christened in the German Reformed Church of Frederick Co., Maryland.

Conrod Dick (sic) purchased 200 acres of land from Martin Sheets in Rowan Co., N. C. in 1774. The land was located on Hodge's Fork, a branch of the Uwaree River, now in Davidson or Randolph Co. He sold this land to Adam Bowers 20 Dec. 1785. (Book 10, p. 388, Rowan Co. Deeds.) Coonrod Dick (sic), doubtless the same, was granted 70 acres of land on Rones Creek in Wilkes Co., N. C. 28 Nov. 1792. A record on film at the Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints at Salt Lake City (FNCW 5B Land Entries, 1778-1781 and 1783-1785, Wilkes Co., N.C.) shows that this land was entered 20 Feb. 1779 but the order for survey, dated 10 March 1787, in the Secy. of State's office in Raleigh, N. C., shows that Coonrod

Dick's name had been written in over another name indicating that the original entry may have been made for someone else who later assigned his right to Coonrod (Conrad) Dick. The land was surveyed for Conrod Dick (sic), 13 April 1795, and found to contain only 70 acres. Jn^o Eller and Mich^l Stuckers (Stoker) signed the survey as chain carriers. (Grant #1258, Secretary of State Office, Raleigh, N. C.) In view of the fact that Peter Eller, son-in-law of Conrad Dick, entered land on Rones Creek about a year later (24 July 1780) it is reasonable to suppose that the two settled in North Carolina at the same time. Whether they came directly from Frederick County, Md. or not is not clear but the fact that Conrad Dick sold his land in Frederick County, Md. in March 1764 and didn't show up in N. C. until ten years later suggests that he may have lived in some intermediate place, say Virginia, meantime. Conrad Dick sold his 70 acres to Peter Eller, 3 March 1797. (Deed Book D, p. 165, Wilkes Co., N.C.)

A John Dick, son perhaps of Conrad Dick, was granted 86½ acres on the south fork of New River in Ashe Co., on 27 June 1797. John Dick Jr. and Jesse Ray attested the survey. John Dick and John Dick Jr. doubtless were father and son. John Dick was also granted 400 acres of land on the south fork of New River on 13 June 1798. This grant was accompanied by a document saying that it was issued to correct errors in an earlier grant not identified but probably the one dated 27 Dec. 1797 for 400 acres that, on 3 Jan. 1783, had been ordered to be surveyed probably for Robert Nall and actually surveyed for John Dick 22 July 1787. John Nall and Alexander Johnson attested the survey. On 1 December 1798, John Dick was granted an additional 100 acres on the south fork of New River. This land was first ordered to be surveyed for William Nall on 11 Nov. 1779 and actually surveyed for Robert Nall 24 June 1794. How it came to be granted later to John Dick is not clear but very likely it was by assignment. (Grants 1484, 1749, 1547 and 1471, Secretary of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.) That John Dick and his wife Mary once lived in Rowan Co. is indicated by a deed of that county dated 3 Sept. 1795 wherein John Dick, of Wilkes Co., sold to Jacob Helfer of Rowan Co., 200 acres of land including improvements located on Bear Creek in Rowan Co. He signed the deed "Johannes Dick" in German

script in his own hand. His wife Mary signed with a mark. (Book 14, p. 523, Rowan Co. Deeds.)

Land grants in North Carolina originated with an entry application which was filed in the county where the land was situated and if not lost are now on file there. This was followed, sometimes soon and sometimes years later by an order from the land office for the tract to be surveyed. Sometimes soon and sometimes years later the survey was made and a surveyor's plat filed with the Secretary of State in Raleigh. Then came the grant which may have been issued reasonably near the date of the survey or sometimes several years later. These grants, orders to survey and the survey itself are on file now in the Secretary of State's office at Raleigh. The two grants to Peter Eller totalling 350 acres on Rones Creek in Wilkes County (now Ashe) mentioned above has an entry date of 10 March 1780 in the Wilkes Co., North Carolina records. (Land Entries 1778-1781, 1783-1795 Wilkes Co., N. C. on film at the Genealogical Society of the church of Latter-day Saints at Salt Lake City.) This was followed by a warrant of survey, dated 24 July 1780. The survey was made 28 March 1787 and the grant issued 18 May 1789. Apparently Peter Eller merely retained his entry privilege and did not ask for a survey and grant until some years later, probably about the time he removed there from his farm on Reedy Creek in Rowan (now Davidson County) North Carolina. The same situation also applied to the Conrad Dick grant of 150 acres in Rones Creek. The Wilkes County entry date is 20 February 1779 whereas the order to survey was issued 10 March 1787, the grant 28 Nov. 1792 and strangely enough the survey was not made until 13 April 1795. Very likely it was a re-survey because it showed that instead of containing 150 acres the tract contained only 70 acres, the same acreage that Conrad Dick sold to Peter Eller, 3 March 1797 (*supra*). Quite often there would be an acreage discrepancy between entry and survey. The reason for this was that the entries were estimates and the surveys actual. Instances are also found where a person would make an entry and not follow through, then at a later date make a new entry on the same land. The Wilkes County, North Carolina entries mentioned above were found on microfilm at the Genealogical Society of the Church of Latter-

day Saints at Salt Lake City. (FNCW 5B, Land Entries 1778-1781, 1783-1795, Wilkes Co., N. C.) The writer is indebted to Honorable Thad Eure, Secretary of State of North Carolina for his letter of 2 December 1955 which explains early land grant procedure in North Carolina.

The date of birth of Elizabeth Dick, wife of Peter Eller, is not known. Her eldest son John Eller was born about 1767-1769 and her youngest son George after 1790. This would indicate that she was born not later than about 1749 or 1750. The 1800 census of Ashe Co., N. C. states her age as over 45. She probably was alive in 1830 and, according to the Federal Census of Ashe County of that year, living with her son Jacob, her age being shown as between 70 and 80. The fact that her daughter did not have herself baptized for her mother as well as her father at Nauvoo, Ill. in 1841 as shown below, indicates either that she was then living or, as is more likely, that she had embraced the Mormon faith and was baptized in her own lifetime.

Proof of many facts concerning Peter Eller and his family was gleaned from the microfilm records of the Index to Nauvoo (Illinois) Baptisms for the Dead of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (Mormon) that are in the custody of the Genealogical Society of the Church at Salt Lake City. They show the following:

- (1) That Catherine Stoker, wife of Michael Stoker and daughter of Peter Eller had herself baptized in 1841 for
 - (A) Her deceased grandfather, Kinrod (Conrad) Dick. (Book A, p. 37)
 - (B) Her deceased grandmother, Catherine Dick. (Book A, p. 37)
 - (C) Her deceased father, Peter Eller. (Book A, p. 41)
 - (D) Her deceased brother, John Eller. (Book A, p. 42)
 - (E) Her deceased daughter Rebecca Stoker. (Book C, p. 338)
- (2) Eller Stoker, son of Catherine Stoker had himself baptized in 1841 for
 - (F) His deceased uncle, George Eller. (Bk. A, p. 41)

(3) Michael Stoker, son of Catherine Stoker had himself baptized in 1841 for

(G) His deceased aunt, Barbara Pertune. It is not clear whether this aunt was a sister of his mother or father. (Book A, p. 94)

(H) His deceased cousin Absolom Koons. (Book A, p. 94)

From the above it is apparent that Catherine (Eller) Stoker in 1841 was living in or near Nauvoo, Illinois. When she and her husband embraced the faith is not known but indications are that it was some years prior to 1841 when they lived in Jackson County, Ohio.

Peter Eller² was living in Rowan County, North Carolina as early as 6 March 1773 on which date the Patriarchal Blessing of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints states that Peter Eller's daughter Catherine was born in Rowan Co., North Carolina. Rowan County at that time embraced all of what, in 1777, became Wilkes Co. and of what, in 1799, became Ashe Co. Ashe Co. was set off from Wilkes Co. in the latter year.

Many counties were formed from what originally was Rowan County, namely Surry and Guilford in 1770, Burke and Wilkes in 1777, Randolph in 1779, Iredell in 1788, Stokes in 1789, Buncomb in 1791, Ashe in 1799, Davidson in 1822, Yancey in 1833, Davie in 1836 and Yadkin in 1850. Some of these counties were grandchildren of Rowan County; for instance Wilkes was taken partly from Burke and partly from Surry, Randolph from Guilford, Buncomb and Yancy from Burke, Ashe from Wilkes and Stokes and Yadkin from Surry. These facts must be kept in mind when tracing early Rowan County families.

Land transactions in western North Carolina between 1740 and 1780 were so frequently unrecorded and in some cases titles supplied by the Earl of Granville and other British proprietors were considered so worthless that property owners found it necessary to have their land holdings legalized by grants from the state. This situation may explain why Peter Eller and many other settlers who are known to have lived in Rowan, and what is now Davidson County, of Western North Carolina during the period cannot be found in

the records of that time. They must have done something to support themselves and their families and about all they could have done was to farm lands that, by squatter rights, they assumed they owned or lands upon which they worked as laborers or tenants.

As already stated Peter Eller first appears in the land records of North Carolina on 10 March and 24 July 1780 when he entered upon and obtained orders to have surveyed two parcels of land on the upper ford of Rones Creek in Wilkes County, one containing 200 acres and the other containing 150 acres. Both of these parcels were surveyed to him 28 March 1787 and granted to him 18 May 1789. (Grants 878 and 889, Secretary of State Office, Raleigh, North Carolina.) The first parcel ran south of and the second north of the "upper ford of Roans Creek, a branch of New River" in Wilkes County, North Carolina. Roans Creek is on the south fork of New River in Ashe County which county was formed out of Wilkes County in 1799. None of the three papers concerned with these grants namely the entry, the survey or the grant mention any improvements on the land and as will be shown below it is likely that he did not settle in the Roans Creek section until after the land was granted to him 18 May 1789 and probably not until about the time he purchased the 200 acre farm of Andrew Baker at the mouth of Roans Creek 3 August 1789. (Deed Book D, p. 242, Wilkes Co., N. C.)

Peter Eller, apparently, was living in Rowan County, North Carolina in 1785 upon land located on Reedy Creek, (now in Davidson County), that was granted to him in two parcels, one of which, containing 125 (124) acres was ordered surveyed to him 20 Nov. 1785, surveyed to him 21 Nov. 1785, and granted to him 18 May 1789, (the latter date being the same that land on Roans Creek in Wilkes County was granted to him). The second tract containing 325 acres was ordered surveyed to him 20 December 1785, surveyed to him 17 June 1788 and granted to him 12 August 1788. The first parcel, according to the order to survey, adjoined the lands of James Chaney, Martin Shukell, John Coonce (Koons) and John Wilson and the second the lands of Isaac Perrimon, Francis Williams, James Chaney and Joseph Greenwood. (Grants 1640 and 1921 Secretary of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.)

Both parcels are described as having "improvements" upon them the larger one showing that Peter Eller was already living on the property when the order to survey was issued to him 20 December 1785. The wording of said order to survey is as follows.

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA

No. 2949

JAMES BRANDON, Entry officer of claims for Lands in the County of Rowan.

TO THE SURVEYOR of said County, Greeting;

You are hereby required as soon as may be to lay off and survey for Peter Ellor a tract or parcel of Land Containing Three Hundred and Twenty five Acres lying in the County Aforesaid on the waters of the South Fork of Reedy Creek and Including his Own Improvement whereon he now lives and Joining James Chaney, Martin Shukill &, observing The Directions of the Act of Assembly in such case made and provided for turning out Lands. Two just and fair plans of such Survey with a Certificate Annexed to each you are to transmit with this Warrant to the Secretary's office Without Delay.

Given under my hand at Salisbury the twentieth Day of December Anns. Dom. 1785

Ja^s Brandon

It will be noted that Peter Eller was living on the land before the order to survey was issued to him. Very likely he had earlier and probably before the Revolutionary War entered upon this land later filing an entry and still later obtaining a survey and grant from the new government of the State of N. C. The reason for believing this to be the case is that the record of the Patriarchal Blessing that was accorded to his eldest daughter Catherine Stoker by Hiram Smith of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints at Nauvoo, Illinois in July 1843, gave her birth date as 6 March 1773 and the place of her birth as Rowan County, North Carolina. His name was spelled Ellor in the above quoted order to survey and Eller in the survey and grant. In the earlier Davidson County survey and grant as well as in the entries, surveys and grants of the two parcels on Roana Creek in Wilkes County the name was uniformly

spelled Eller. Peter Eller sold the land (325 acres) covered by the above quoted order to survey to Andrew Farr on 6 December 1793. (Deed Book 16, p. 698, Rowan County, N. C.) No record was found of the disposal of the 124 (125) acres also granted to him on Reedy Creek but a careful search of the land records of Rowan County probably would disclose it.

George Eller, doubtless Peter Eller's brother, also obtained an order to have surveyed to him 150 acres of land on "the waters of Reedy Creek" in Rowan County 28 December 1778. This land was surveyed for him 24 Sept. 1785 and granted to him 25 Oct. 1786. It included "Improvements Bought of Philip Sewell for completment," and bordered the land of James Chaney, Joseph Mussell, John Olliver and Lewis DeLee. (Grant 1402, Secy. of State's Office, Raleigh, N.C.) This writer believes that the George Eller of this grant was the same as shown in Family V herein, p. 64.

Leonard Eller, doubtless a brother of Peter and George, obtained an order, 19 June 1784, to have surveyed for him, 640 acres of land located "on both sides of Lick Creek in Rowan County, N. C.," (now Davidson Co.). This land joined the lands of James Riley, William Grist and Michael Ritter and included "Richard Beams Mill." The land was surveyed for Leonard Eller, 30 Dec. 1791, and found to contain only 416 acres with no reason given for the discrepancy of 224 acres. The land was granted to him 26 November 1793. (Grant 2165, Secretary of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.) On the same date, (26 Nov. 1793), he was given two additional grants of land in Rowan Co. both on Sheets Creek, waters of Urray, (now in Davidson Co.), one for 348 acres and the other for 150 acres. (Grants 2166 and 2237 Secretary of State's office, Raleigh, N. C.) On 13 June 1821 Leonard Eller of Miami Co., Ohio gave a power of attorney to Samuel Hoover of Randolph Co., N. C. empowering him "to lease or sell" his three tracts of land "on the waters of Lick Creek and the other two on Sheets Creek all now in the possession of Jacob Hoover late deceased." (Deed Book 1, p. 257, Davidson County, N. C.) See Family III herein, p. 32.

Returning to Peter Eller it is apparent that he was living in the Morgan district of Wilkes County, N. C., that now is in Ashe County, in 1790 when the first census was taken. At that time his land holdings on Rones Creek in

Ashe County consisted of the 350 acres that the state had granted him and 200 acres that he had purchased from Andrew Baker of Wilkes County, 3 August 1789. He sold 200 acres of the land that had been granted to him to Gabriel Barn of Rowan County, 27 Oct. 1795. John Eller, his eldest son, was one of the witnesses. (Deed Book B-1, p. 466, Wilkes Co., N. C.)

Peter Eller added other property to his holdings on 27 Dec. 1797 when two parcels of 50 and 25 acres were granted to him by the State of N. C. These parcels were surveyed for him on 21 March and 11 May 1797 respectively. John Dick Jr. and Leonard Fouts attested the first survey and Michael Stuckard and Peter Eller Jr. the second. (Grants 1479 and 1532, Secy. of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.) On 3 March 1797 he purchased from Conrad Dick, of Wilkes Co. his father-in-law, doubtless, 70 acres of land in Wilkes Co. The deed was witnessed by John and George Koons. (Deed Book D, p. 165, Wilkes Co., N. C.) As already mentioned this land had been entered 20 Feb. 1779 and surveyed for Conrad Dick 13 April 1795 with Jn^o Eller and Mich^l Stuckers attesting the survey as chain carriers. The land had been granted to him in the amount of 150 acres on 28 Nov. 1792 but when surveyed was found to contain only 70 acres. (Grant 1258, Secy. of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.)

There is some indication that Peter Eller returned to Rowan County after his family was listed in Federal Census of Wilkes Co., in 1790 and lived there until about 1794. He witnessed deeds in Wilkes Co. 19 January and 22 March 1790. His son John obtained his licence in Rowan Co. to marry Susanna Kerns (Kern) 5 Nov. 1792 and, on 6 Dec. 1793, describing himself as being of Rowan Co., (which could have been an error of the drafter of the deed), Peter Eller sold to Andrew Farr the land that had been granted to him on Reedy Creek in Rowan Co. 12 Aug. 1788. (Deed Book 16, p. 698, Rowan Co.) On 27 Oct. 1795 describing himself as being of Wilkes Co. he sold land in Wilkes Co. to Gabriel Barn of Rowan Co. (Deed Book B-1, p. 466, Wilkes Co.)

Peter Eller died before 29 July 1799 as evidenced by an entry in an old court record book found by this writer in the courthouse at Wilkesboro, Wilkes Co., N. C. in October 1954. It reads as follows:

"Betsey Eller and John Eller having made application for Administration on the estate of Peter Eller gave John Bowers and John Koons for security who were bound in the sum of 800 pounds and qualified as the law directs."

Betsey Eller doubtless was Peter's widow and John his eldest son. The time was 1799 when Ashe County was being set off from Wilkes and the year just preceding the one in which the first federal census of Ashe Co. was taken. That census (1800) lists the family of Elizabeth Eller, age over 45, with one male, aged 16-26, one female, aged 16-26 and one male, aged under 10 in her household. Undoubtedly she had other minor and unmarried children but it was so common in those days to farm adolescent children out as workers for other families when death had taken their father, that it is likely that these additional children were not living at home. Elizabeth Eller is not shown by name in a later census but in 1830 the family of Jacob Eller included one female aged between 70 and 80 who may have been his mother and Peter's widow.

Three deeds in the courthouse at Jefferson, Ashe Co., N. C. record settlement actions on the property of Peter Eller deceased. In brief they are:

- (1) Deed Book M, p. 163, dated 7 July 1809 shows Peter Eller, Jacob Eller, George Koontz and William Pennington of the county of Ashe in the state of N. C., heirs of Peter Eller, deceased, selling to Leonard Fantz 200 acres of land in Ashe Co. the same apparently being the tract that Andrew Baker had deeded to Peter Eller 3 Aug. 1789. The deed was signed by all the said heirs except William Pennington. Why Pennington did not sign is not clear.
- (2) Deed Book F, p. 414, dated 17 Sept. 1816, shows John Eller, Peter Eller, Jacob Eller, Henry Eller, Michael Stocker (Stoker), George Koontz and William Pennington all of the County of Ashe in the State of N. C., heirs of Peter Eller deceased, selling Luke White Sr. 122 acres of land located on the south fork of New River at the mouth of Rones Creek etc. This deed was signed by all the said heirs named as

party of the first part in the deed except George Koontz. Why George Koontz did not sign is not clear.

- (3) Deed Book F, p. 83, dated 11 Feb. 1817 shows John Eller, J. A. (Jacob) Eller, Henry Eller, Michael Stocker (Stoker), George Koontz and William Pennington all of the county of Ashe in the state of N. C., heirs of Peter Eller, deceased, selling to Frederick Black, 25 acres of land on the south fork of New River the land being that warranted to Peter Eller, 3 May 1793 and granted to him 27 Dec. 1797. All of these heirs signed the deed.

This writer believes that other heirship deeds exist probably of earlier dates and, if found, would show a Bumgardner heir. The above three deeds distributed only 347 acres of Peter Eller's estate when it appears that it consisted at his death of at least 470 acres. The Bumgardner connection is suggested in an ancient family Bible in which the birth dates of the seven children of John Eller, eldest son of Peter and Elizabeth (Dick) Eller was recorded. Another birth entry in this old Bible is that of Simeon Bumgardner, born 8 January 1807. This child probably was a son of a daughter of Peter and Elizabeth (Dick) Eller who had married a Bumgardner, probably James Bumgardner.

The old Bible was printed in the German language at Halle, Germany in 1770 and is now in the possession of Mr. Wade E. Eller of Warrensville, Ashe Co., N. C. It may be the Bible which George Michael Eller willed to his son Jacob because on page 17 is written "Jacob Eller his Bible." On page 15 of the vorrede or preface is also written "The Holy Bible Peter Eller." The only information of genealogical value in the Bible are the dates of birth of all but the youngest child, Mary, of John and Susannah (Kerns) Eller shown in Family VI, hereof and of Simeon Bumgardner above mentioned.

The 1790 Federal Census shows Peter Eller of the Morgan district of Wilkes Co. (that in 1799 became Ashe Co.) with a family of himself and wife, one son over 16, two sons under 16 and 4 females whose ages were not indicated. His eldest son John probably was not living at home at the time and was not included. Peter Eller's name is shown as

Peter Ellis in the published census of North Carolina for 1790 but the original records which this writer saw in the Archives Building in Washington, D. C. plainly show it to have been Peter Eller and not Peter Ellis.

The 1800 census of Ashe County shows Elizabeth Eller, aged over 45, doubtless the widow of Peter, with a family of 1 male and 1 female each aged between 16-26 and one son aged under 10. This young son, doubtless, was George Eller, born after 1790.

The personal estate of Peter Eller² was sold and an accounting reported to the Nov. 1799 court of Wilkes Co., N.C. by John Eller Ad^r. The property, 111 individual sales, consisted of household utensils and furniture, farm yard tools and accessories, including one tomahawk, ten sheep, fifteen head of cattle, among which were a yoke of yearlings and one yearling bull, hogs, geese, bee hives etc. The widow took a good deal of the furniture and household accessories including interestingly enough a trumpet which indicates that the early Ellers possessed musical interest. Other items taken by her were one lot of books, a chest, five head of hogs, four cows, one mare colt, two sheep, oven, hammer and anvil and a pair of saddle bags. Other purchasers were John Eller, Peter Eller, Elizabeth Eller Jr., Michael Stucker (Stoker), Michael Bumgardner, Leonard Bumgardner, John Dick, Leonard Pfouts, Jacob Huntsinger, Daniel Dickson, James Dickson, James Cash, William Cash, Henry Michael Sr., Henry Michael Jr., Daniel Michael, Thomas Baker, Alexander Smith who purchased the tomahawk and some of the farm animals and other items, David Smith, Frederick Younce, Christian Shear, Abraham Shear, Coonrod Coldiron, David Ingram, Balsar Raimer, Conrat Grub, William Colward, George Miller, John Calloway, Allen Nowlin, John Holman and John Tirey. The amount of the sale, including the items taken by the widow, totaled 300 pounds, 18 shillings, 7 pence. (Will Book 1, pp. 540-41, Wilkes Co., N. C.)

The children of Peter Eller² and his wife Elizabeth Dick were:

- (1) John Eller³, b. say about 1767; d. 1823; m., licence dated in Rowan Co., N. C., 5 Nov. 1792, Susannah Kerns, b. 1765/66; d. 10 April 1853, aged 87 years. (Gravestone in New Hope Cem., Parlears, N. C.) See

Family VI, p. 69 herein.)

- (2) Catherine Eller³, b. in Rowan Co., N. C., 6 March 1773; d. after 1850; m., about 1791/92, Michael Stoker, b. in Frederick Co., Md. 24 March 1762, (Bible Records); d. after 27 Oct. 1836. Michael Stokerd (sic) was listed in the 1790 Federal Census of Wilkes Co., Morgan District as having a residence there and living alone. The birth date of Catherine Eller, the names of her parents and the state and county of her birth were given in the original patriarchal blessing accorded her 30 July 1843 at Nauvoo, Ill. by Hyrum Smith of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. (Vol. 3, p. 148, Salt Lake City, Utah) (See Family VII, p. 88 herein.)
- (3) Peter Eller Jr.³, b. 1877/1778 (1850 Fed. Census of Wilkes Co., N. C.); d. in Wilkes Co., N. C., Nov. 1851; m. Mary Pennington. She probably was a dau. of William Pennington and a sister of William Pennington who, with Peter Eller Jr.³, administered the estate of William Pennington, deceased. On 2 July 1812 Peter Eller and William Pennington "administrators of the estate of William Pennington deceased" sold land of the estate that was granted to William Pennington on the north side of a fork of New River 15 Dec. 1798. The deed was signed by Peter Eller and William Pennington and witnessed by Elizabeth Pennington. (Deed Book C, p. 457, Ashe Co., N. C.) Elizabeth Pennington, the witness, could have been the wife of William Pennington, the administrator, and a sister of Peter Eller Jr.³ or she could have been the widow or daughter of the deceased. (See Eller Family VIII, p. 124 herein.)
- (4) Elizabeth Eller³. That there was a daughter Elizabeth is proved by the record of sale of the personal estate of Peter Eller as reported to the Nov. 1799 court of Wilkes Co. wherein "Elizabeth Eller Jr." is named as the purchaser of such items as two beds and furniture, spinning wheel, smoothing iron, two chairs, bell, bridle, wooden water can and two pigins (water dippers). (Will Book I, pp. 540-41, Wilkes Co., N.C.) The fact that she was called "Elizabeth Eller Jr."

indicates that she was not then married and the character of her purchases suggest that she was preparing to be. Certain deeds in Ashe Co., N. C. (Book M, p. 163 and Book F, pp. 83 and 414) prove that one daughter of Peter Eller² married William Pennington and the belief has been that it was Elizabeth, and the same Elizabeth Pennington who witnessed the deed referred to under Peter Eller Jr.³ next above. The fact, however, that Michael Stoker, son of Peter Eller's daughter Catherine, had himself baptized for his "deceased aunt, Barbara Pertune", (page 21), casts some doubt on this, the name Pertune possibly having been meant for Pennington. Of course, Barbara Pertune could have been an aunt on his father's side. If, however, it was true that Barbara Eller³ was the wife of William Pennington then the question arises who did Elizabeth Eller marry? This writer would guess that it was a Bumgardner and that Simeon Bumgardner, b. 8 Jan. 1807 and recorded in the German Bible published at Halle, Germany in 1770, and mentioned above, was their son. Michael and Leonard Bumgardner purchased several items of the Peter Eller² estate in 1799. (Will Book 1, pp. 540-41, Wilkes Co., N. C.) A James Bumgard (sic) (wife Hannah) was granted land on New River that bordered land of Peter Eller, 22 Aug. 1795 and other land nearby was granted to Michael Bumgarner (sic) 23 July 1794. A James Bunyard (sic) is shown in the 1810 census of Ashe Co. as being between 16-26 years of age with wife of same age and with a son and daughter both under 10. A James Beal Bunyard (sic) died in Ashe Co. in 1817. His will, dated 14 Aug. 1817, mentioned wife Hannah and children, (1) Samuel; (2) Nancy; (3) Betsey and also mentioned "my boys" but named only Samuel.

- (5) A daughter Eller³, probably Barbara, who married William Pennington, son, doubtless, of William Pennington Sr. whose dau., Mary Pennington, married Peter Eller Jr.³ (Read what is said under Elizabeth Eller³ next above.) The sale of Peter Eller's personal property as reported to the Nov. Court of Wilkes Co. in 1799 shows no sales to a Pennington which implies that William

Pennington was not then a son-in-law of Peter Eller³. The 1800 census of Ashe Co. shows William Pennington aged between 16 and 26 with a wife of same age and no children. The 1810 census of Ashe Co. shows W. Pennington (obviously not the same unless his age was incorrectly stated) aged 18-26 living with a female, his mother probably, aged over 45 and with two females and two males each under 10. He is shown in no later census of Ashe or Wilkes Counties. If the two census' referred to the same person then the implication would be that the wife of William Pennington died prior to 1810 and that he signed some of the Peter Eller³ heirship deeds (supra) for and in behalf of his minor children who were grandchildren of Peter Eller³. Family memory says that the family removed to Georgia but if so it must have been after 11 Feb. 1817 when William Pennington of Ashe Co., N. C. last signed as an heir of Peter Eller³. (Book F, p. 83, Ashe Co., N. C. Deeds.)

- (6) Jacob Eller³, b. 1784 (1850 Fed. Census of Ashe Co., N.C. gave his age as 66); d., in Ashe Co., 3 Nov. 1855; m., about 1805, Katherine White, dau. probably of Luke White, b. 1789, (1850 Fed. Census of Ashe Co., N.C.), d. 3 Jan. 1854. (See Family IX, page 130 herein.)
- (7) Mary Eller³, b. between 1784 and 1788; d. 1872, aged 84 (census records indicate b. 1784); m. George Koons (Koontz) b. 1785/86; d. 26 March 1849, age 63. The family settled in Henry Co., Ind. (See Family X, page 141 herein.)
- (8) Henry Eller³, b. 1786/88; (1850 Fed. Census of Ashe Co., N.C. gave his age as 62); d., in Ashe Co., N.C., about 1876; m., 1814, Elizabeth Johnson of Iridell Co., N.C.) (See Family XI, page 172 for children.)
- (9) George Eller³, b. after 1790; d. before 1841 when his nephew, Eller Stoker, was baptized for him in Nauvoo, Ill. (Index to Nauvoo Baptisms for the Dead, Genealogical Soc., Salt Lake City, Utah.) He also, doubtless, was the son, age under 10, shown in the family of Elizabeth Eller, Peter's widow, in the 1800 census of Ashe Co., N. C.

LEONARD ELLER

Second son of George Michael Eller, Family 1, p. 6

FAMILY III

LEONARD ELLER², (George Michael Eller¹) was born, according to "Portrait and Biographical Record of Madison and Hamilton Counties, Indiana, 1893, pp. 624, 625," on 20 March 1754 in Germany. Other records say he was born in the U.S.A. which, probably, is correct. He died, according to Hamilton Co., Indiana Court Records, in 1839 or 1840. He married Elizabeth who died in 1831 between the dates of 13 Jan. and 27 June. (Deed Books 8, p. 388 and 11, p. 463, Miami Co., Ohio.) Her surname was not found. As already stated, one Leonard Eller, doubtless the same, was mentioned as a son in the will of George Michael Eller¹ probated in Frederick Co., Md., Aug. 25, 1778 and shown to be one of his three eldest children, a son Peter being the eldest son and a daughter Elizabeth being the other one of the three. Other children mentioned in his will as "my six youngest children" were Jacob, George, John, Eve, Catherine and Maria.

William Eller, 1819-1894, son of John Eller and grandson of Leonard Eller wrote the following in a Bible that is now, 1956, in the possession of Mrs. Paul Joseph Harrop, 1613 W. Riverview Avenue, Dayton, Ohio.

"William Eller was Born July 26, A.D., 1819 John Eller was mi father he was Born in Ashe County, North Carolina his father was Lenard Eller he was born in at fort (ford, fork) littors, North Carolina his father came from Bebon (Baden) Co. germany in the year 1690."

The writer has not been able to locate fort (ford, fork) littors in North Carolina and he suspects that "Bebon Co., germany" was meant for the Republic of Baden in south west Germany, and, of course, it could scarcely have been possible for Leonard Eller's father to have come from Germany as early as 1690 unless he was a babe in arms and came with his parents. Even then he would have been pretty old to have had a son Leonard born 20 March 1754. What would be more likely is that Leonard's grandfather Eller was born in 1690 and came later to America with his son

George Michael.

If, as the Bible statement asserts, Leonard Eller was born in North Carolina then his father was also living there and may have been the Michael Eller found in the list of taxables in Rowan Co., N. C. in 1759. Jacob, Christian and Melker Eller, as already stated, were also in Rowan Co. in 1762-65. It is entirely possible that George Michael Eller, Leonard's father, went to North Carolina with the other Ellers and later returned to Frederick County, Md. where he is first found in the records on April 14, 1773 when, describing himself as then being of Frederick Co., Md., he bought 100 acres of land at a place called "Hammond Phife" (Strife) where Henry Eller, doubtless his brother, had purchased land 6 June 1767. Hammond Strife was a tract of 1230 acres of land that was patented to John Hammond 10 August 1753. It was located in Frederick Co., Maryland about ten miles north east of Fredericktown and just east of the town of Johnsville in the District of Johnsville. (See Family I herein, page 6.)

Leonard Eller² first appears in the North Carolina records 19 June 1784 when he entered 640 acres of land in Rowan County, North Carolina on both sides of Lick Creek, (now in Davidson Co.) This land adjoined lands of James Riley, William Grist and Michael Ritter and included Richard Bean's mill. 416 acres of this land was surveyed for Leonard Eller 30 December 1791 with no explanation of what became of the remaining 224 acres. The 416 acres were granted to him 26 November 1793. (Grant 2165, Secretary of State's office, Raleigh, N. C.) On the same date, (26 Nov. 1793) he was given two additional grants in Rowan County, both on Sheets Creek, waters of Urray (now in Davidson Co., North Carolina) one for 348 acres and the other for 150 acres. (Grants 2166 and 2237, Secretary of State's office, Raleigh, N. C.) Waters of Urry doubtless refers to creeks in Davidson Co. that flow into the Uwharrie River of Western Randolph Co., N. C. On 13 June 1821 Leonard Eller of Miami Co., Ohio gave a power of attorney to Samuel Hoover of Randolph Co., N. C., empowering him "to lease or sell" his three tracts of land, "one on the waters of Lick Creek and the other two on Sheets Creek all now in the possession of Jacob Hoover, late deceased." (Deed Book 1, p. 257, David-

son Co., N.C.) These Hoovers were early members of the family from whom descended Herbert Hoover, the thirty first President of the United States.

It should be re-stated here that land was granted on 25 Oct. 1786 and 12 Aug. 1788, respectively to George and Peter Eller in that part of Rowan that in 1820 became Davidson Co. (See Families II and V herein.) These two and Leonard Eller, doubtless, were brothers. Another brother, the records strongly indicate, was Jacob Eller who settled in Botetort Co., Va. about the same time and one of the John Ellers shown in the 1790 and later census' of Rowan County, N. C., probably, was another brother.

Leonard Eller² is shown in the 1790 census of Rowan Co., N.C. at age over 16 with a family of 4 females, including the female head of the family, ages not indicated, and with three males all under 16. He is shown in the 1800 census of Randolph County in N. C. as Leonard Ellier aged between 26 and 45 with a wife of same age and with a family of one female aged between 16 and 26, one male aged between 10 and 16 and with three males and two females all aged under 10. He removed to Miami Co., Ohio about 1801 and settled in the Stillwater River Valley of what in 1807 became Union Township.

Leonard Eller² lived in Miami Co., Ohio until 1834 or early 1835, (Deed Book 16, p. 685 and Deed Book 13, p. 110 of Miami Co., Ohio), at which time he removed to Hamilton Co., Indiana where he died in 1839 or 1840. (Administrator apptd.) He purchased land in Indiana, district of Brookville, Hamilton County, as early as 31 Jan. 1826, (Deed Book D, p. 180, Hamilton Co., Ind.), and again purchased land there 9 June 1832 (Deed Book A, p. 434, Hamilton Co., Ind.) but in both deeds he described himself as residing in Miami Co., Ohio. The latest deed showing him to be of Miami Co., Ohio was dated 15 March 1834. (Deed Book 16, p. 685, Miami Co., Ohio.) The earliest deed showing him to be living in Hamilton Co., Ind. was dated 10 March 1835. (Deed Book 13, p. 110, Miami Co., Ohio.)

"The History of Miami Co., Ohio," 1880, p. 225, says that Leonard Eller² settled in Section 35, Union Twsp. of that county, coming from North Carolina. He came with Henry Fouts also of North Carolina who settled in Section 33 which

turned out to be better land. Eller, the account says, was a much older man than Fouts and possessed more means, the greater portion of which he invested in land. "His five sons," continued the account, "settled near him and, being robust and industrious, soon made a visible mark in the forest." The account concludes by saying "There seems to be some diversity of opinion in regard to the first of the resolute men who invaded the wild domain of nature in the township (Union Twp.) and wrested from her giant grasp the gifts with which she so reluctantly parts. The weight of authority seems to be in favor of Henry Fouts who in company with Leonard and Adam Eller, in the year 1801, erected the first cabin nestled in this forest primeval. The Ellers located in the southern part of the township, east of the Stillwater River, while the Fouts' settled on the west side."

"The Centennial History of Troy, Piqua and Miami Co., Ohio" by Thomas C. Harbough, 1909, page 91, says that it was a "tide of emigration that flowed northward from the Carolinas that broke upon the shores of the Stillwater and populated Union Township," and further on continues by saying, "In the year 1801 Henry Fouts and the two Ellers, Leonard and Adam, settled in Union Township in the very heart of the forest primeval." Others coming about the same time were Caleb Mordinhall with his family of six followed by John Mast and Frederick Yount the latter of whom located a mill site and supplied the settlers with flour and meal. In 1804 came David Mote Sr. with his five sons who settled on the west side of the river while William Fincher, William Neal, Benjamin Pike and Jacob Byrnett settled on the east side. The Hoover family of North Carolina came later, the president's grandfather, Eli Hoover, having been born in the township in 1820.

Apparently Leonard Eller² and his son Adam returned to North Carolina for a time after 1800 because Lenard Ellor (sic) of Randolph Co., N. C. purchased from Samuel Underwood 150 acres of land on Caraway Creek in Randolph Co., N.C., 17 Nov. 1803. (Deed Book 8, p. 490, Randolph Co.) It is possible that the name was Leonard Ellord because, on 18 Sept. 1792, one Lenard Ellord of Randolph County purchased

from Thomas Curtis 250 acres of land on Caraway Creek in Randolph Co. including "all improvements, orchards, mines, minerals Heraditaments and appurtenance to the said land belonging" and also "all of the estate rights, title, interest, property claims and demands" etc. (Deed Book 5, p. 172, Randolph Co., N. C.) The name was spelled Ellord in all places in the first deed and Ellor in the second.

Another indication that Leonard Eller returned from Miami Co., Ohio for a time after 1800 arises from the fact that his grandson, David Eller, son of Adam gave his date of birth as 1805/6 and place of birth North Carolina in the census taken in Marion County, Indiana in 1850. His brother, Andrew, born 1807/8, gave his birth place as Ohio.

Two land grants to Leonard Eller are recorded in the Miami County Courthouse at Troy, Ohio. They apparently were confirmations by President Madison of land earlier taken up by Leonard Eller. They are dated 30 July 1812 and conveyed two quarter sections of land, one the S.E. quarter and the other the N.W. quarter in Section 26 of Township 6, Range 5, East of the meridian of lands directed to be sold at Cincinnati, Ohio by Act of Congress entitled "An act providing for the sale of land of the United States in the territory North West of the Ohio and above the mouth of the Kentucky River." (Deed Book 26, p. 270, Miami Co., Ohio, Vol. 1, p. 316 and Vol. 20, p. 172 at Cincinnati.)

According to the Harbough Centennial History supra, Congress Land (Public Lands) in the Ohio country prior to 1799 could not be sold in quantities of less than 4000 acres but in that year through the efforts of General Harrison, (William Henry Harrison the 9th president, then a member of congress), a law was passed authorizing the sale of one half the public lands in sections and the other half in half sections. A law permitting the sale of land in quarter sections was passed in 1804.

On 25 Sept. 1828 Leonard Eller, his wife Elizabeth concurring, filed a plat and field notes of a town, "laid off by Leonard Eller, proprietor, to be known as Frederick Town." (Deed Book 7, p. 14, Miami Co., Ohio.) It consisted of 40 lots situated in Union Township of Miami County. The town was rectangular in outline, the long way being approximately north and south. The plat was bounded by North Street, South

Street, West Street and East Street and intersecting the town half way between North and South Streets was a street named Cross Street. Later records show to whom these lots were conveyed. It would be interesting to know if the selection of Frederick Town for the town's name was in honor of Frederick Town, Maryland near where Leonard Eller's parents lived and where, perhaps, he was born. The town is only barely remembered by present citizens of the county.

Leonard Eller died intestate in 1839 or 1840 when an administrator of his intestate estate was appointed. Distribution was not completed until 13 Nov. 1854 when the administrator, David Wilkinson, filed his final account. This account showed that Leonard Eller had eight children who married and left children only three of whom, namely Mary Lucinda North, Joseph Eller and Jacob Eller survived him. The heirs at law of all deceased children were named, some of them being great grandchildren of Leonard Eller, as shown below. The children, given below, of his son Joseph, a survivor of his father were found in the settlement papers of Joseph's estate and in the book "Portrait and Biographical Record of Madison and Hamilton Counties, Indiana" by Thomas Harbough, 1893.

Children of Leonard² and Elizabeth Eller were:

- (1) Adam Eller³, (Leonard², George Michael¹) b. say about 1780; d. before 1840; m. probably Nanny (Nancy) Wood of Randolph Co., N. C. The History of Miami Co., Ohio says that he was a settler with his father, Leonard Eller, in that county indicating that he probably was Leonard's eldest son. The History of Indianapolis and Marion Co., Indiana by Sulgrove, 1884, p. 548, says that Adam Eller came with his family to Marion Co., Indiana from Stillwater, (meaning obviously the Stillwater River section of Miami Co.), Ohio in an early day and entered 160 acres of land. He was a farmer and had daughters Elizabeth, Lucinda and Nancy and sons David, Andrew and Leonard. David, the account continues, married Lucinda Reddick, went to California in the gold rush, returned in 1854 to Kirksville, Wayne Co., Missouri where he settled. He died in Wayne Co., Missouri in 1875.

Continuing, the account says that Adam's son, Leonard Eller, went west at age 20 while Adam's son Andrew, married 1st., Martha McConnell, dau. of John McConnell, and 2nd., Elizabeth Flannigan, who lived only three years, and 3rd., the widow of John Calvin Johnson. Andrew moved in 1859 to Missouri, returned to Indiana during the Civil War and after the war moved back to Missouri. Pages 66, 537 and 539 of the same history states that Adam Eller entered 80 acres in Lawrence Twsp. of Marion Co., Aug. 1824 and that Leonard, Joseph and John Eller each entered 80 acres of land in Lawrence Township April 1825 and that Adam, Leonard, David and Andrew Eller were on the Lawrence Township tax list of 1829.

The above account of Adam Eller and his family, omitting the son John who probably died early or moved to other parts, checks with the settlement and distribution papers of his father's estate and provides the given names of Adam's two daughters which were not given in the said settlement papers. The first Federal Census of Miami County, Ohio, 1820, shows that Adam Eller was then living in that county at an age between 26 and 45 with a wife of same age, two male children, aged between 10 and 16 and four female children all under 10. This writer looked for him, without results, in the land and other records of Miami and Montgomery Counties in Ohio and Hamilton County, Ohio.

The children of Adam Eller³ were, order of birth not certain: (Hist. of Indianapolis and Marion Co., Ind. by Berry L. Sulgrove, 1884, p. 548 and father's estate settlement in Hamilton Co., Ind.)

(1) Leonard Eller⁴, b. probably about 1803; d. 1850.

He married 13 Sept. 1832, Elizabeth Pike.

(Miami Co. Marriages) According to Sulgrove's History (1884), Leonard Eller came to Marion Co., Ind. with his father Adam Eller in April 1825 and "removed west at the age of 20 (probably meaning "west" to Warren Co., Ind.) where

the estate settlement of one Leonard Eller was filed 14 Aug. 1850 with a renunciation of his widow, Elizabeth, and with children as shown below. Leonard Eller entered 80 acres of land in Section 10 and another 80 in Section 11 of Marion Co. in April 1825 and was on the Lawrence Twp., Marion Co. tax list of 1829. His five children were minors at the time of his death. His widow was appointed, 14 Aug. 1850, guardian of the three eldest, the other two being young enough, probably, to not require guardianship at their ages. His widow remarried, 20 March 1854, as her 2nd. husband, Rowland Harris who was appointed guardian of her two youngest children, 8 April 1857.

The children of Leonard Eller^{Jr} and his wife Elizabeth were:

- (1) Benjamin Eller^S, b. 1831; m., 11 Aug. 1853, Bann Mullin. (Warren Co., Ind. Marriages)
- (2) Andrew Eller^S, b. 1837.
- (3) Harriett Isabella Eller^S, b. 1840.
- (4) Joshua Eller^S.
- (5) Thomas Eller^S.
- (2) Elizabeth Eller^{Jr}, d. April 1860; m. Joshua Reddick, b. 20 May 1804 in Washington, Penna.; d. 1859, son of William and Margaret (Trump) Reddick. (Hist. of Indianapolis etc. by Sulgrove, 1884, p. 539.) Joshua Reddick received an equal portion, with other children of Adam Eller, of Leonard Eller Sr.'s estate. They had children, three of whom, all full grown, died within two weeks of their father's death. Their mother died the following April of the same illness, then described as milk sickness.
- (3) Catherine Lucinda Eller^{Jr}. She married 1st., 30 Apr. 1836, Samuel North and 2nd., Mr. Mitchell. "Lucinda North or Mitchell" (sic) was given an equal portion, with other children of Adam Eller, of Leonard Eller Sr.'s estate. At the end of the settlement paper is a statement that

"Catherine Lucinda Mitchell is entitled yet to the sum of \$15.34." Family probably removed to Illinois. Children, if any, not found.

- (4) David Eller⁴, b. in North Carolina in 1806; d. in Adair Co., Missouri in 1875. The marriage records of Marion Co., Ind. show that David Eller married, 25 June 1827, Lucinda Gothram born Lucinda Reddick. Her first husband was David L. Gothram whom she married 9 June 1825. (Marion Co., Indiana Marriages, Book 1, p. 31.) Sulgrove's History says that David Eller was a farmer and carpenter and that he went to Calif. in the gold rush and returned from there in 1854 and settled in Adair Co., Missouri where he died in 1875. His grandson, Mr. James H. Eller⁶ of Gaylord, Kansas, in a letter to this writer in 1925 said that David Eller married Lucinda Reddick thus confirming the account in Sulgrove's History. The letter also said that his son, James H. Eller⁵, was born in 1837 and died in 1923 at the age of 86 leaving children as shown below.

The children of David Eller⁴ and his wife Lucinda, according to the 1850 census of Marion County, Indiana, Lawrence Twsp. were:

- (1) David Eller⁵, aged 24.
 - (2) Maria Eller⁵, aged 22.
 - (3) William Eller⁵, aged 19.
 - (4) James Eller⁵, aged 14. He doubtless was James H. Eller⁵, mentioned above. His children, according to his son James H. Eller⁶ of Gaylord, Kansas were, (1) James H. Eller⁶; (2) William Eller⁶; (3) Andrew Eller⁶; (4) Joshua Eller⁶.
 - (5) Andrew Eller⁵, aged 11.
 - (6) Louisa Eller⁵, aged 9.
 - (7) Joshua Eller⁵, aged 2.
- (5) Andrew Eller⁴, b. 1808; death date not found. Marion Co., Ind. Marriages show that he married three times, 1st., 2 Dec. 1830, Martha

McConnel who d. 1849. She was a dau. of John and Betsy (Brown) McConnel. He married 2nd., 7 Feb. 1850, Mary Ann Flannagan who died in 1853. (Sulgrove's Hist. of Indianapolis and Marion Co., Ind. give her name as Elizabeth Flannagan which doubtless is an error.) He married 3rd., 17 July 1855, Isabella F. Johnson, widow of John Calvin Johnson, deceased. Andrew Eller entered 80 acres of land in Lawrence Twp. of Marion Co., Ind. and settled there about 1835, later, about 1840, removing to another farm near by where he lived until about 1853 when he moved to another farm in the county. In 1859 he removed to Missouri but returned to Marion Co. during the Civil War to escape war trouble in Missouri. When the war ended he returned to Missouri. According to his nephew's son James H. Eller⁶ of Gaylord, Kansas, four of his sons, (probably should have said three) were killed in the war of the Rebellion.

Children of Andrew Eller⁴ and his first wife, Martha McConnel, according to the 1850 Federal Census, were:

- (1) Elizabeth Eller⁵, b. 1832, probably married 10 Aug. 1852, Cyrus Smith, (Marion Co., Ind. Marriages).
- (2) Nancy Eller⁵, b. 1833, probably married 3 March 1856 Charles Reddick (Marion Co., Ind. Marriages).
- (3) Thomas Eller⁵, b. 1837.
- (4) Isabell Eller⁵, b. 1838; probably married, 2 Nov. 1870, Louis Dillahun (Marion Co., Ind. Marriages).
- (5) David Eller⁵, b. 1839.
- (6) Martha Eller⁵, b. 1840.
- (7) Andrew Eller Jr.⁵, b. 1843.
- (8) Christopher Eller⁵, b. 1847; probably mar-

ried 14 July 1878, Susanna Todd (Marion Co., Ind. Marriages).

(6) Nancy Eller⁴, m. 29 Nov. 1834, Jonathan (Johnson) Reddick. One Jonathan Reddick received an equal portion, with other children of Adam Eller, of Leonard Eller Sr's estate. Family probably removed to Illinois.

(7) John Eller⁴, probably a son. A John Eller entered 80 acres of land in Lawrence Twsp. of Marion Co., Indiana at the same time, April 1825, with Leonard and Joseph Eller, sons of Adam.

(2) Elizabeth Eller³, (Leonard², George Michael¹) m. 21 Sep. 1807 Thomas North. (Miami Co., Ohio Marriages) They had children, (1) Matilda North, m. Mr. Richards; (2) Alexander North.

(3) John Eller³, (Leonard², George Michael¹) b., according to the Harrop Bible record, supra, in North Carolina; m. 14 Feb. 1811, Sarah (Sally) Burkit, b. about 1792. (Miami Co., Ohio Marriages.) He died, in 1830, according to Harrop Bible record but a guardianship for his minor children Philip, Enoch (Enos) and Elizabeth was dated 23 April 1841. (Estate No. 1112, Miami Co., Ohio) The latter date may have been about the time of his wife Sarah's death. Joseph Eller, uncle doubtless of said children, was appointed guardian. The 1850 census of Miami Co., Ohio shows a female, Malinda Eller, aged 17 living with Sarah Eller, aged 58, the latter, doubtless the widow of John Eller³.

The children of John and Sarah (Burkit) Eller were, order of birth not certain:

(1) Catherine Eller⁴, m. 22 Oct. 1831, Daniel Michael.

(2) Joseph Eller⁴, b. 1812, m. 1 Jan. 1835, Sarah Friend, b. 1813. According to the 1850 Federal Census he had children, (1) Henry Eller⁵, b. 1837; (2) Susannah Eller⁵, b. 1839; (3) Elizabeth Eller⁵, b. 1841; (4) Rebecca Eller⁵, b. 1846 and John Eller⁵, b. 1848.

(3) Jacob Eller⁴, b. 1816; m. Elizabeth, b. 1823.

(Fed. Census of Miami Co., Ohio, 1850)

(4) William Eller⁴, b. 26 July 1819; d. 23 March 1895; m. 27 Aug. 1843, Elizabeth Friend.

(Bible records; also Miami Co., Ohio Marriages) She was born 1819/20 and d. 23 March 1895, aged 75. (Miami Co. death records) William Eller was the grandson of Leonard Eller and the author of the paragraph about his Eller forebears, quoted supra.

The children of William and Elizabeth (Friend) Eller, according to family records, were:

(1) Esther Eller⁵, b. 1845; m. Eli Honeyman.

(2) Sarah B. Eller⁵, b. 1846; m. 27 Nov. 1875, Davis Pearson.

(3) Susan C. Eller⁵, b. 1848; m. Andrew Robbins.

(4) Lambert Eller⁵, b. 23 July 1850; d. 24

June 1927, aged 77 years. He married, 29 Dec. 1875, Emma Beard, b. 1858/59; d., 8 March 1885, aged 27 after birth of her daughter Emma. He was a successful farmer in Miami Co. near Nashville, Ohio where both lie buried.

Children of Lambert⁵ and Emma (Beard) Eller were (Bible records):

(1) Orin Eller⁶, b. 14 Aug. 1876 or 1878; d. 10 Mch. 1881.

(2) Bertha Ellen Eller⁶, b. 18 Dec. 1879; d. young.

(3) Martha E. Eller⁶, b. 29 June 1881; d. 4 Feb. 1933; m. 29 Mch. 1897, Fred W. DeWeese, b. 16 Aug. 1878; d. 4 June 1918. They had 3 children; (1) Alpha May DeWeese⁷, b. Oct. 6, 1898; m. 29 Aug. 1925, Paul Joseph Harrop, b. 6 July 1899. Family lives (1956) at 1613 W. Riverview Ave., Dayton, Ohio. They had one son Donald Robert Harrop⁸, b. 16

April 1928; d. 19 Dec. 1952, in the Army Hospital at Battle Creek, Mich.; (2) Russell Devaugh DeWeese⁷, b. 1 Jan. 1910; (3) Infant child, died immediately.

(4) William Eller⁶, b. 19 July 1882; still living, (1956), at Tipp City, Ohio; m., 1902, Ethel Bowers, b. 1882 who is still living. She is a dau. of William Bowers. Their children were, (Family records); (1) James C. Eller⁷ who m. Ann R. Rush of St. Louis, Mo. Family lives at Milford, Ohio near Cincinnati with two children named James A. Eller⁸ and Donald V. Eller⁸; (2) Irene Eller⁷ who m. William Lange; (3) Myrtle Eller⁷ who m. Robert E. Roney; (4) Opal Eller⁷ who m. Cecil Roller; (5) Pauline Eller⁷ who m. Lewis G. Smith and (6) Ruby Eller⁷ who m. John White.

(5) Emma Eller⁶, b. 26 Feb. 1885; d. 23 July 1885.

(5) Martin Eller⁴, d. 25 Apr. 1911 and interred in Highland Cem. at Covington, Ohio. His wife was Sarah, surname not found. His children, according to his estate settlement in Miami Co., Ohio, were, (1) P. P. Eller⁵ of Columbia, Ohio; (2) F. A. Eller⁵, address not known; (3) Ida Eller⁵, m. Mr. Fuller and lived at Bradford, Ohio; (4) O. T. Eller⁵ of Columbus, Ohio; (5) Hayes B. Eller⁵ of Bradford, Ohio, d. 25 Oct. 1949; (6) Ira G. Eller⁵ of Bradford, Ohio, m. Nora G. _____.

(6) Enos (Enoch) Eller⁴, b. 1826 (census of Miami Co., Ohio, 1850). He was a minor child 23 Apr. 1841 when Joseph Eller was appt. his guardian. (Est. #1112, 23 Apr. 1841, Miami Co., Ohio.)

(7) Philip Eller⁴. He was a minor child 23 April 1841 when Joseph Eller was appointed guardian.

(8) Elizabeth Eller⁴, b. 1827; m., 20 Oct. 1850, Isaac Powell. She was a minor child 23 April 1841 when Joseph Eller was appointed guardian.

(4) Joseph Eller³, (Leonard², George Michael¹) b. 25 Oct. 1788 in N. C.; d. in Hamilton Co., Indiana in 1854. (Order Book 1, p. 533, 543, 587. Order Book 2, p. 110, 145. Order Book 3, p. 216 Hamilton Co., Ind., Clerk's office.) He m. 15 Mch. 1811, Rachel Casey, b. 19 Feb. 1791, who predeceased her husband. (Miami Co., Ohio Marriages, also see "Portrait and Biog. Record of Madison and Hamilton Counties, Ind., 1893, pp. 624/625.) The family removed from Miami Co., Ohio to Hamilton Co., Ind. in 1822. The children of Joseph and Rachel (Casey) Eller were as follows. (Order Book 3, p. 216 for all but 7, 10, 11 and 12 which are shown in "Portrait and Biog, Rec. of Madison and Hamilton Counties, Ind., pp. 624/25. Order of births not certain in all cases.

(1) Matilda Eller⁴, m., 4 Dec. 1839, David Allison. The 1850 census of Hamilton Co., Ind. give the family of David G. Ellison (sic), aged 43, b. in Ky. and Matilda Ellison, aged 35, b. in Ohio, with children as follows.

(1) Mary F. Ellison⁵, aged 9, born in Indiana.

(2) Amand(a) (America) Ellison⁵, aged 6, born in Indiana.

(3) Missouri Ann Ellison⁵, aged 1, born in Indiana.

(4) Living with the family, a boy aged 12 named John Ferguson.

(2) Absalom Eller⁴, b. 3 April 1815; d. 18 May 1872, (gravestone) m. 29 March 1838, Elizabeth Rooker, b. 25 Jan. 1820 in Indiana; d. 7 May 1881. (Gravestone) She was a dau. of William and Phoebe (Iddings) Rooker. Both lie buried in the Chapel Hill Cem. south of Noblesville, Ind. Absalom Eller owned an 80 acre farm and

was partner with W. W. Rooker in another farm of 200 acres both in Hamilton Co., Ind. He was a Whig, then a Republican and a member of the Methodist Church. The children of Absolom and Elizabeth (Rooker) Eller were the following; (Order Book 8, p. 9, Hamilton Co. for all but 1 and 3 which are shown in "Portrait and Biog. Rec. of Madison and Hamilton Counties, Ind.") Order of births not certain.

- (1) Joseph W. Eller⁵, b. 1839; m. 1st. 8 Oct. 1862 Eliza Jane Lacy, m. 2nd., 30 Sept. 1880, Sarah C. Flanagan, prob. m. 3rd., 7 Mch. 1883, Emma Stevenson. Lived in Noblesville, Ind. The 1870 census lists their children as follows; (1) James Eller⁶, aged 7 and (2) Dora Eller⁶, aged 2. There may have been other children.
- (2) James W. Eller⁵, b. 26 Jan. 1841; m. 28 Aug. 1867 Martha J. Applegate, b. 1846 in Ohio who, in 1847, removed with her parents, Ebenezer and Rachel Applegate, to Delaware Twsp. in Hamilton Co., Ind. He was a Republican in politics and a member of the Methodist Church. Children, (1) Frank Eller⁶, b. 1868; m. 9 Sept. 1890 Grace Black; (2) Maud Eller⁶, b. 1872; m. 8 Feb. 1905, Charles S. Randall; (3) Hervey (Harvey) Eller⁶; (4) Chauncey M. Eller⁶; d. Jan. 1955.
- (3) Fernando Cortez Eller⁵, b. 1843; d. 22 Dec. 1922; m., 1 Nov. 1870, Lydia E. Sanders, b. 1844; d. Oct. 1907, dau. of Joseph and Clarissa (McVay) Sanders (Saunders), natives of Ohio and Pennsylvania respectively and early settlers in Jackson Twsp. of Hamilton Co., Ind. Fernando C. Eller enlisted in 1864 in Co. A, 132nd Ind. Inf. He was a Republican in politics and a member of the Methodist Church. They had but one child who grew to maturity namely,

- (1) Joseph Ingram Eller⁶, b. 21 Oct. 1875, still living near Noblesville, Ind. He m., 1st., licence issued, 28 Aug. 1896, Katie Williams, by whom there was one daughter now deceased. He m., 2nd., 17 Sept. 1902, Grace Edna Beaver who is still living and they have children, (1) Fernahn Marrion Eller⁷, b. 20 Jan. 1904; m., 28 Nov. 1928, John Estle Huff and have five children; (2) Joseph Ingram Eller Jr.⁷, b. 29 July 1907; m. 7 April 1935, Dorothy Eunice Brattain; (3) James Edward Eller⁷, b. 4 Nov. 1914; m., 1st., 14 June 1941, Helen Mary Sharp; m. 2nd., 10 July 1948, Lois Wiggins Gardner; (4) Betty Jane Eller⁷, b. 23 March 1922; m. July 1947, Weldon Shickley; (5) Amanda Jean Eller⁷, b. 31 July 1924; m., 31 Jan. 1942, Clarence Carson Kirby.
- (4) Marion Absolom Eller⁵, b. 15 Nov. 1845; d. 30 Nov. 1892; m., 14 March 1871, Mollie C. Wise. (Ham. Co., Ind. Marriages.) She was b. 31 July 1854; d. 30 June 1925. Both lie buried at Newark, Arkansas where the family lived. They had 6 children.
- (5) Hannah Elizabeth Eller⁵, m., 8 or 18 Feb. 1882, at age 32, Asa (Aca) Williamson.
- (6) Phoebe Eller⁵, b. 25 Nov. 1853; d. 20 May 1881.
- (7) John D. Eller⁵, m., 26 May 1881, Ida Long. (Ham. Co. Marriages) He was a minor when his father's estate was distributed. He is said to have lived in Delaware Twp. of Ham. Co., Ind. There were four and perhaps more children.
- (8) Alonzo N. Eller⁵, b. 1862; m., 16 Apr. 1882, Emma Applegate. He was a minor when his

father's estate was distributed. He is said to have removed to Missouri.

(3) John Eller⁴, m., 24 Dec. 1840, Celinda Rooker.

He predeceased his father and left two children as follows, both of whom were living in the household of Henry Templin in 1860.

(1) Pulaski W. Eller⁵, m. 10 May 1868, Mary A. Myers, b. 1840; d. 1919 (gravestone).

Their children were, (1) Arthur L. Eller⁶, b. 1869; m. 6 April 1904, Pearl C. Ellis; (2) Bertha C. Eller⁶, b. 1870; m. 4 Jan. 1891, Levi E. Shaw (Hamilton Co., Ind. Marriages); (3) There may have been other children.

(2) Phebe C. Eller⁵.

(4) Rachel Eller⁴, m. David Wilkinson. The 1850 census of Hamilton Co., Indiana gives the family of David Wilkerson (sic) aged 42, b. in N. C., and Rachel Wilkerson, aged 35, b. in Ohio, with children as shown below. The 1860 census lists the same family with ages advanced 10 years and spells the name Wilkinson.

(1) Mary B. Wilkinson⁵, aged 12 in 1850, b. in Ohio.

(2) John W. Wilkinson⁵, aged 10 in 1850, b. in Ind.

(3) David Wilkinson⁵, aged 7 in 1850, b. in Ind.

(4) Charles Wilkinson⁵ (sic), aged 7 in the 1860 census which spells the name Wilkinson.

(5) Harvey Eller⁴, b. 1820/21 in Ohio; d. 13 June 1891 at Noblesville, Indiana. He m., 25 March 1841, Latitia Stipp. (Marion Co., Ind. Marriages) She was born in Indiana in 1824. They had children, according to the 1860 Fed. Census of Delaware Twsp. of Hamilton Co., Ind., as follows.

(1) Lucinda Eller⁵, aged 16.

(2) Clarinda Eller⁵, aged 12.

(3) Franas (Frances) A. Eller⁵, female, aged 9.

(4) William F. Eller⁵, aged 7.

- (5) Hadish (?)⁵, female, aged 5.
 (6) Lady M. (?)⁵, female, aged 3.
 (7) Union Eller⁵, b. 1863; m. 6 Oct. 1885,
 Lillie Williams. Ch. Ethyl, Marie, Floyd.
- (6) Henry Eller⁴, b. 1822 in Ohio; m. Sarah Ann,
 probably Sarah Ann Heady. She was born in
 1823 in Indiana. He is said to have removed
 to Indian Territory. Children shown in the
 census of Hamilton Co., Ind. which was taken
 17 Sept. 1850 and in 1860, all born in Ind.,
 were;
- (1) Joseph Eller⁵, aged 6 in 1850 and 16 in
 1860.
 (2) Mary Jane Eller⁵, aged 5 in 1850 and 15 in
 1860.
 (3) Hannah Ann Eller⁵, aged 4 in 1850. In
 1860 her name is listed as Polly A., aged
 13.
 (4) Luticia Eller⁵, aged 4 in 1850 and 13 in
 1860. She may have been a twin of Hannah.
 (5) John W. Eller⁵, aged 1 in 1850 and the
 same in 1860, but probably meaning 11.
 (6) Josephine Eller⁵, aged 7 in 1860 census and
 listed as a male.
 (7) Octavia Eller⁵, aged 5 in 1860 census and
 listed as a female.
 (8) Homer Eller⁵, aged 3 in 1860.
- (7) George Eller⁴, b. 1824; m. 4 May 1848, Lucinda
 Stipp. The family lived in Noblesville, Ind.
 According to the 1860 and 1870 census of
 Delaware Township of Hamilton Co., Ind. they
 had children as follows.
- (1) Laura Eller⁵, aged 11 in 1860.
 (2) John Eller⁵, aged 8 in 1860.
 (3) Johana Eller⁵, aged 6 in 1860.
 (4) James Eller⁵, aged 5 in 1860 and 16 in
 1870.
 (5) Harvey Eller⁵, not shown in 1860 but aged
 14 in 1870.
 (6) Absolom (T) Eller⁵, aged 3 in 1860 and 12
 in 1870.

- (7) Nellie Eller⁵, aged 8 mo. in 1860 and 10 in 1870.
- (8) Margaret Eller⁵, aged 8 years in 1870.
- (9) Cassius Eller⁵, aged 3 years in 1870.
- (8) William Eller⁴, d. unmarried.
- (9) Jacob Eller⁴, b. 1830; m. 29 May 1856, Susan Catherine West, aged 27 in 1860. He is said to have removed to Indian Territory. Their children, according to the 1860 and 1870 census were;
- (1) Frances Eller⁵, female, aged 6 in 1860 and 16 in 1870.
- (2) Margaret Eller⁵, aged 4 in 1860 and 14 in 1870.
- (3) John W. Eller⁵, aged 1 in 1860 and age unreadable in 1870 census.
- (4) Rosa Eller⁵, aged 8 in 1870.
- (5) James Eller⁵, aged 6 in 1870.
- (10) Elizabeth Eller⁴, b. 1832; m., 22 Feb. 1852, Francis M. Beck and lived in Indianapolis, Ind.
- (11) Salinda Eller⁴, b. 1834; m. 6 June 1850, Freeman Farley.
- (12) Joseph Eller⁴, youngest son. He is said to have died young.
- (5) Sarah (Sally) Eller³, (Leonard², George Michael¹), m., 20 Mch. 1814, Joseph Byrket (Burkit). (Miami Co., Ohio, Marriages) Their children, according to her father's estate distribution, Order Book 1, p. 326 in which the name was spelled Burgitt, were:
- (1) Levi Byrket (Burgitt)⁴.
- (2) John Byrket (Burgitt)⁴.
- (3) Daughter Byrkit (Burgitt)⁴ who m. Moses Wise and had two children, neither named who, together, received one fourth part of Sarah (Burgitt) Eller's share of Leonard Eller's estate.
- (4) Daughter Byrket (Burgitt)⁴ whose son (or husband), Adam Hittle, received one fourth part of Sarah (Eller) Burgitt's share of Leonard Eller's estate.

- (6) Henry Eller³, (Leonard², George Michael¹), d. 1821 in Miami Co., Ohio. He m., 10 July 1814, Sally (Sarah) Jeffries. (Miami Co. Marriages, also Estate record #0290, Miami Co., 28 Dec. 1821.) She prob. m. 2nd., 4 Aug. 1825, Samuel Hoover. There is also another Henry Eller marriage recorded in Miami Co., viz. Henry Eller who m. Molly Rensch, 19 Nov. 1816. This second Henry Eller quite certainly was the son of Henry and Fronica Eller who lived in Dayton, Ohio, Montgomery Co. and a grandson of Henry and Elizabeth (Bigler) Eller of Frederick Co., Md. (See Family I herein.)

The children of Henry³ and Sally (Jeffries) Eller, according to his father's estate distribution were: (Also see Henry Eller Estate #0290, Miami Co., Ohio, dated Dec. 28, 1821.)

- (1) Mary (Polly) Eller⁴, m. Joseph Totman.
- (2) Enos Eller⁴. He may have been the Enoch Eller of later records.
- (3) Isabella Eller⁴, probably died young.

- (7) Mary Lucinda Eller³, (Leonard², George Michael¹) b. in North Carolina in 1782; d. in Lawrence Twp. of Marion County, Indiana in 1863, aged 81 years. She was married twice, the first time in North Carolina to Francis Flannigan who was born in Maryland and moved first to North Carolina, then to Miami Co., Ohio and in 1824 to Lawrence Township of Marion Co., Indiana where he entered 80 acres of land near Millersville. She married 2nd. James North who was born in North Carolina, emigrating later to the Stillwater River Country in Ohio and in 1821 to Marion Co., Indiana where he was a farmer but not a land owner. (Hist. of Indianapolis and Marion Co., Ind. by Berry L. Sulgrove, 1884, p. 548.)

The estate settlement of Leonard Eller, father of Mary Lucinda Eller first refers to this daughter as Lucinda North then as Mary North indicating that her full given name was Mary Lucinda or Lucinda Mary.

The children of Mary Lucinda Eller and her first

husband, Francis Flannigan were; (Hist. of Indianapolis and Marion Co., Ind. by Benj. L. Sulgrove, 1884, p. 548.)

- (1) James Flannigan⁴.
- (2) John Flannigan⁴.
- (3) Elizabeth Flannigan⁴.
- (4) Sarah Flannigan⁴.
- (5) Peter Flannigan⁴.
- (6) Leonard Flannigan⁴, m. Amelia Mitchell and located in Hamilton Co., Ind. and later removed to Marion Co., Ind.
- (7) Francis F. Flannigan⁴.

The children of Mary Lucinda Eller and her second husband, James North. (Ibid. p. 543)

- (8) Son North⁴, given name not found.
- (9) Son North⁴, given name not found.
- (10) Son North⁴, given name not found.
- (11) Daughter North⁴, given name not found.

- (8) Jacob Eller³, (Leonard², George Michael¹) m. 28 April 1822, Elizabeth Byrket (Burkit). He survived his father. One son was;

- (1) Harve B. Eller⁴, b. 3 Sept. 1841; d. 18 July 1914 at Fishers, Delaware Twsp., Hamilton Co., Ind. (Death certificate Marion Co., Ind.) He probably m., 25 April 1867, Ellen Myers.
- (2) There probably were other children.

JACOB ELLER

Son, probably, of George Michael Eller, Family I, p. 6

FAMILY IV

JACOB ELLER², (George Michael Eller¹) called "one of my youngest children" in the will of George Michael Eller may have been and probably was the Jacob Eller of Botetort County, Virginia. He died there between 10 May 1830 when his will was written and the October court of 1830 when it was proved. (Will Book E, p. 124, Botetort Co., Va.) Jacob Eller's will referred to his "beloved wife" without naming her and mentioned his sons John and Abraham and daughters Rebecca Eller and Susan Garst and Susan Garst's children. His estate settlement by John and Abraham Eller, executors, dated 25 Jan. 1840, showed equal payments of \$239.99 to David Eller, John Eller, Abraham Eller, Magdalene Eller, Henry Brubaker, F. Garst, P. Himley, Isaac Wertz and Daniel Peters, the latter five being sons-in-law. (Deed Book F, p. 237, Botetort Co.)

The wife of Jacob Eller was Magdalene as proved by a deed dated 12 June 1804 wherein Jacob Eller and his wife Magdalene sold land to John Brubaker. (Deed Book 8, p. 421, Botetort Co., Va.) Her maiden name was not found.

Jacob Eller settled in Botetort County in the late years of the 18th century. He bought 420 acres of land on Craven Creek, a branch of Roanoke River, 24 May 1797. The deed was dated 18 April 1799 and recorded 9 Feb. 1802. The seller was Jacob Yest or Yeast and his wife Elizabeth and the price paid \$1,166.67. (Deed Book 7, p. 655, Botetort Co.) Apparently Jacob Eller was a wagon maker as well as a farmer because on 23 Feb. 1805 he sold to Michael Danner his household kitchen furniture and mechanical tools and "the timber for the purpose of making wagons that is now in my shop and in the yard" and also a stud horse and cow. (Deed Book 9, p. 2, Botetort Co.)

A pertinent bit of evidence indicating that Jacob Eller was a member of the George Michael Eller family is the fact that his son David removed to Hamilton County, Indiana where sons of Leonard Eller, a known son of George Michael Eller, settled about 1822 and where Leonard himself died in 1839/1840. (Portrait and Biographical Record of Madison and

Hamilton Counties, Indiana, 1893, pp. 851-853.)

The Federal census of 1810 for Botetort Co., Va., there is no earlier one, shows the family of Jacob Eller and wife each aged over 45 with one male aged between 16 and 26 and two males and two females under 16. It also shows the family of David Eller, aged between 26-45, with wife of same age and two female children under 10. The 1820 census shows families of Jacob and John Eller but not of David who apparently was then in Indiana. The census of 1830 shows families of John Eller, aged between 30 and 40 and of Magdalene Eller, aged between 60-70, she doubtless being the widow of Jacob Eller, deceased. Living with her was one male and one female person each aged between 20-30 and two other children, one a male and the other a female, each aged between 15 and 20.

The writer acknowledges with thanks the records of the descendants of Jacob² and Magdalene Eller that were supplied to him by Rev. Henry C. Eller, R.F.D. #2, Box 402, Salem, Va. an ordained Brethren pastor. Mr. Eller has collected the records of nearly all of the descendants of Abraham³ and Mary (Wertz) Eller.

The children of Jacob² and Magdalene Eller were, order of birth in all cases not certain.

- (1) David Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹) b., say about 1783; m. Anna Brucker (probably meaning Anna Brubaker, dau. of John and Anna (Myers) Brubaker who removed from Lebanon Co., Penna. to Botetort Co., Va. in 1804 and on 12 June of that year bought land from Jacob Eller). David Eller is shown in 1810 Federal Census of Botetort Co. as being aged between 26-45 with wife of same age and two females both under 10. He is not shown in any later census of Botetort Co., Va. He apparently was living in Franklin Co., Va. in 1822 when on 20 Feb. of that year he deeded land to John Eller, his brother probably.

The book "Portrait and Biographical Record of Madison and Hamilton Counties, Indiana 1883", pp. 624-25, gives a biographical sketch of Andrew Eller⁴, son of David Eller³, saying that he accompanied his father, David, from Roanoke, Va. (Roanoke was then in Botetort Co.) first to Ohio and later to Hamilton Co., Indiana. Regretfully no other children of David

Eller³ were mentioned but Va. census records show there were others, some of them older than Andrew. The biographical sketch of Andrew Eller⁴, the 1850 census, Ham. Co., Ind. marriage records and family records show the following.

- (1) Andrew Eller⁴, son of David and Anna Brucker, or Brubaker, Eller, b. in or near Roanoke, Va. in 1819; d. 1896; m., 1st. 4 Feb. 1841, Elizabeth Auchenback, b. in Pa. in 1816; d. 1868; m., 2nd., 16 Sept. 1869, Hannah Maria Smeltzer; m. 3rd., 12 June 1890, Elizabeth Bright. The licence for 3rd. marriage states that Andrew Eller was aged 71 and was a son of David Eller and Anna Brucker, prob. meaning Anna Brubaker.

Their children were, (same references);

- (1) Henry Eller⁵, b. 1842, a Civil War soldier.
 (2) Mary M. Eller⁵, b. 1843; m. 8 Oct. 1863, Alfred Leeman.
 (3) Sarah Eller⁵, b. 1845; m. 20 March 1864 George W. Dunn.
 (4) Peter Eller⁵, b. 22 April 1847; d. 8 Mch. 1920, aged 72; m., 15 April 1866, Barha (Barbara) E. Murray, b. 1847; d., 4 Oct. 1913, aged 66. (Hamilton Co., Ind. Death Records.) Four of their children were
 (1) Wilson Eller⁶, b. 1866; m., licence dated 29 Dec. 1887, Elizabeth Knapp; (2) Della Eller⁶, b. 1869, m., licence dated 20 Aug. 1887, David Knapp; (3) Andrew Eller⁶, b. 1867/68; (4) Fanny Eller⁶, b. Oct. 1869.
 (5) Lydia Eller⁵, b. 1849; m., 29 July 1866 Jacob E. Coffman. (Hamilton Co. Marriages)
 (6) John Eller⁵, b. 29 Dec. 1851; d. 27 June 1930; m., 5 Jan. 1871, Ann Overdorft, b. 28 Jan. 1852; d. 16 Dec. 1941. She was a dau. of George and Mary (Steichleman) Overdorft. He was a member of the German Baptist Brethren Church.

Their children were:

(1) Nora Eller⁶.

(2) William Henry Eller⁶, b. 21 Oct. 1871; still living Jan. 1957; m. 3 Mch. 1890 Ani Luella (Lousetta) Young, b. 14 Sept. 1869; d. 8 June 1936. They had 4 children namely, (1) Elsie Cleo Eller⁷, b. 23 Nov. 1890; m., 19 Jan. 1913, Berlin C. Newby, divorced in 1915; m., 2nd., 17 Oct. 1942, John Clifford Boden, b. 11 Oct. 1876; d. 9 March 1952. By the first marriage there was one dau., Ruby Clarice Newby, b. 7 Dec. 1913 who m., 23 Dec. 1939, Ernest Carl Eiler (sic), b. 12 Dec. 1909. No children by 2nd. marriage. The widow lives presently at Arcadia, Indiana; (2) Ethel Cerene Eller⁷; (3) Clarence Ray Eller⁷; (4) Edna Merce Eller⁷.

(3) Charles Franklin Eller⁶, m. Susan Sumner and had 5 children. (Portrait and Biog. Rec. of Hamilton and Madison Counties, Ind., pp. 624, 625.)

(4) Jesse Peter Eller⁶, deceased; m., 5 March 1899, Elnora Allie Hankley and had children as follows, (1) Son⁷, b. 20 Aug. 1901; (2) Son⁷, b. 5 Nov. 1904; (3) Donald Eller⁷, b. 14 Oct. 1914; (4) Dorothy V. Eller⁷, b. 18 Apr. 1916; (5) Dau.⁷, b. 6 Oct. 1918.

(5) Nora May Eller⁶, deceased.

(6) Flora Ellen Eller⁶, deceased, m., 4 Aug. 1907, Frank Landis and had three children.

(7) Edward Emerson Eller⁶, b. 21 Oct. 1887, m., licence dated 4 Oct. 1906, Laura Jack and had 2 children one

of whom was Vinita Eller⁷, b. 23
Nov. 1907.

(7) Elizabeth C. Eller⁵.

- (2) Jacob Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹), probably a son. The 1820 census of Botetort Co., Va. shows a Jacob Eller, aged between 26 and 45, with wife of same age and 3 males aged between 10 and 26 and living in the same family a female, aged over 45 who may have been his wife's mother. He is not shown in the 1830 census nor in any of the settlement papers of Jacob Eller Sr's estate which casts some doubt on relationship between the two.
- (3) Sarah (Salome) Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹), b. 1786; d. 1882; m., about 1810, as his second wife, Henry Brubaker, b. 5 Oct. 1775; d. 18 Nov. 1848, son of John and Anna (Myers) Brubaker. The first wife of Henry Brubaker was Elizabeth Flory whom he married 24 March 1795.

Children of Henry Brubaker and his first wife Elizabeth Flory were:

- (1) Christian Brubaker, b. 29 Dec. 1795.
- (2) Jonathan Brubaker, b. 24 June 1797; m., 23 Aug. 1818, Barbara Crist, b. 17 March 1788.
- (3) Jacob Brubaker, b. 25 June 1799; m. 4 Apr. 1820, Susana Grisso.
- (4) Joel Brubaker, b. 17 Mch. 1801; d. 7 July 1853; m., Elizabeth Fisher, b. 1801; d. 1865.
- (5) Joseph Brubaker, b. 6 Oct. 1802; m. Catherine Hersberger. Family removed to Tennessee.
- (6) Peter Brubaker, died young.
- (7) Henry Brubaker, b. 6 May 1806; d. 2 June 1880; m. 1st. Susanna Fisher, b. 17 Nov. 1802; d. 4 Sept. 1874; m. 2nd., Lucy Smith, b. 1 Jan. 1813; d. 7 Jan. 1907.
- (8) Catherine Brubaker, b. 29 Sept. 1808; m., 4 Nov. 1838, Daniel Barnhart. Daniel Barnhart was married twice and had a total of 22 children. His farm adjoined the Jacob Eller farm in Botetort Co., Va.
- (9) Nicholas Brubaker, b. 1809; d. young.

Children of John Brubaker and his second wife, Sarah Eller³, were:

- (10) John Brubaker⁴, b. 21 July 1811; d. 8 June 1897; m. Susanna Flory, b. 11 Jan. 1816; d. 1 Aug. 1886. They had a family of 10 children as follows; (1) Samuel F. Brubaker⁵; (2) Henry L. Brubaker⁵; (3) Jacob O. Brubaker⁵; (4) Mary F. Brubaker⁵; (5) Hanna C. Brubaker⁵, b. 25 Aug. 1842; d. 20 Dec. 1904; m., as his 2nd. wife, John W. Eller, b. 26 May 1836; d. 7 March 1899, youngest son of Abraham Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael Eller¹); (6) Sallie Brubaker⁵; (7) Magdalene Brubaker⁵; (8) Daniel R. Brubaker⁵, b. March 12, 1850; d. 19 June 1928; m. Nannie C. Eller⁴, b. 11 Oct. 1854; d. 5 May 1945, dau. of Abraham Eller³; (9) Elizabeth Brubaker⁵; (10) John Y. Brubaker⁵.
- (11) Nancy Brubaker⁴, b. 1813; m. Christian Wertz.
- (12) Benjamin Brubaker⁴, b. 1815; d. 1891; m. 12 Nov. 1839, Mary Garst.
- (13) Magdalena Brubaker⁴, b. 1818; d. 1892.
- (14) Abraham Brubaker⁴, b. 6 Sept. 1820; d. 24 June 1898.
- (15) Isaac Brubaker⁴, b. 9 Sept. 1825; d. 19 Apr. 1897.
- (16) Elias Brubaker⁴, b. 25 June 1827; d. 25 Jan. 1899; m. Susanna Beckner. (Their oldest child m. Abram Eller who went to Ohio and the 3rd. son or child married the half sister of Christian Eller⁵ (John W.⁴, Abraham³, Jacob², George Michael Eller¹)).
- (17) Tobias Brubaker⁴, b. 9 Sept. 1828; d. 19 Apr. 1897.
- (18) Moses Brubaker⁴, b. 26 Dec. 1831; d. 23 Oct. 1904; m. Susan Grisso, b. 5 Aug. 1838.
- (4) Susanna L. Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹), m., 28 Dec. 1809, Frederick Garst Jr.
- (5) Elizabeth Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹), m., 7 Dec. 1814, Daniel Peters.
- (6) John Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹), called Johnnie Eller, b. between 1790 and 1800; m., 19 Feb. 1818,

(Botetort Co., Va. Mar.) Catherine Brubaker, b. 24 March 1794, dau. of John and Anna Brubaker. He was one of the executors of his father, Jacob's estate.

Children of John Eller³ and his wife Catherine Brubaker were:

- (1) George Eller⁴ who married and had a son David Eller. Family lived in Floyd Co., Va.
- (2) Jacob Eller⁴.
- (3) John B. Eller⁴ who married twice and lived first in Franklin Co., Va., later moving west. He had a family of 7 children by first marriage and 1 by second, namely (1) Joel Eller⁶, died young; (2) Mary Catherine Eller⁶, b. 12 Dec. 1853; d. 7 Nov. 1928; m. Isaac Benjamin Peters, b. 2 Jan. 1848; d. 7 Feb. 1898. One son, Woodford F. Peters became president of McPherson College in Kansas; (3) Bettie Eller⁶; (4) Salome Eller⁶; (5) Susan Eller⁶; (6) Eliza Eller⁶; (7) Hettie Eller⁶, m. Forrest Hertzell of Dayton, Ohio; (8) John Eller⁶, Independence, Mo., child by second marriage.
- (4) Joel W. Eller⁴, b. 25 Nov. 1825; d. 26 Dec. 1902; m. Martha E. b. 12 April 1827; d. 12 Dec. 1914. Children were, (1) Clay Eller⁶ who was a merchant in Roanoke, Va. and (2) Emma Eller⁶.
- (5) Catherine Eller⁴, m. Mr. Johns and had two daughters.
- (6) Levina Eller⁴, m. Mr. Danner.
- (7) Abraham Eller⁴, removed, according to family records, to Kansas. He married and had a son George Eller⁶ who was a Church of the Brethren Minister. One son of George Eller⁶ was Jay Eller⁷ who was pastor of the Brethren Church in Wenatchee, Washington. Abraham Eller may be the same as the Abraham Eller who died in Madison Co., Indiana 5 Feb. 1901 at the age of 80 years. (Mad. Co., Ind. Death Record)
- (8) Ann B. Eller⁴, b. 12 March 1835; d. 22 Oct. 1919; m. James B. Parker, b. 14 Sept. 1825; d. 17 April 1899 and had children, (1) Charles Parker;

- (2) Marissa Parker; (3) Elinora Parker; (4) John C. Parker; (5) Lavinia Parker, b. 4 June 1872; m. G. A. Reynolds.
- (9) Henry Eller⁴, d. 22 Aug. 1912. He married and resided at Cloverdale, Va. His children were, (1) Nathan D. Eller⁶, b. 24 Jan. 1866; d. 16 May 1926, Deacon in First Baptist Church at Lynchburg, Va. where he resided; (2) Willie Preston Eller⁶, d. 17 Jan. 1899; (3) Emma Eller⁶, m. Walter Yount who became president of Bridgewater College at Bridgewater, Va. He resided later at Westminster, Md.
- (7) Nancy Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹) m., 24 Feb. 1820, Peter Himley (Himelick).
- (8) Rebecca Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹) m., 9 June 1832, Isaac Wertz.
- (9) Magdalene Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹).
- (10) Abram (Abraham) Eller³, (Jacob², George Michael¹) b. 5 June 1801; d. 15 June 1868; m., 26 March 1831, Mary (Polly) Wertz, dau. of John Wertz. She was b. 31 March 1814; d. 13 Dec. 1906 (gravestone) He was one of the executors of his father Jacob's estate.

Children of Abraham Eller and his wife Mary Wertz were:

- (1) Anna F. Eller⁴, b. 2 May 1832; d. 30 Dec. 1906; m. Asberry Deaton.
- (2) Magdalene Eller⁴, b. 19 Dec. 1833; d. 23 Aug. 1894; m. Joseph Barnhart, b. 23 Oct. 1832; d. 5 Nov. 1900. Children, (1) David M. Barnhart, b. 19 Dec. 1856; d. 10 June 1900; (2) Benjamin B. Barnhart, b. 21 March 1858; (3) Joseph A. Barnhart, b. 24 May 1860; (4) Eliza F. Barnhart, b. 4 May 1862; d. 3 Dec. 1942; (5) Sarah L. Barnhart, b. 20 Oct. 1863; d. 17 Jan. 1945; (6) Margaret S. Barnhart, b. 7 Sept. 1865; (7) Nancy M. Barnhart, b. 18 Nov. 1867; (8) Julia A. Barnhart, b. 8 June 1870; d. 22 Nov. 1944; (9) Ida V. Barnhart, b. 23 May 1872; m. J. W. Inkenberry, b. 11 June 1868; (10) Lulu M. Barn-

- hart, b. 28 Feb. 1874; d. 8 June 1945; (11)
 Cora A. Barnhart, b. 29 Feb. 1876; (12) Dora E.
 Barnhart, b. 7 June 1878; m. Grover C. Spradlin.
 (3) John W. Eller⁴, b. 26 May 1836; d. 7 March 1899;
 m. 1st. Leah Barnhart, b. 16 Nov. 1836; d. 22
 Feb. 1865; m., 2nd., 1 Dec. 1865, Hannah C.
 Brubaker, b. 25 Aug. 1842; d. 28 Dec. 1902.
 She was a daughter of John and Susanna (Flora)
 Brubaker and a granddaughter of Henry and Sarah
 (Eller) Brubaker (supra).

The children of John W. Eller by his first
 wife, Leah Barnhart, were:

- (1) Joseph F. Eller⁵, b. 29 Jan. 1856; d. 29
 Nov. 1864.
- (2) Lucy Madora Eller⁵, b. 28 June 1857; d. 29
 June 1924; m. 28 Sept. 1876, Josiah E.
 Brubaker, b. 8 March 1854; d. 12 Oct.
 1930. They had a family of 9 children.
- (3) Mary C. Eller⁵, b. 18 Dec. 1858; d. 9 May
 1925; m. Joseph Fletcher Deaton, b. 25
 Sept. 1856; d. 23 Apr. 1941. They had a
 family of 12 children.
- (4) Newton D. Eller⁵, b. 16 Nov. 1862; d. 19
 Oct. 1914; m. Lydia Alice Graybill, b. 1
 Nov. 1866, and had 5 children, named
 Lena, Jonas, John, Lois and Kathryn.

Children of John W. Eller and his second wife,
 Hannah C. Brubaker;

- (5) Virginia Alice Eller⁵, b. 18 Jan. 1867; m.
 Mosie Neher.
- (6) Daniel M. Eller⁵, b. 8 May 1866; m., 29
 Nov. 1891, Sarah Ullery, b. 8 March 1867.
 Had children, (1) Earl J. Eller⁶, b. 10
 Apr. 1893; (2) Maude Eller⁶; (3) Mary
 Eller⁶; (4) John A. Eller⁶; (5) Edna
 Eller⁶; (6) Charles A. Eller⁶; (7) Vir-
 ginia Alice Eller⁶; (8) Lucy Eller⁶; (9)
 Dee M. Eller⁶, b. 16 July 1909, d. 15
 Aug. 1909.

- (7) Christian E. Eller⁵, b. 10 Jan. 1870; d. 13 May 1948; m., 2 Sept. 1897, Rebecca M. Henry, b. 12 Dec. 1877; d. 26 Dec. 1944. Children were, (1) Orien Denton Eller⁶, b. 8 Nov. 1898; m. Gladys Sutphin, b. 9 Feb. 1899 and had children Katheryn⁷, Neilford⁷, Harland⁷ and Janet⁷; (2) Henry Cline Eller⁶, b. 12 Apr. 1900; m. Effie May Naff, b., 2 July 1899, and have children, Wendell Cline Eller⁷, b. 22 Apr. 1926; Doris Helen Eller⁷, b. 15 June 1933 and Galen Ross Eller⁷, b. 25 Dec. 1937. He is a Church of the Brethern minister at Salem, Va. and compiler of a genealogy of the Eller family of Botetort and Roanoke Counties, Va.
- (3) Sadie Hannah Eller⁶, b. 5 Oct. 1902; m. Carl D. Spangler, b. 4 July 1897; (4) Gertrude Jane Eller⁶, b. 10 Oct. 1904; d. 10 Feb. 1927; m. Ernest Lefler; (5) Ruby Cathyrn Eller⁶, b. 5 Feb. 1906; m. Roy M. Foster, b. 15 June 1902; (6) Edna Frances Eller⁶, b. 13 Aug. 1908; m., 3 Apr. 1948, Paul Snavelly; (7) Raymon Earnest Eller⁶, b. 31 Mch. 1910; m. Anna Bell Whitmore, b. 30 Dec. 1915; (8) Paul Eller⁶, b. 31 Mch. 1914; m. Cornelia Marguis, b. 26 May 1919; (9) John Clinton Eller⁶, b. 25 Sept. 1916; m. Jesse Mae Conner, b. 23 Apr. 1920; (10) Lowell Frederick Eller⁶, b. 10 Nov. 1926; m., 6 Feb. 1948, Mildred Harper.
- (8) Benjamin Eller⁵, b. 31 Oct. 1871; d. 21 Apr. 1921; m. Emma Dillon.
- (9) Annie Eller⁵, b. 24 July 1876; d. 31 Feb. 1877.
- (10) Samuel H. Eller⁵, b. 12 Sept. 1878; d. 14 Sept. 1879.
- (11) Sarah Elizabeth Eller⁵, b. 9 Sept. 1883; m., 20 Sept. 1905, John H. Wimmer and had 8 children.

- (12) Cora E. Eller⁵, b. 3 Aug. 1888; m., 9 July 1913, Robert Bream and have children,
 (1) Calvin Eller Bream, b. 11 Dec. 1914;
 m. Shirley Shermer; (2) Robert O. Bream,
 b. 18 Sept. 1916; m. Vera Richardson;
 (3) Hugh Clifford Bream, b. 12 Sept. 1919.
- (4) Eliza Eller⁴, b. 9 Dec. 1838; d. 21 Sept. 1926;
 m. John B. Naff, b. 12 July 1836; d. 7 Aug.
 1905. Had children, (1) Christian Naff, (2)
 Millie Naff and (3) Martha Naff.
- (5) Sarah Eller⁴, d. June 1921; m. James Neff and
 had children, (1) Lewis B. Neff, b. 11 Feb.
 1865; (2) Lee Neff; (3) Mary Lutz Neff; (4)
 Ida C. Neff; (5) Maggie Neff; (6) Susie F.
 Neff; (7) Loma Neff; (8) Naomi B. Neff.
- (6) David Eller⁴, m. Julia Neff.
- (7) Christian Eller⁴, b. 28 March 1846; d. 15 June
 1866. Killed by accident.
- (8) Abram Eller⁴, m. Salome Brubaker, b. 17 Aug.
 1850 in Ohio; d. 3 May 1927. Children, (1)
 Josiah Eller⁵, m. Orpha Brubaker; (2) Elias W.
 Eller⁵.
- (9) Amanda Eller⁴, died, unmarried, at age about 21.
- (10) Berry Eller⁴, b. 7 Aug. 1851; d. 6 July 1938; m.
 Bettie Brubaker and had children, (1) Willie
 Eller⁵, b. 4 Oct. 1881; (2) Emory Eller⁵; (3)
 John Eller⁵, b. 20 Oct. 1892.
- (11) Nannie Eller⁴, b. 11 Oct. 1854; d. 5 May 1945;
 m. 22 Dec. 1870, Daniel R. Brubaker, b. 12
 March 1850; d. 19 June 1928. He was a son of
 John Jr. and Susanna (Flory) Brubaker and a
 grandson of John Brubaker and his second wife
 Sarah Eller³, dau. of Jacob Eller². Their child-
 ren were, (1) William P. Brubaker, b. 19 Oct.
 1874; m. Marjorie Littrell; (2) Mary S. Bru-
 baker, b. 25 Dec. 1876; m. W. H. Oden; (3)
 John A. Brubaker, b. 17 Oct. 1878; m. Leveine
 Dulaney, b. 29 July 1880; (4) Eliza S. Brubaker,
 b. 7 Aug. 1880; m. Thomas Littrell; (5) Annie
 M. Brubaker, b. 23 June 1888; m. Raymon Jones.

GEORGE ELLER

Son, probably, of George Michael Eller, Family I, p. 6

FAMILY V

GEORGE ELLER², (George Michael Eller¹), called "one of my youngest children" in the will of George Michael Eller¹ may have been and probably was the George Eller who died in Davidson Co., N. C. before 1841. (Deed Book 7, p. 527, Davidson Co., N. C.) His wife apparently was Susanna. The Federal Census of Davidson County, N. C. for 1840 shows a family, headed by Susanna Eller, aged between 70 and 80, with no other person listed as living with her. The 1830 census of the same county shows the family of George Eller, aged between 70-80 living with a wife, aged between 60 and 70. She died, probably, in 1841.

George Eller was granted 150 acres of land, 25 Oct. 1786, on Reedy Creek in that part of Rowan Co. that, in 1822, became Davidson Co. He had entered this land 28 Dec. 1778. (Grant 1402, Secy. of State's office, Raleigh, N.C.) This land was near land that, by two grants dated August 12, 1788 and 18 May 1789, was granted to Peter Eller. Leonard Eller, on 26 Nov. 1793, also was granted land in what later became Davidson Co., N. C. Quite certainly George, Peter and Leonard Eller were brothers and sons of George Michael Eller, of Family I herein. (See Families I, II and III herein.)

Some have thought that the George Eller who settled in what later became Davidson Co. was a son of Christian Eller who mentioned a son George in his will, (Will Book C, p. 277, Rowan Co.), but George, son of Christian, quite certainly, was the one who, with his wife Christina, settled in Grayson Co., Va. before 1790. (See Supra) This being true then it was the Davidson Co. George, son, doubtless, of George Michael Eller, who is shown in the Rowan Co. Census lists of 1790 and later.

Only three children of George Eller² have been proved. That there were others is implied by early census records of Rowan County. The census of 1790 shows George Eller aged over 16 living with a son aged under 16 and four females, including the female head of the family, ages not indicated. The Rowan County census of 1800 shows George

Eller, aged between 26 and 45, living with four females, one over 45 and three under 16 and with two males both under 10. In 1810 George Eller of Rowan County, aged over 45, is shown living with a female, his wife doubtless, also aged over 45 and with 2 females and 2 males aged between 16 and 26 and with 1 female aged between 10 and 16 and with 3 females and 1 male all aged under 10. Only a much younger George Eller, son doubtless of George Eller³, is shown in the 1820 census¹ of Rowan County. The 1830 census of Davidson County (Davidson County was formed out of Rowan in 1822) shows the family of George Eller, aged between 70 and 80, living with a female, his wife doubtless, aged between 60 and 70. The 1840 census of Davidson County shows a family of Susanna Eller aged between 70 and 80 living apparently alone. She doubtless was the widow of George Eller². These two later census¹ of Davidson County also show the family of the much younger George Eller.

In a letter from Estelle Eller Rothrock of Lexington, Davidson County, N. C., dated 30 Nov. 1924, it is stated that her Uncle, John Eller⁴ (George Jr.³, George², George Michael¹) who was living at the time said his grandfather was George Eller and that his grandmother was called Dollie Eller. She said her own grandfather's name was George Eller and her grandmother's name was Mary and that her grandfather had brothers named Henry and David. David, she said, removed to Indiana. Her father was Samuel F. Eller⁴ who married Elizabeth Siceloff. Her letter stated that her father had told her that he was related to Adolphus Hill Eller of Winston, Salem, N. C., also to the Ellers of Wilkesboro, N. C.

The known children of George Eller² were:

- (1) George Eller Jr.³, b. 1 Mch. 1792; d. 20 July 1869; m. 21 Nov. 1814, Mary Yokely, b. 22 March 1795; d. 27 Nov. 1871. David Eller was his bondsman. (Rowan Co. Marriages and Bible records, the latter copied by the Alexander Martin Chapter of the D.A.R., High Point, N. C.) George Eller Jr. was deeded 200 acres of land by George Eller Sr. 2 Dec. 1816. This land was located on the "main road between Salem and Salisbury, N. C. on the waters of Fry Creek" in what

is now Davidson Co. (Deed Book 24, p. 130, Rowan Co.) The will of George Eller Jr.⁴ was dated in 1865. (Will Book 3, p. 16, Davidson Co., N. C.) It mentioned his wife Molly Eller and all children shown below except Hugh, Eliza and Henry, who had predeceased him. Bible records of the family above referred to and Davidson Co. marriage records also supplied pertinent data.

- (1) Hugh Eller⁴, b. 12 Sept. 1817; d. 25 April 1843.
- (2) Lorenzo D. Eller⁴, b. 11 July 1822; d. 13 June 1904. He was executor of his father's will.
- (3) Eliza Eller⁴.
- (4) Henry Eller⁴, b. 24 Jan. 1828; d. 29 Aug. 1854.
- (5) John A. Eller⁴, b. 19 Dec. 1830. He was still living in Davidson Co., 30 Nov. 1924, at the age of 94, according to a letter from his niece Estelle (Eller) Rothrack of that date in the writer's files. He married, about 1857, Mary Siceloff, b. 7 Sept. 1833; d. 12 Aug. 1921, dau. of Alexander and Eliza (Wyer) Siceloff. Their children were, (1) Frances Eller⁵, b. 27 July 1858; m., 1879, William Penn Pickett; (2) Mary Eller⁵, b. 6 Nov. 1860; (3) Sarah Eller⁵, b., 24 March 1863; m. Rev. Joseph J. Eads.
- (6) George W. Eller⁴, b. 1833. (1850 Fed. Census, Davidson Co.) It is said that he married and had a son Charles Eller⁵ and a daughter⁵, name not given.
- (7) Samuel F. Eller⁴, b. 1838, by family record and 1840 by 1850 Federal Census of Davidson Co.; d. 1922; m., licence dated 25 Aug. 1870, Elizabeth Siceloff, b. 1844; d. 1916, dau. of Alexander and Eliza (Wyer) Siceloff. They had two daughters, namely, (1) Estelle Eller⁵; m. Mr. Rothrack; (2) Daughter Eller⁵, name not found who m., probably, Mr. Thomas.
- (8) Susanna H. Eller⁴, m. Solomon Mack. (See her father's will.)

(9) Laura Eller⁴, m. Joseph B. Siceloff. (See her father's will.)

- (2) Henry Eller³, b. 1803; m. Elizabeth, b. 1806. (Fed. Census 1850, Davidson Co.) His father, George Eller Sr., on 22 Nov. 1828 deeded him 200 acres of land on the road leading from Dansville to Salisbury and on 26 Nov. 1828 deeded him 4 acres of land on both sides of Reedy Creek. (Deed Book 4, pp. 119 and 126, Davidson Co.) Henry Eller sold both of these parcels of land, 1 Aug. 1832, to Michael Somers, both parcels being discribed as located on Reedy Creek. (Deed Book 4, pp. 1026/27, Davidson Co., N. C.) On 29 March 1841, Henry Eller of Davidson Co., N. C. deeded to Jonathan Long of the same place his undivided share in the dower lands laid off to the widow of the late George Eller, deceased. The land was described as containing 158 3/4 acres situated on Fry Creek on the road from Dansville to Salisbury and as being the residence of George Eller at the time of his death. Obviously the widow of George Eller Sr. was deceased at the time this deed was executed.

Henry Eller³ is shown in the 1850 census of Davidson County as being aged 47, born in North Carolina, living with Elizabeth Eller, his wife doubtless, aged 43 and with one male child named John F. S. Eller, aged 2 years. It is said that the only child of Henry and Elizabeth Eller was;

- (1) John F. Stimson Eller⁴, b. 1847/48. He married, licence issued in Davidson Co. 29 Dec. 1873, Mary Elizabeth Sowers and is said to have had children, (1) Henry Eller⁵; (2) Andrew Eller⁵ and (3) Samuel Eller⁵.

- (3) David Eller³. He married, 31 Jan. 1815, Sarah Leonard. (Rowan Co., N. C. marriages.) She was a daughter of Valentine Leonard Sr. who lived on a farm of 201 acres in Davidson Co., N. C., situated on the waters of Tinker and Abbot's Creek. (Deed, dated 22 Sept.

1821, Book 7, p. 128, Davidson County, N. C.) David Eller signed the marriage licence of George Eller and Mary Yokeley on 21 Nov. 1814 as bondsman and, according to his grand niece, Estelle (Eller) Rothrack, mentioned above, removed to Indiana.

(4) There probably were other children.

JOHN ELLER

Son of Peter Eller, Family II, p. 17.

FAMILY VI

JOHN ELLER³, (Peter², George Michael¹) was born, probably in Frederick County, Maryland, about 1767/9 and died in Wilkes Co., N. C. in 1823. He married, licence issued in Rowan County, N. C., 5 November 1792, Susannah Kerns (Kern), who was born in 1765/66 and died, according to her gravestone in New Hope Baptist Cemetery, N. W. of North Wilkesboro, N. C., 10 April 1853, aged 87. Since her first child was named Simeon it can be inferred that her father was of the same name and perhaps the Simeon Kern of Rowan Co., N.C. mentioned in Vol. 3, No. 3, Nat'l. Gen. Society, pp. 14-22, and he, in turn, could have been related to Simon Kern of Frederick Co., Md. found first in the records of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of that county 31 Oct. 1746 when, with others, he was called one of the "Brethren which built the church in the mountains and in the new town, Frederick Town" and his loyalty to the church attested to. (PP 489, 490 of the church records at the Maryland Hist. Society in Baltimore, Md.) Simon Kern m., 5 April 1749, Christina Hoffin (Hoffner) and recorded in the church records the birth of a son Johan Jacob on 27 Nov. 1754 and of a dau., Marie Barbara on 28 Feb. 1758. (Evangelical Lutheran Church Record, pp. 368, 38 and 52.) Simon Kern died in 1761. His Administration Bond shows that the administration of his estate was given 25 Aug. 1761 to Jacob and Christian Hoover with Michael Romod and Joseph Nardman as their sureties. (Admin. Accounts, Vol. 38, 1760-62, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.) Simon Kern may have been the Joh. Simon Kern, aged 25, who came from Germany to Pennsylvania on the ship "St. Andrew" and took his oath of allegiance 7 Oct. 1743.

Later records of the German Reformed Church and the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick County, Md. show other Kern (Karn) family records. The German Reformed Church, Vol. 1, p. 41, records that, on 11 May 1755, Balthasar and Magdalene Kern christened a child, name not stated, and on 20 Aug. 1758 christened a son, named Valentine. Other records of this church show the marriage of Jacob Kern in 1768, wife's name not stated, (Vol. 1, p. 61), and the mar-

riage, on 24 May 1785 of Adam Kern and Rosina Willjar, (Vol. 3, p. 1143), and the marriage, on 1 June 1797, of Jacob Kern and Marg. Schnook. (Vol. 3, p. 1144.) The first child of Adam and Rosina Kern was Philip Kern, b. 7 Jan. 1786; bap. 9 Apr. 1787; baptism witnessed by Philipp Klaninger and his wife Marie Angelica. This Philip Kern baptismal record was found on page 780 of the Evangelical Lutheran Church indicating that one of the parents, most likely the father, was a member of that church, the mother being a member of the Reformed Church where her marriage to Adam Kern took place.

The Evangelical Lutheran Church, p. 566, records that one Michael Kern and his wife Susanna, on 29 April 1772, witnessed the baptism of David, son of Johanes and Christina Oechslein and on page 450, the marriage, on 21 Jan. 1784, of Susanna Kernin (sic), widow, and Rudolph Naphzinger, widower. The will of Michael Karn (sic), dated 23 Sept. 1783 and proved 29 October 1783, (Frederick Co., Md. wills), mentions his wife Susannah with the provision that if she should die or marry again "the whole of my estate both real and personal shall be sold and the money thence arising be equally divided among all my children that may then be living share and share alike." His wife Susannah and his "worthy friend John Slifer" were designated executors. The administration account, dated 12 April 1786, showed an estate value of 251 pounds and 6 shillings, one item of which was the proceeds of a sale of 56 acres of land to Adam Kern. The account was sworn to by Susannah Noffsinger (formerly the widow of Michael Karn) and John Slifer, executors. (Will Book G M, No. 1, p. 199, Frederick Co., Md.) The Minute Book of Frederick Co., 1784-1800, records that "Rudolph Noffsinger who intermarried with Susannah Karn (sic), executrix, and John Slifer, executor, of Michael Karn (sic), late of Frederick Co., deceased, appeared and offered Jacob Biser and Peter Gaver for their sureties for the balance due on said administration, March 29, 1787." Regretfully the writer could not find a record of the distribution of this balance (179 pounds, 5 shillings and 6 pence) to Michael Karn's heirs, which distribution doubtless would have named his children. Such a record might show that Michael Karn (Kern) was a son of Simon and that one of his children was

Susanna who married John Eller.³

The Evangelical Lutheran Church records of Frederick Co., Md. records the birth and baptismal dates of eight children of another, and younger, Michael Kern whose wife was Christina.

- (1) Jacob Kern, b. 12 June 1776; baptism witnessed by Jacob Kobla and his wife Maria Magdena. Date of baptism not stated. (Page 634)
- (2) Michael Kern, b. 4 June 1778; bap. 12 June 1778; baptism witnessed by the child's parents. (Page 662)
- (3) Anna Maria Kern, b. 1 March 1781; bap. 28 Oct. 1781; baptism witnessed by Gottfried Haller and his wife Elizabeth. (Page 694)
- (4) Catherina Kern, b. 18 Dec. 1784; bap. 6 Feb. 1785; baptism witnessed by "Marie Elizabeth and Charles King." (Page 778)
- (5) Michael Kern, b. 30 June 1786; bap. 4 March 1787; baptism witnessed by child's parents. (Page 833)
- (6) George Kern, b. 1 Oct. 1788; bap. 12 April 1789; baptism witnessed by child's parents. (Page 833)
- (7) Wilhelm Kern, b. 7 Sept. 1791; bap. 12 Apr. 1792; baptism witnessed by Marie Catherine, wife of George Frederick Burk. (Page 834)
- (8) Elizabeth Kern, b. 27 Dec. 1793; bap. 28 Sept. 1794; baptism witnessed by Christian Weber and the child's parents.

Family tradition says that Susannah Kerns, wife of John Eller,³ was born in Guilford County, N. C. on a farm located near the Guilford Courthouse battlefield, north of Greensboro but this writer could find no support for this in the records. He did find the will of one John Karn (sic) of Rowan County dated 26 April 1794 in which the testator mentioned his sisters Susanna, Esther, Mary and Ann and brothers Daniel and Peter. (Rowan Co., N. C. Wills.) It could be that this John Karn and his brothers and sisters were children of Simeon Kern of Rowan County, N. C. and that the Susanna mentioned in his will was the one who married John Eller but there is no proof.

There was one or more Kern (Kerns, Keehn) families in Rowan County prior to 1800. Leonard Kern and Peter Keehn

appear on the Rowan Co., N. C. list of taxables in 1759. ("The Rowan Story" by James S. Brawley, p. 354.) A Rowan Co. deed dated 6 Feb. 1762 shows Conrad Kern to be the attorney and heir of Conrad Michael. (Deed Book 7, p. 394.) Another deed in Rowan Co., dated 5 Feb. 1777 shows Conrad Kern and John Kerns as being "nephews of Conrad Michael, late of the German Empire." (Deed Book 8, p. 550)

The first record of John Eller³ found by this writer was his marriage licence, issued in Rowan County, N. C., 5 November 1792. The fact that it was issued in Rowan County indicates that his fiance, Susanna Kerns, was then a resident of that county. According to her gravestone in the New Hope Baptist Church burial ground located about six miles north and west of North Wilkesboro, N. C. near Rendevous Mountain, she died 10 April 1853, aged 87 years. This would make her birth year 1765 or 1766. Her husband John Eller was buried in the Robert Cleveland burial ground about a mile beyond on the road to Parsons ville. There is no marker at his grave. After the death of his wife plans were laid by his family to place his remains beside hers in New Hope Cemetery but old residents in the vicinity declare that this was never done.

John Eller doubtless lived with his father on Reedy Creek in Rowan County until the latter removed to his Rones Creek farm in what was then Wilkes but after 1799, Ashe Co. The surmise is that he was not living with his father when the 1790 census was taken and did not settle in or near his father's farm on Rones Creek until after his marriage. His first son Simeon was born in Wilkes Co. 7 September 1794 and on 27 Oct. 1795 he witnessed the deed by which his father, Peter Eller, conveyed 200 acres of land on Rones Creek to Gabriel Barn. (Deed Book B-1, p. 466, Wilkes Co., N. C.) On 13 April 1795 he and Michael Stuckers (Stoker) helped to survey 70 acres of land on Rones Creek for Conrad Dick, his grandfather probably.

On 27 December 1797 fifty acres of land on the east bank of the south fork of New River at Johnson's Corner and running south up the river 20 poles to said Eller's old corner etc." was granted to John Eller (Grant No. 1528, Secy. of State's office, Raleigh, N. C.)

On 29 July 1799 Betsey and John Eller made application

to the Court of Pleas of Wilkes County for Administration on the Estate of Peter Eller, deceased. They gave John Bowers and John Kcons for security, these two being bound in the sum of 800 pounds and qualified as the law required. Betsey Eller, doubtless was the deceased's widow and mother of John Eller. Late in 1799 Ashe County was formed out of Wilkes County.

The 1800 Federal Census of Ashe County, N. C. shows John Eller, aged between 26 and 45 with wife of same age and with one female and two male children all under 10.

The 1810 census shows John Eller and wife each under 45 indicating that neither was born earlier than 1765 and with one male 16-26, three females 10-16, three females 10-16 and two males each under 10.

The 1820 Federal Census of Wilkes County show John Eller and wife both over 45 with two males, aged between 18-26, one female, aged between 16-26, one male 16-18, one male 10-16, one female 10-16 and one female under 10.

If the above three census records are correct then both John Eller and his wife Susannah were born between 1765 and 1774.

The land records of Ashe County reveal the following purchases and sales of land by John Eller; probably not a complete list.

29 Jan. 1802 John Eller purchased 200 acres on Obids Creek from Joel Gibson paying 185 pounds for same. (Deed Book A, p. 213.)

9 March 1802, John Eller sold this same land to David Hank receiving 300 pounds for same. (Deed Book B, p. 447)

7 Aug. 1804, John Eller sold to Christian Burkard 290 acres of land in Ashe County on Ha's Creek, a branch of the south fork of New River, receiving 500 dollars for same. (Book B, p. 177)

11 Nov. 1806, John Eller purchased from Alexander Smith about 250 acres of land on the "North side of a ridge that divides the Silarey Branch from the River Branch" paying 200 dollars for same. (Deed Book D, p. 519.)

17 Sept. 1816 and 11 Feb. 1817 John Eller joined other heirs of Peter Eller, deceased, in selling land

that formerly belonged to the said Peter Eller.² These deeds are more fully described under Family II, page 17 herein.

The home of John Eller in Ashe County, according to the writer's uncle, the late Reverend William H. Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) was located on the east side of the south branch of New River where the bridge on the main road from North Wilkesboro to Jefferson now crosses. In his time there was no bridge but only a ford. The Eller domicile was about one hundred yards east of the ford and for many years after the occupants vacated it, it was marked by an old stone chimney and the remains of an apple orchard that once belonged to the Eller farm.

John Eller, seeking relief from rheumatism, removed to the lower altitude of Wilkes County in 1816 when, on March 11 of that year, he purchased from Thomas Fletcher three parcels of land on the north fork of Lewis Fork Creek beginning at Col. Cleveland's old corner and running to a dividing line between Robert Cleveland and John Cleveland, then along several courses of Benjamin Cleveland's old line etc., one of said tracts adjoining the line of Nathaniel Vannoy's land, the three tracts together containing 451 acres. (Deed Book K, p. 267, Wilkes Co., N. C.) Here he lived until his death in 1823. He was buried in the family cemetery of Robert Cleveland on the road from Parlears to Parsons ville. His five sons also settled near by and this writer in October 1954, was shown their farms all located north west of Parlears, N. C. on the winding road to Parsons ville.

A precious memento of the John Eller household is the family Bible in which is recorded the birth dates of all but the youngest child, Mary, of his family. It also records the birth of Simeon Bumgardner on 8 Jan. 1808. It was printed in the German language at Halle, Germany in 1770. It may be the same Bible that George Michael Eller,¹ John's grandfather, willed to his son Jacob because on page 17 is written the words "Jacob Eller his Bible." There is also written on page 15 of the Vorrede, or preface, the words "The holey Bible Peter Eller." (See George Michael Eller's Will on page 7 herein.) Of course these bits of writing, all in English, could have been placed there by later members of

the family. The Bible is now owned by Mr. Wade Eller⁶ of Warrensville, Ashe County, North Carolina, son of Jacob Eller⁵, (David⁴, Jacob³, Peter², George Michael¹). Regretfully it records nothing about John Eller or his wife. The Simeon Bungardner whose birth on 8 Jan. 1808 is recorded in the old Bible very probably was a son of a sister of John Eller who had married, probably, James Bungardner. Proof of this however has not been definitely established.

The children of John Eller and his wife Susannah Kerns were:

- (1) Simeon Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) b. in what is now Ashe Co., N. C., 8 Sept. 1794; d., in Wilkes Co., N. C., 19 June 1850. He m., licence issued in Wilkes Co. 16 April 1817, Fanny McNiel³, b. 12 Jan. 1799; d. 4 Oct. 1856. She was a dau. of James McNiel², (Rev. George¹). Both lie buried in the New Hope Baptist Church yard on the road from Parlears to Parsonville in Wilkes Co. See Family XII, page 177 herein.
- (2) David Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) b. 11 April 1796; d. 18 March 1870. He was twice married firstly, 18 Oct. 1819, to Tabitha Judd, b. 27 June 1803; d. 27 March 1847; and secondly, 27 Feb. 1848, to Mrs. Mary A. Lyons, b. 19 Dec. 1822 whose children by her first husband were Alhora (Elvira) and David. He removed first, in 1828, to Wayne County, Indiana and from there, about 1838, or 1839, to Jefferson Co., Iowa where he lived as a farmer until his death.

Children of David Eller⁴ and his first wife Tabitha Judd were:

- (1) Mary Eller⁵, b., in Wilkes Co., N. C. 20 Sept. 1820, was still living in 1879. She m. first, 1 Sept. 1836, in Wayne Co., Indiana, George Koons who died, 1839 in Jefferson Co., Iowa. He was a son of John Koons³, (Gasper², Davalt¹). She married 2nd., 8 August 1842, Claiborn C. Tinsley, b., in Amherst Co., Virginia, 27 Dec. 1807; still living in Jefferson Co., Iowa in

1879. When about 9 years of age he removed with his family to Kentucky. In 1839 he removed to Illinois and in 1841 to Jefferson Co., Iowa where he was a successful farmer, member of the Baptist Church and a Democrat in politics.

Children of Mary (Polly) Eller⁵ and her first husband George Koons were: (See Koons Family p. 166 herein.)

- (1) Eliza Koons⁶, b. 1837. She probably was the Eliza Koons who m., 8 Sept. 1859, Jacob L. Myers. (1850 Fed. Census of Jefferson Co., Jefferson Co., Iowa Marriages.)
- (2) Martha Koons⁶, b. 1839. She probably was the Martha Koons who m., 24 Feb. 1856, Brinton Hughes. (1850 Fed. Census of Jefferson Co. and Jefferson Co., Iowa marriages.)

Children of Mary (Polly Eller) Koons and her second husband Claiborne C. Tinsley:

- (3) David E. Tinsley⁶, aged 6 in the 1850 census. He was a farmer in Jefferson Co.
 - (4) Alma Tinsley⁶, aged 5 in the 1850 census.
 - (5) Mary J. Tinsley⁶, b. 24 Oct. 1847; d. 20 July 1917; m., 8 Aug. 1872, James Allen Eller⁶, b. 11 March 1847; d. 12 Jan. 1929. He was a son of John⁵ and Jane (Montgomery) Eller⁵, (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹). See family XIV, page 252 herein.
 - (6) Zachary T. Tinsley⁶, aged 6 months in the 1850 census. Farmer Jefferson Co., Iowa.
 - (7) Henry F. Tinsley⁶.
 - (8) Alice Tinsley⁶, died in infancy.
- (2) Jesse F. Eller⁵, b. 12 Nov. 1822; d., June 1884, near Council Bluffs, Iowa. He m., 22 Feb. 1844, Lovisa (Louisa) Marion, b. 1818. Their children were:

- (1) David S. Eller⁶, aged 5 in the 1850 census of Jefferson Co., Iowa.
- (2) Avey T. Eller⁶ (son), aged 4 in the 1850 census.
- (3) Tabitha J. Eller⁶ (dau.), aged 2 in the 1850 census.
- (4) William Washington Eller⁶, aged 1 in the 1850 census. He was appointed U. S. Marshall for the State of Iowa by President Grover Cleveland.
- (5) W. Mack Eller⁶, aged 1 in the 1850 census. He was a twin with next above.
- (6) There may have been other children.
- (3) William Eller⁵, b. 23 Dec. 1824; d. before the family left North Carolina.
- (4) Elizabeth Eller⁵, b. Sept. 1827.
- (5) Clarissa Eller⁵, b. 15 May 1829; m., 18 Dec. 1849 in Jefferson Co., Iowa, William C. Marion, b. 1826.
- (6) John Eller⁵, b. 6 Nov. 1832 in Wayne Co., Ind., m., 27 July 1854, Mary Jane Parnell. Both lived and died in Atlantic, Cass Co., Iowa. No children.

The one child of David Eller⁴ and his second wife, Mrs. Mary A. Lyons, was:

- (7) Alice Eller⁵, b. 29 March 1849; m. 31 Dec. 1868, Marion Tracy, b. 1844; d. 1930. He was a son of Rev. R. M. Tracy, a Baptist Minister of old Maryville, Wapello Co., Iowa. They had 7 children as follows, (1) Robert E. Tracy⁶; (2) Frank Tracy⁶; (3) Grace Tracy⁶; (4) Arthur M. Tracy⁶; (5) Olive Tracy⁶; (6) a daughter⁶ who m. C. D. Laughlin; (7) Nettie Tracy, died young.

- (3) John Eller Jr.⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) b. 17 March 1798; m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., N.C., 20 April 1820, Elizabeth Pay Vannoy, b. 29 Oct. 1804; d. 24 Aug. 1868. She was a dau. of Jesse Vannoy⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹) and his wife Mrs. Mary Shepherd, born Mary Kilby, dau. of William Kilby and his wife Mary Ann Tolds. Family lived on Lewis

Fork Creek in Wilkes Co., N. C.

Children of John Eller⁴ and his wife Elizabeth Ray Vannoy were:

- (1) Susanna Eller⁵, m. William Eller⁴, son of Jacob Eller³, (Peter², George Michael¹). She is said to have lived to the great age of more than 100 years and to see one of her daughters attain the age of 80 years. The family removed to Tennessee.

Children of Susanna and William Eller were:

- (1) Elizabeth Eller⁶.
- (2) Daughter⁶, name not found.
- (3) There may have been other children.
- (2) Mary Eller⁵, m., licence dated 12 March 1842 in Wilkes Co., David Miller.
- (3) Fannie Eller⁵, m., licence dated 8 Feb. 1839 in Wilkes Co., Eli McNiel, son of James McNiel² (Rev. George¹) and his wife Mary Shepherd. (See McNiel family, p. 405 for children.)
- (4) Catherine Eller⁵.
- (5) Alpha (Althea) Eller⁵, b. 1830. She died unm.
- (6) Sarah Caroline Eller⁵, b., 14 June 1831; d., 27 May 1919, aged 87 years, 11 months and 13 days. She m., 18 Jan. 1848, Jesse Yates, b. 4 March 1817; d. 6 June 1898, aged 81 years, 3 months and 2 days, son of John and Elizabeth (Cleveland) Yates. Both lie buried in the Robert Cleveland Cemetery on the road from Parlears to Parsonsville, N. C. Children, if any, not identified.
- (7) Clarissa (Clara) Eller⁵, b. 1834.
- (8) David Eller⁵, b. 1836, Capt. in Confederate Army, m. Ellen Colvard. Family lived near Tracy City, Tennessee. He probably was the David Eller shown in the 1860 census of Ashe Co., N. C., aged 24 with wife Ellen, aged 27 and children (1) Alice Eller⁶, aged 2 and Albina Eller⁶, aged 3 months. Living in the same family was Elizabeth Eller, aged 22, his sister probably.

- (9) Elizabeth Eller⁵, b. 1838.
- (10) Jesse Eller⁵, b. 1840.
- (11) Harrison Eller⁵, b. 1842.
- (12) Martha Eller⁵, b. 1844, twin of next following,
m. Mr. Drawn.
- (13) Matilda Eller⁵, b. 1844, twin of next above.
- (14) Henderson Eller⁵, b. 1848. He removed to Tenn.

(4) Rachel Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) b. 12 Apr. 1800; d. 26 Dec. 1850, (Bible record, gravestone says b. 20 Jan. 1801) m., 22 Aug. 1820, licence dated 19 Aug. 1820, in Wilkes Co., John McNiell³, b. 30 Jan. 1796; d. 21 Jan. 1877, (James², Rev. George¹). See McNiell Family herein. The ten children of Rachel Eller⁴ and her husband John McNiell³ were:

- (1) William H. McNiell, b. 1821; m. 10 March 1843, Sarah Kilby, b. 1825. The 1850 census of Wilkes Co., N. C. lists him, aged 29 with wife Sally, aged 25 and with children as follows.
 - (1) Mary I. McNiell, aged 6.
 - (2) Nancy McNiell, aged 2. She m. her cousin Jesse McNiell son, probably, of John.
 - (3) Byron McNiell, aged 1.
 - (4) Jesse McNiell, aged 25 living with the family in 1850. Who he was is not clear but probably was a cousin, son of Larkin McNiell, deceased.
 - (5) Probably other children.
- (2) Franklin McNiell; m. Rebecca McNiell. A grandchild is Hon. Johnson J. Hayes, Judge of U.S. District Court, Wilkesboro, N. C.
- (3) Alfred McNiell, b. 1825; m., 6 Nov. 1844, Franklin Matilda Vannoy, b. 28 Sept. 1825; d. 1902, dau. of Jesse Vannoy⁵, (Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). For children, see page 370.
- (4) Peter McNiell, b. 26 Aug. 1827; d. 14 Feb. 1909; m., 4 Feb. 1855, Maryann B. Phillips, b. 17 Aug. 1839; d. 21 Feb. 1921. She was a dau. of C. R. Phillips who was accidentally killed 7 April 1865. The name was spelled McNiell in the parent's Bible which was the ancestral spelling.

A later Bible changed the spelling to McNeill and this form was used by all the children. Both Bibles were owned by the late Mrs. Edward Everett Eller, North Wilkesboro, N. C. The fourteen children of Peter McNiel and his wife Maryann B. Phillips were:

- (1) Phineas Gaither McNeill (McNiel) b. 20 Nov. 1855; d. 31 Dec. 1918; m. Alice McMillan, b. 1857/58; d. 16 June 1930, aged 72. She was a dau. of Captain Andrew and Cynthia (Reeves) McMillan. Children, (1) John Reeves McNeill; (2) Jennie McNeill; (3) Andrew Benjamin McNeill; (4) Dora McNeill; (5) Charity Lorena McNeill; (6) Flora Della McNeill; (7) Roger Lester McNeill; (8) Peter Thurman McNeill now living with wife and 10 children at Jefferson, N. C.
- (2) Nancy V. McNeill (McNiel), b. 23 Nov. 1857; d. 21 June 1862.
- (3) Julia Emeline McNeill (McNiel), b. 6 Nov. 1859; m. Mack Abscher and had children, (1) Darius Abscher; (2) Nora Abscher; (3) Mabel Abscher; (4) Agnes Abscher; (5) Claude Abscher.
- (4) Orlando H. McNeill (McNiel), b. 19 Sept. 1861; d., at Hastings, Nebr. and buried there 31 July 1887.
- (5) Peter Rufus McNeill (McNiel), b. 24 May 1864; m. Vina Faw.
- (6) Laura (Leora) B. McNeill (McNiel), b. 18 Apr. 1866; d. 27 March 1938, m. Joseph Black. Had a dau. who m. J. O. Benfield.
- (7) John Franklin McNeill (McNiel), b. 11 Apr. 1868; d. at Hastings, Nebr. and buried there 21 Nov. 1887.
- (8) Joseph Walter McNeill (McNiel) b. 21 June 1870; removed to the west and died there 31 Jan. 1895.
- (9) Elihu Alexander McNeill (McNiel), b. 18

- July 1872; m. Mary Davis and had (1) James Davis McNeill; (2) Edward Alexander McNeill who died unmarried.
- (10) Rachel Allas McNeill (McNiel), b. 26 Sept. 1874; d. 26 Aug. 1894. She died unmarried.
- (11) Lizzie Rebecca McNeill (McNiel), b. 2 Apr. 1879; d. 5 May 1956; m. 30 July 1896, Edward Everett Eller⁶, (Jesse F.⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 12 Feb. 1870; d. 18 Oct. 1955. He was a merchant and lived in North Wilkesboro, N. C. Their three children are, (1) Mary Elizabeth Eller⁷, b. 10 Sept. 1897; m. William Marvin McCully and has two children named William Marvin McCully Jr. and Edward Eller McCully; (2) Ernest McNeill Eller⁷, b. 23 Jan. 1903, Rear Admiral U.S.N. retired, now serving as Director of Engineering at Bucknell University. He m., 27 May 1926, Agnes Fogel Pfohl and has two children viz. Peter McNeill Pfohl Eller⁸, b. 24 Aug. 1937 and John Christian Eller⁸, b. 29 Nov. 1940; (3) Franklin Peter Eller⁷, b. March 10, 1905; m. Ethel Ward and have children, Peter Eller⁸ and Edward E. Eller⁸. (See Eller Fam. XVI, p. 277 herein.)
- (12) William Heggie McNeill (McNiel), b. 12 April 1879; d. 15 Jan. 1925; m. Mollie Evelyn Eller⁶, (Jesse F.⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 11 May 1881. He was a merchant in North Wilkesboro, N. C. Had children, (1) Frank McNeill; (2) Frances McNeill, twin with Frank; (3) Margaret McNeill; (4) Robert McNeill; (5) Edward McNeill who d. young.
- (13) Benjamin Avery McNeill (McNiel), b. 10 July 1881; d. 4 July 1939 at Los Angeles, California. He married Maude Phipps and had one dau., Ruth McNeill, who did not

marry.

- (14) Wiley Emit (Emmet) McNeill (McNiel), b. 13 April 1885; d. 26 June 1949; m. Astoria McConnell. Children, (1) Willard McNeill; (2) Mary Lillian McNeill; (3) Wiley McNeill; (4) Emmet McNeil.
- (5) George McNiel, aged 20 in the 1850 census of Wilkes Co. His gravestone in New Hope Cem. reads b. 18 Jan. 1830; d. 20 Sept. 1880. He m. Susan Vannoy, dau., probably of Enoch.
- (6) Mary McNiel, aged 17 in the 1850 census of Wilkes Co. She prob. m. David Eller⁵, p. 185.
- (7) Nancy Caroline McNiel, aged 15 in the 1850 census of Wilkes Co. She d. unmarried. Her gravestone in New Hope Cem. reads b. 8 Oct. 1835.
- (8) Frances Emeline McNiel, aged 12 in the 1850 census of Wilkes Co. She d. unmarried. Her gravestone in New Hope Cem. reads b. 18 May 1838; d. 8 Nov. 1912.
- (9) Jesse McNiel, aged 9 in the 1850 census of Wilkes Co. He married his cousin Nancy McNiel, daughter, probably, of William McNiel.
- (10) Laura McNiel, aged 4 in the 1850 census. She m. Mr. Canter.

- (5) Absolom Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) b. 17 Feb. 1803; d. 7 Feb. 1879; m., 1 March 1824, licence dated 28 Feb. 1824 in Wilkes Co., Sally Reynolds, b. 16 Feb. 1805; d. 6 March 1875. The farm of Absolom and Sally Eller was located on Parlears Creek, Wilkes Co., N. C.

Children of Absolom Eller⁴ and his wife Sally Reynolds were six sons and four daughters as follows:

- (1) John Ashley Eller⁵, b. 3 Dec. 1824; m. 27 Oct. 1852, Bethary Fairchild. They are said to have had several children.
- (2) Aley Eller⁵, b. 12 March 1826; d. 16 July 1892; m., licence dated 22 April 1842, Abraham Wesley Vannoy, b. 6 Sept. 1817; d., in Wapello

Co., Iowa, 27 Aug. 1891 where family moved in 1869, travelling by wagon to Nashville, Tenn., and from there by water down the Cumberland to the Ohio, thence to the Mississippi and up that river to Keokuk, Iowa from whence they moved on to their destination by wagon. Abraham Wesley Vannoy was a son of Jesse Vannoy⁵, (Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). See Vannoy family VIII, p. 370 herein for a better record of this family.

Children of Aley Eller⁵ and her husband Abraham Wesley Vannoy were four sons and five daughters as follows:

- (1) Anderson Mitchell Vannoy, b., 13 May 1844, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 31 July 1908, at the home of his sister, Mrs. Samuel C. Woodruff in Highland Center, Iowa. He married, 6 May 1866, in Ashe Co., N. C., Adeline Miller, dau. of George W. and Aley (Hubbard) Miller. He served four years under General Lee in the War Between the States. In 1873 family moved to near Alton Osborne Co., Kansas but returned to Wapello Co., Iowa in the summer of 1875. (See Vannoy Fam. VIII, p. 370 herein.)

Children of Anderson Mitchell Vannoy and his wife Adeline Miller were:

- (1) Victoria Lieuelllyn Vannoy, b. 3 March 1867; m. 1st., 18 March 1882, Samuel C. Darden of Wapello Co., Iowa; m. 2nd., 25 June 1905, Shurman Russel Knapp. Family lived at Covert, Michigan.
- (2) Robert Addison Vannoy, b. 8 Nov. 1868; m. 29 Oct. 1896, Luella Frances Smith. Family resided at Harlan, Iowa.
- (3) George W. Vannoy (called Jack), b. 7 Mch. 1871; m. July 1893, Sarah Baldoser. Family resided, Fremont, Iowa.
- (4) Ruda Hannibal Vannoy, b. 18 March 1873;

- d. 27 Feb. 1891.
- (5) Harley Abraham Vannoy, b. 3 Nov. 1875; d. 6 May 1943; m. 29 Nov. 1899, Maude, dau. of James Leslie and Louisa (Luman) Mitchell of Pekin, Iowa; resided, Long Beach, Calif. He was a member of the Sons of the Am. Rev. as a descendant of Nathaniel Vannoy 1749-1835.
- (6) Aley Cornelia Vannoy, b. 19 Apr. 1878; d. 1 June 1897; m. 4 Sept. 1895, Cecil Double, no issue.
- (7) Oscar Martin Vannoy, b. 1 Sept. 1880; d. 7 July 1899.
- (8) Chester Arthur Vannoy, b. 30 Jan. 1883; m. 19 Jan. 1905, Emma Margaret Held of Hardin Co., Iowa. Family resided in Clarion, Iowa.
- (9) Mary Eunice Vannoy, b. 18 Feb. 1885; m. 14 Aug. 1912, William J. Copenhagen of Iowa Falls, Iowa, formerly of Chilhowie, Va. Family resides at Mitchellville, Iowa.
- (10) William Porter Vannoy, b. 25 April 1887; m. 4 Aug. 1913, Ruth Frances Cleveland Franklin of Vancouver, Wash. Family resides, Eureka, Calif.
- (11) Lester Cleveland Vannoy, b. 23 Nov. 1890. He d. unmarried. (See p. 437)
- (2) Mary Ann Vannoy, m. George Bartlett McNiel. Family lived in Wapello Co., Iowa. Of issue were, (1) Margaret McNiel who m. Charles Tinsley; (2) Lutita McNiel, m. Mr. Mace; (3) William McNiel who married and had the following children, Ella who married Ulysses Hawthorne, Cora, Lee, Hester, Guy, John and probably others.
- (3) Sarah Carolina Vannoy, m. Lafayette Eller. She predeceased him and he married Abigail Phelps. There were no children by either marriage who lived to maturity.
- (4) George W. Vannoy, b. 13 Nov. 1850; d. 28

Dec. 1881.

(5) Elza F. Vannoy, m. Mattie Melson.

(6) Julia Vannoy, m. George W. Davis. Family were farmers near Farson, Iowa.

(7) Franky Matilda Vannoy, m. Samuel C. Woodruff. Family lived near Highland Center, Wapello Co., Iowa.

(8) Katherine Vannoy, m. Alexander Melson. Family removed to Oklahoma.

(9) Jesse Absolom Vannoy, m. Emma Riley.

(3) Rachel Eller⁵, b. 27 Dec. 1827. She may have been the Rachel Eller who married Jonathan Stout, licence issued in Wilkes Co. 3 Dec. 1844.

(4) Matthias Eller⁵, b. 22 March 1831.

(5) Francis Eller⁵, b. 3 Jan. 1833; m. Mary whose surname was not found. His will, dated 15 Sept. 1894 in Wilkes Co., mentioned his wife Mary I. Eller and five children as follows.

(1) John G. Eller⁶.

(2) Buna V. Eller⁶, m. Mr. Walch.

(3) M. C. Eller⁶, m. Mr. Walch.

(4) Candis A. Eller⁶.

(5) Arthur Eller⁶.

(6) Simeon Eller⁵, b. 25 Jan. 1835; d. young.

(7) Susan Eller⁵, b. 2 Nov. 1836; m. her cousin, Anderson Mitchell Church, son of Rev. Alexander and Mary (Eller) Church.

(8) Nancy Jane Eller⁵, b. 1 July 1838; m., licence dated 9 Dec. 1854 in Wilkes Co., Edmond W. Foster.

(9) James Madison Eller⁵, b. 17 June 1840; d. 15 July 1920; m. Louisa Vannoy, dau. of Rev. John Humphrey Vannoy⁶, (Jesse⁵, Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). Of issue was Dr. Albert J. Eller of Ready Branch, Wilkes Co., N. C.

(10) William Harrison Eller⁵, b. 16 Sept. 1843.

(6) Peter Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 17 March 1805; d. 7 Nov. 1872; m. 1st. Fanny Yates. She was a daughter of John Yates and his wife Elizabeth

Cleveland, the latter b. 15 July 1783, daughter of Robert Cleveland. He m. 2nd., 16 Nov. 1863, Louisa Church, b. 1835/6. Peter Eller was a prominent man in early Wilkes County. He served two terms in the North Carolina Legislature and was a member of the N. C. Constitutional Assembly. He and his brother Simeon established the old Academy in Wilkesboro, one of the first schools of higher education in Western North Carolina. He was chosen Colonel of the Wilkes Co. Militia and served in that capacity for many years. His brother Simeon was chosen Captain at the same time. He was member and chairman of the first board of superintendents of free public schools in Wilkes County. He was a brilliant student and interested in all public affairs particularly those pertaining to public schools. Susan (Susanna) Eller, aged 85, his mother doubtless, was living with him in 1850, according to the Federal Census of that year.

The children of Peter Eller⁴ and his wife Fanny Yates were:

- (1) Martha Eller⁵, b. 1832; m. George Cantor.
- (2) Benjamin Franklin Eller⁵, b. 1835; m. 20 Sept. 1854, Mary H. Brookshier.
- (3) Barnett Cleveland Eller⁵, b. 1837.
- (4) Henry Gordon Eller⁵, b. 1839. Confederate soldier. Died in action.
- (5) Rufus Eller⁵, b. 1843.
- (6) John Eller⁵, b. 1845. Confederate soldier. Died in action.
- (7) Saphronie Eller⁵, m. John H. McNiel.

Children:

- (1) Fanny McNiel, m. Zachary Taylor Watson.
Family lived in Watauga Co., N. C.
- (2) Eller McNiel.
- (3) Floyd McNiel.
- (4) Barnum McNiel.
- (5) Itel McNiel.
- (6) Lowrie McNiel.
- (7) Mattie McNiel.
- (8) Anther McNiel.

(9) Sarah McNeil.

The children of Peter Eller⁴ and his 2nd. wife, Louisa Church were, (1870 census of Wilkes Co.):

(8) Gaither Eller⁵, b. 1865.

(9) Robert Eller⁵, b. 1869.

(7) Delilah Gazia Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 15 Feb. 1808; m. 30 Oct. 1829, Richard Saunders. Of issue was a son William Saunders who lived in Ashe Co., N. C. Probably other children.

(8) Mary (called Polly) Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 1810; m. Alexander Church, a Baptist Minister, and had children as follows.

(1) Jesse Calvin Church.

(2) Henry Harrison Church.

(3) Anderson Mitchell Church who married his cousin Susan Eller⁵, daughter of Absalom⁴ and Sarah (Reynolds) Eller. (John³, Peter², George Michael¹)

(4) James Church.

(5) William Church.

(6) Matilda Church.

(7) Caroline Martha Church.

(8) Jane Church.

CATHERINE ELLER³

Daughter of Peter Eller, Family II, p. 17.

FAMILY VII

CATHERINE ELLER³, (Peter², George Michael Eller¹) was born in Rowan County, N. C., 6 March 1773; d. after 1850, probably in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa at the home of her daughter Mary (Polly) Graybill. The date and place of her birth and the names of her parents were stated in the Patriarchal Blessing accorded her on 30 July 1843 at Nauvoo, Ill. by Hyrum Smith of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. (Vol. 3, p. 148 on file at the Genealogical Society of Utah at Salt Lake City.) She married, about 1791/92, Michael Stoker³, born 24 March 1762, according to a Bible owned by a member of the Lackey family and 20 May 1762 by Evangelical Lutheran Church Records of Frederick, Md. and died after 27 Oct. 1836 when he sold land in Jackson Co., Ohio and removed to Missouri. There is some evidence stemming from endowment transcripts in the Index Bureau of the Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in Salt Lake City that she had a middle name, Martha. Some of her children, viz. Elizabeth, John and Michael appear on those transcripts as children of Michael Stoker and Catherine Martha Eller.

Michael Stoker, doubtless, was the son of Michael Stoker (Stocker) who settled in Frederick Co., Md. about the middle of the 18th century. No other family of the Stoker (Stocker) name was found by this writer in any of the early Frederick Co. records. The 18th century translated records of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick, Md., established about 1746, show many Michael Stoker (Stocker) entries beginning with the birth, on 1 April 1758, of Anna Barbara, daughter of "Mich Stocker" (sic) and his wife "Ana Barb". On page 552 of a copy of these church records, now in possession of the Maryland Historical Society in Baltimore, Maryland, will be found a recording of eight children of Michael Stocker (sic) the youngest, named George, born 13 Nov. 1781. The first of these children was named Marie Barbara, born 1 April 1758. She doubtless was the same as or the twin of another daughter named Anna Barbara mentioned above as having been born on the same date. Another record

shows, again, the birth of Marie Barbara, daughter of Michael Stoker (sic) born 1 April 1758; baptized 15 May 1758. Thus the church records contain three separate entries of the birth, on 1 April 1758, of a daughter to Michael Stoker (Stocker), as follows:

- (1) "On 1 Apr. 1758 to Mich. Stocker et uxori Ana Barbara a daughter Anna Barbara. Witnesses (to Baptism) Marie Barbara filia coelebs Michael Roemers." Filia coelebs means unmarried daughter of-.
- (2) "1758, 1 April to Michael Stoker (sic) a daughter Marie Barbara, sponsored by Barbara Romerin, baptized 15 May 1758."
- (3) "1758, 1 April to Michael Stocker (sic) a daughter Marie Barbara, sponsored by Barbara Romerin, baptized 15 May 1758."

As already stated, page 552 of the church book, records, on one single page, the birth of eight children to Michael Stocker (sic) the last child of whom, named George, was born, 13 November 1781 and baptized 7 June 1782. The first seven of these recordings obviously were made in 1769, the 8th having been put there in 1782 as will be explained later. Preceding the names of the 1st, 4th, 5th and 6th and 7th child, the symbol † was added to show, doubtless, that the child was deceased when the record was made. The record, on page 552 of the church records, is as follows:

- (1) 1 April 1758, to Michael Stocker a child Marie Barbara; † godmother, Barbara Romerin; baptized 15 May 1758.
- (2) 1 Jan. 1760, to Michael Stocker, a child Johana Magdale, godparents, Heinrich Hanth (and wife) Magdalena. Date of Baptism not stated.

(Note by J.W.H. - On page 494 of the church record is shown the marriage on 2 Nov. 1784 "by licence" of Johanna Magdalena Stockern (sic) and Johann Jost Stimmel, Michael Stocker (sic), Peter Stimmel and John and Peter Schnog serving as witnesses.)

- (3) 20 May 1762, to Michael Stocker, a child Michael; godparents Michael Romer (and wife) Charlotte Amalia, (Amalis). Date of Baptism not stated.

(Note by J.W.H. - This writer believes that this was the Michael Stocker who married Catherine

Eller of Family VII herein, page 88.

- (4) 26 Aug. 1764, to Michael Stocker, a child, Elizabeth;
✚ godmother, Elizabeth Romerin. Date of baptism not
stated.
 - (5) 24 May 1767, to Michael Stocker, a child, Balthasar;
✚ godparents, Balthasar Boch (and wife) Rosina. Date
of Baptism not stated.
 - (6) 11 gbr 1769 (two children) to Michael Stocker, namely
 - (7) ✚ a child Marie Barbara; godparents, Johannes Haas
(and wife) Mar. Barbara, and a child Christina; god-
mother, Christina Romerin, ledig, meaning unmarried.
Baptized 19 gbr. 1769.
- (Note gbr is usually an abbreviation in German for
born but in this case probably means November or
possibly February.)
- (8) 13 Nov. 1781, to Michael Stocker, a child, Georg;
sponsor Georg Bens. Baptized 7 June 1782.

The above record of children of Michael Stocker, together with others shown below are interesting in two ways. First it will be noted that one of the sponsors in every case bore the same given name as the child. It was a custom in early German families to select as godmother or godfather of children being baptized the person for whom the child was named, usually a close relative and in some cases a respected friend. Second, as was shown by the first record quoted above and as will be shown by other records quoted below, Michael Stoker's wife as late as 24 March 1766 (Deed record) was Barbara and as early as 12 April 1770 (Deed record) was Elizabeth. That these wives, Barbara and Elizabeth, were spouses of the same Michael Stoker is definitely established by the land records of Frederick County but, as the two next following church records show, Michael Stocker's full name was Joh. (John) Michael Stoker.

- (1) Page 564 of the translated church records at Md. Hist. Soc. - Johannes, son of Joh. Michael and Elizabeth Stoker (sic), b. 4 Jan. 1772 and baptized 9 Feb. 1772.

(Note by J.W.H. - Page 233 of the church records show that Johannes Stoker (sic), aged 19, was confirmed on 22 April 1791. A translated record of the German Reformed Church of Frederick Co., Md., p. 196, found

at the Gen. Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints at Salt Lake City shows a child, Marianna Stocker, was born to Johannes and Catherina Stocker 10 Aug. 1809. Susan Kuntz (Frentz) was her godmother. A Catherina Stoker (sic) is mentioned as a dau. in the will of John Coons (sic) of Frederick Co., Md. dated 23 Dec. 1816 and proved 6 Mch. 1817. (Liber H.S., No. 2, p. 55, Frederick Co., Md. Wills.)

- (2) Page 591 of the translated record of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick, Md. at the Gen. Society in Salt Lake City - Marie Salome, dau. of Michael and Elizabeth Stocker (sic) b. 9 May 1773; bap. 27 June 1773. Her godparents were John Michel and Salome Alex (sic).
- (3) Page 617 of the translated record of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick, Md. at Md. Hist. Soc.- Marie Barbara, dau. of Joh. Michael and Elizabeth Stoker (sic), b. 23 Dec. 1774; bap. 16 Apr. 1775. Her godparents were Johannes and Marie Barbara Hass.
- (4) Pages 638 and 1017 of the translated record of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick, Md. at the Gen. Soc. in Salt Lake City - Eva Margreth, dau. of Michael and Elizabeth Stocker (sic), b. 22 July 1776; bap. 10 Nov. 1776. Her godparents were Jacob and Margreth Bens. This child died 12 Sept. 1777, aged 1 year.

One may wonder why these four children were not listed with other children of Michael Stoker on page 552 of the church record (supra). After mentioning seven additional, more or less pertinent, translated church records the reason for this, as this writer sees it will be explained.

- (1) Page 407 of the translated record of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick, Md., found in the Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, it is shown that Michael Stoker and Mary Adams were married, by licence, 21 June 1778. The witnesses were Abraham Fah and his wife Juliana and Adam and Peter Schnock. Frederick Co. Marriage Records show that Michael Stoker and Mary A _____, the spelling not complete,

- on 1 June 1778, were given a licence to be married.
- (2) Page 209, Ibid. shows that Michael Stoker born 24 May 1862 and Magdalena Stockern (sic) born 1 Jan. 1760 were confirmed. These two were brothers and sisters, children of Michael and Barbara Stoker (Stocker), their birth dates in their confirmation checking substantially with those recorded on page 552 of the same translated church record.
 - (3) Page 664 of the translated record of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick, Md. found in the Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints at Salt Lake City, Utah, shows that Anna Margareth, daughter of Michael and Anna Marie Stocker (sic) was born 15 May 1779 and baptized 24 July 1779. Her godparents were Adam and Anna Margaretha Schnock.
 - (4) Page 686 of the same church record as next above shows that Marie Catherina, daughter of Michael and Anna Maria Stocker (sic) was born 4 Sept. 1780.
 - (5) Page 752 of the same church record as next above shows that Jacob, son of Michael and Anna Maria Stocker (sic), was born 22 May 1785. His sponsors at baptism were his parents.
 - (6) Page 113 of the translated record of the German Reformed Church of Frederick, Md. at the Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in Salt Lake City, Utah, shows that Charlotte, daughter of Michael Stocker (sic), was born 19 Feb. 1788. Her mother's name was not given. Her godparents were Peter and Julia (Juliana) Schnock (Schnood).
 - (7) Page 1017 of the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick, Maryland at the Gen. Soc. of the Church of Latter-day Saints at Salt Lake City shows that Elizabeth, wife of Michael Stoker died 10 Oct. 1777 at the age of 33 years.

It should be kept in mind that the only Stoker (Stocker) family found in the early church, land or court records of Frederick County, Maryland was one headed by Michael. The only suggestion of a Stoker or Stocker of another given

name was the same Michael in the recordings of his children by his second wife, Elizabeth. In those recordings he was called Joh. Michael Stoker. Deed records in Frederick Co. calling him a saddler in every case and showing his wife to have been Barbara in March 1766 and Elizabeth in April 1770 proves the two Michaels to have been the same person. The second wife, Elizabeth, died 10 Oct. 1777 at the age of 33. On 21 June 1778 he married Mary (Marie) Adams as already shown.

This writer explains the one page record that is found of Michael Stoker's (Stocker) children in the Evangelical Lutheran Church of Frederick Co., Md. as follows. When his first two daughters (twins probably) were born he had them baptized and recorded in the church book. The next four children were not baptized or recorded as they were born. When his twins, Marie Barbara and Christina were born in 1769 he had them baptized and recorded and when this was being done he decided to record all of his other children, four of whom had not been recorded, naming their godparents from memory. This would account for all of these children appearing on one page where immediately prior entries were 1769 and immediate subsequent ones 1770.

When children by his second wife, Elizabeth, came he had them baptized and recorded. Apparently there were four of them, one named Johannes, b. 4 Jan. 1772, another named Marie Salome, b. 9 May 1773, the third was Marie Barbara, b. 23 Dec. 1774 and the fourth Eva Margreth, b. 22 July 1776; d. 12 Sept. 1777. Then on 10 Oct. 1777 his wife, Elizabeth, aged 33, died and on 21 June 1778 he married Mary (Marie) Adams, his third wife.

The first child of this third marriage was Anna Margareth, b. 15 May 1779. She was baptized and recorded. The second child by this third marriage was Marie Catherina, born 4 Sept. 1780 and baptized 4 March (May) 1781. She probably died young. The fourth child was Georg b. 13 Nov. 1781. This child was baptized 7 June 1782 and the baptism recorded not on the current page of the record book but squeezed in on the 1769/1770 page where other children of Michael Stoker (Stocker) had been recorded enmasse. Thus we have on the 1769/1770 page of the church book a record of eight children of Michael Stoker (Stocker) born between

1758 and 1782 appearing on that page with other children of his who were born after 1769 appearing on other pages. The fact that his son Georg was so recorded is pretty conclusive proof that all of the eight Stoker (Stocker) children on that one page had the same father. The symbol † apparently was to indicate that the child was deceased and, doubtless, was inserted when the baptism of the son Georg was recorded.

Other entries in the church records show that Michael Stocker (Stoker) and his wife, Anna Maria, had two other children, one named Jacob, b. 22 May 1785 and the other named Charlotte, b. 19 Feb. 1788, making 17 children as follows.

By first wife Ana Barbara -

- (1) Anna Barbara Stocker (Stoker), b. 1 Apr. 1758. She died young.
- (2) Marie Barbara Stocker (Stoker), b. 1 Apr. 1758, the same as or twin of next above. She died young.
- (3) Johana Magdale Stocker, (Stoker), b. 1 Jan. 1760.
- (4) Michael Stocker (Stoker) Jr., b. 20 May 1762. (24 May 1762 or 24 Mar. 1762)
- (5) Elizabeth Stocker (Stoker), b. 26 Aug. 1764. She died young.
- (6) Balthasar Stocker (Stoker), b. 24 May 1767. He died young.
- (7) Marie Barbara Stocker (Stoker), b. 11 - 1769. She died young.
- (8) Christina Stocker (Stoker), b. 11 - 1769. Twin of next above. She d. young.

By second wife, Elizabeth -

- (9) Johannes Stocker (Stoker), b. 4 Jan. 1772.
- (10) Marie Salome Stocker (Stoker), b. 9 May 1773.
- (11) Marie Barbara Stocker (Stoker), b. 25 Dec. 1774.
- (12) Eva Margreth Stocker (Stoker), b. 22 July 1776; d. 12 Sept. 1777.

By third wife, Anna Marie Adams -

- (13) Anna Margareth Stocker (Stoker), b. 15 May 1779.
- (14) Marie Catherina Stocker (Stoker), b. 4 Sept. 1780.
- (15) George Stocker (Stoker), b. 13 Nov. 1781, baptized 2 June 1782.
- (16) Jacob Stocker (Stoker), b. 22 May 1785.
- (17) Charlotte Stocker (Stoker), b. 19 Feb. 1788.

The church records also show that Michael Stocker (Stoker) witnessed a goodly number of baptisms and marriages. One marriage, "by licence in Virginia," which he and George Schaeffer witnessed, on 20/21 Apr. 1788, was that of Christopher Schaeffer and Elizabeth Adams, she, perhaps, a sister of his third wife. (Page 309.) Michael Stocker attended communion service on Oct. 18, 1778, 13 May 1779, May 14, 1780, May 19, 1782, June 8, 1783, June 30, 1784, June 4, 1786, May 27, 1787, Oct. 7, 1787 and April 24, 1791. On June 30, 1784 and June 4, 1786 he was accompanied by his "filia," meaning his daughter. A Michael Stocher (sic) attended services Oct. 23, 1803 and June 2, 1805. After the latter date he was not found again in the records.

The spelling of the name in the church records varied frequently between Stoker and Stocker but in deeds mentioned herein, it was spelled Stoker. He obviously was a German but from whence in Germany he or his parents came was not discovered. This writer once thought that he was, very likely, the son of Michael Stoker, aged 31 who came to Pennsylvania on the ship "Brittania" with Margaret Stoker, aged 24, his wife probably, and took his oath of allegiance 21 Sept. 1731 but dismissed the idea when he later learned that Michael and Margaret Stoker's son Michael died in 1771 in Macungie Twp. of Northampton (now Lehigh Co.), Pennsylvania, his will having been probated there, 25 Jan. 1771, naming a wife Margaret and children Mary, Elizabeth, Catherine, Susannah and George.

Michael Stoker of Frederick Co., Md. is first found in the records of that county on 1 April 1758 when the birth dates of his daughters Ann Barbara and Marie Barbara, (they may have been the same child), were recorded in the Evangelical Lutheran Church at Frederick, Md. On 14 May 1760 he purchased from Ballis Paugh lot No. 118 in Fredericktown, Frederick County, Md. (Deed Book F, p. 985) In that deed he is called a sadler. Another Frederick Co. deed dated 24 March 1766, "Michael Stoker, sadler," his wife Barbara relinquishing her dower, sold this same lot in Frederick Town to John Hoffman. (Deed Book K, p. 432.) On 30 Aug. 1768, "Michael Stoker sadler" purchased from Henry Brunner lot No. 83 and a half interest in lot No. 80 located in Frederick Town. (Deed Book L, pp. 473-475.) This deed was

corrected on 24 Dec. 1772 to read lot 82 rather than lot 83. (Deed Book P, p. 530.)

Sometime near the date of the last purchase his first wife Barbara apparently died because on 12 April 1770 "Michael Stoker, sadler," his wife Elizabeth relinquishing her dower, sold to Henry Brunner, a five foot strip off of the lot purchased from said Brunner 30 Aug. 1768. (Deed Book N, p. 90.) On 7 Nov. 1774 "Michael Stoker," his wife Elizabeth relinquishing her dower, conveyed to Samuel Miller a part of lot No. 82 that he had acquired from Henry Brunner, 30 Aug. 1768, when his wife doubtless was Barbara. (Deed Book L, p. 473-475 and Deed Book W, p. 235.) On 19 Nov. 1778 "Michael Stoker farmer," his wife Mary relinquishing her dower, sold another part of lot No. 82 to Philip Shade. (Deed Book RPl, p. 519.) These deeds relating to Lot No. 82 first when his wife, doubtless, was Barbara, second when his wife, certainly, was Elizabeth and third when his wife, certainly, was Mary (Marie) are conclusive proof that it was the same Michael Stoker who married these three wives.

The Archives of Maryland, Vol. XLVIII shows orders in Council on 30 Nov. 1781 to pay certain sums of money to Michael and James Stocker (sic). On 14 March 1783 other orders were given to pay Michael Stoker (sic) 17 pounds, 17 shillings and 1 pence.

Michael Stockerd (Stoker) is shown in the 1790 census of Wilkes County, Morgan District as being over 16 years of age but with no other person listed in his family. Morgan District later (1799) became Ashe County and was the same District where Peter Eller, John Koons and Conrad Dick lived. His farm was on the North Fork of New River in Ashe Co. He married Catherine Eller³ about 1791/92 and on 29 Dec. 1792 purchased from John Dick 100 acres of land on Naked Creek in Ashe Co. which creek flows from the west into the south fork of New River. James Bunyard was a witness. (Book B-1, p. 249, Wilkes Co., N. C. Deeds.) On 13 March 1806 he entered 150 acres of land on the North Fork of New River adjoining his existing land. This land was surveyed March 12, 1806 and granted to Michael Stoker, 27 Nov. 1806. (Grant #629, Ashe Co., N. C., Secy. of State's office, Raleigh, N. C.) The survey was signed by Jesse and Eli Cleveland and attested by Peter and Jacob Ellar (sic).

The family removed to Jackson Co., Ohio about 1814/15. It was here, probably, that the parents embraced the Mormon Faith. On 27 Oct. 1836 he sold his property in Jackson Co., Ohio and followed the Mormon migration to Missouri. His wife Catherine, apparently was living near Nauvoo, Illinois in 1841 where she had herself baptized for her father Peter Eller², her grandparents on her mother's side, viz. Kinrod (Conrad) and Catherine Dick, her brother John Eller³ and her dau. Rebecca Stoker⁴. (Nauvoo, Ill. Baptisms for the Dead, Mormon, at Gen. Soc. of Utah, Salt Lake City.) See full list of these baptisms on page 20, Family II herein.

This writer is indebted to Mrs. Madeline E. Fletcher of Boise, Idaho for the following record of descendants of Catherine Eller³ and her husband Michael Stoker Jr. as well as for much other information about the Stoker, Eller, Dick and Koons families that appears on other pages of this book. The family Bible of Catherine (Stoker) Lackey⁴, now owned by a descendant, furnished some of the data supplied by Mrs. Fletcher while other family records collected by her from many sources supplied the remainder.

The children of Catherine Eller³, (Peter², George Michael¹) and her husband, Michael Stoker, were, five sons and three daughters as follows:

- (1) Mary (Polly) Stoker⁴, b., 24 Nov. 1792, in that part of Wilkes Co. that in 1799 became Ashe Co., N. C.; d., 18 Feb. 1864, (gravestone), in Pottawattamie Co., Ia. (Family rec. also says d. 18 Feb. 1864.) She m., about 1811, in Ashe Co., N. C., Michael Graybill, b., 14 May 1787 in Wilkes, later Ashe Co., N. C.; d., 24 Sept. 1856 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. Both lie buried in a cemetery situated east of Council Bluffs, Iowa.

Children of Mary (Polly) Stoker⁴ and her husband Michael Graybill, were:

- (1) David Graybill⁵, b., 24 Sept. 1812 in Ashe Co., N. C.; d., in Adams Co., Ill. He m., Mahala Hill.
- (2) Catherine Graybill⁵, b., 9 June 1814, in Ashe Co., N. C.; d., 1 Dec. 1886, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, where she lies buried in the cemetery

situated east of Council Bluffs. She probably m., Philip Gatrost but proof not found.

- (3) Simeon Peter Graybill⁵, b., 26 March 1816, in Bloomfield Twsp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 27 June 1889, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. He m., 16 March 1837, in Jackson Co., Ohio, Amanda Hill who d. 21 Feb. 1848, in Adams Co., Ill. He m., 2nd., 5 Oct. 1862, Mrs. Frances (Graham) Downs, dau. of Thomas and Sarah A. (McCruary) Graham.
- (4) Levi Graybill⁵, b., 12 March 1818, in Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 30 Nov. 1912. He m., Patience Smith, b. 25/26 Nov. 1825 in Henry Co., Ind. and died, 14 Aug. 1895, at Wheeler Grove, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. She was a dau. of John Smith and his wife Massie Koons. (See Family X herein.) Levi Graybill lies buried in the cemetery located east of Council Bluffs, Iowa, his wife, Patience, in the cemetery at Wheeler Grove.
- (5) George Washington Graybill⁵, b., 26 June 1821, in Jackson Co., Ohio; d. 5 March 1900. He m. twice, first to Mary Smith, b. 16 Sept. 1823; d. 16 Feb. 1860. He m. 2nd., in 1863 his deceased wife's twice widowed sister, Mrs. Hannah (Oman or Omen) Sexton, widow of James Sexton. (See pp. 149/150) These two sisters were daughters of John and Massie (Koons) Smith and granddaughters of Mary Eller³ (Peter², George Michael¹) and her husband George Koons. (See History and Directory of Pottawattamie County, Iowa, 1880-1881, also see Biographical History of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa by Lewis Pub. Co., 1891.)

Children by first wife (family record and 1850 and 1860 Census of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa):

- (1) Hannah Graybill⁶, aged 8 in 1850 and 17 in 1860, b. in Ohio. She m. Henry Fisher.
- (2) Brigham Young Graybill⁶, b. 10 May 1844, at Nauvoo, Ill.; d. April 1931; m. Theresa _____, b. in Ind., 11 Aug. 1842; d. 6 March 1900.
- (3) George Graybill⁶, b. 1846/47, in Iowa; m. Laura Doty.

- (4) Polly (Purley) Graybill⁶, b. 1848/49; d. 1872.
 - (5) John Graybill⁶, b. 12 May 1851; d. 10 May 1919; m., 24 March 1880, Annes Elizabeth Ervin, b., 12 May 1858, near Logan, Iowa; d. 4 Oct. 1927. She was a dau. of James and Sarah (Higgenbotham) Ervin, who came to Iowa in 1856 from Va. It was their dau., Florence Eva Graybill (Wilson)⁷, who supplied the family data pertaining to George Washington Graybill.
 - (6) William I. Graybill⁶, aged 7 in 1860. Probably the same as Isaiah Graybill who m. Mary Ann Williams.
 - (7) Massie Graybill⁶, aged 5 in 1860, b. in Iowa, probably the same as Mattie Graybill⁶, b. 3 Apr. 1855; d. 29 Sept. 1872 (gravestone).
 - (8) Sarah Graybill⁶, probably, b. 16 Oct. 1856; d. 13 Sept. 1857 (gravestone).
 - (9) Catherine Graybill⁶, aged 2 in 1860, b. in Iowa. She m. Thomas Cook.
 - (10) Adelaide Graybill⁶. The same probably as Lydia J. Graybill, aged 4 months in 1860 census. She m. William Cook, a brother of Thomas Cook, who m. her sister Catherine.
- Children of George Washington Graybill and his 2nd. wife:
- (11) Julia Graybill⁶, m. Patrick Hegarty.
 - (12) Samuel Graybill⁶.
 - (13) Zenos Graybill⁶.
 - (14) The younger children of his 2nd. wife lived in his home after his 2nd. marriage.
- (6) William Lenore Graybill⁵, b., 25 Jan. 1825 by Graybill family records and 5 Jan. 1824 by his gravestone in the cemetery situated east of Council Bluffs, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. He d. 25 June 1880. According to the 1860 census of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa his wife's given name was Anna.
 - (7) Juliana (Julia Ann) Graybill⁵, b., 19 Feb. 1825/26, in Jackson Co., Ohio. Date of her death not found. She married Wilford Heath Hudson.
 - (8) Michael S. Graybill⁵, b., 6 July 1827.
 - (9) Mary Ann Graybill⁵, b., 25 Feb. 1830.

- (10) Elizabeth Graybill⁵, b., 16 Sept. 1833.
 (11) Sidney R. Graybill⁵, b., 6 April 1836.

- (2) David Stoker⁴, b., 23 March 1795 in Ashe County, N. C.;
 d., 27 May 1852 at Winterquarters, Iowa. He m., 1814,
 Barbara Graybill, b., April 1792 in Ashe County, N.C.;
 d., 3 Oct. 1872 at Summit Creek, Iron Co., Utah. She
 was a dau. of Peter Graybill and his wife Christina
 Wampler. (Family Records)

The children of David Stoker⁴ and his wife Barbara
 Graybill were:

- (1) Christina Stoker⁵, b., 24 Aug. 1815 in Bloom-
 field Twsp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 10 May
 1854/56; m., John McDaniel.
 (2) John Stoker⁵, b., 8 March 1817, in Madison Twsp.
 of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 11 June 1881. He
 believed in polygamy and had three wives the
 first of whom was Jane McDaniel; b. 24 Feb.
 1810 in Racoon Twsp. of Gallia Co., Ohio; d.,
 20 Jan. 1890 in Bountiful, Davis Co., Utah
 where both she and her husband lie buried. She
 was a dau. of James McDaniel and his wife
 Zibiah McCarley.

Children of John Stoker⁵ and his first wife
 Jane McDaniel were:

- (1) Hiram Stoker⁶, b., 9 Nov. 1840, at Columbus,
 Adams Co., Ill.; d., 5 June 1885 (sic).
 He did not marry.
 (2) Franklin Stoker⁶, b., 12 Aug. 1842, in
 Hancock Co., Ill.; d., 25 Sept. 1855.
 No further records.
 (3) David Stoker⁶, b., 28 Sept. 1844, in Han-
 cock Co., Ill.; d. 1 Apr. 1911; m., 3
 March 1866, Regena Hogan.
 (4) Zibiah Stoker⁶, b., 21 March 1847 in
 Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d., 28 May 1933;
 m., 5 Apr. 1869, Judson Tolman.
 (5) Sarah Ann Stoker⁶, b., 10 Oct. 1851 in
 Bountiful, Davis Co., Utah; d., 23 Jan.

1922; m., 2 March 1869, Harlan Simmons.

- (3) William Stoker⁵, b., 26 March 1819 in Bloomfield, Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 19 March (May) 1892; m. Almira Winegar, b. 27 Feb. 1818 (1819); d., 6 Nov. 1884. She was a dau. of Samuel T. and Rhoda E. (Cummins) Winegar.
- (4) Nancy Stoker⁵, b., Oct. 1824, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio.
- (5) Sarah Stoker⁵, b. 26 June 1827, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 10 June 1900. Another record, probably an error, says she d., 10 March 1908. She married Edward H. Davis.
- (6) Catherine Stoker⁵, b., 25 July 1829, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d. 8 Nov. 1882; m., 19 May 1850, Sylvanus Hulet.
- (7) Michael Stoker⁵, b., 12 Sept. 1833, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio. He first married Martha C. Frederick. His second wife was Polly or Britan, or Britiania, or Britania Hughes.

- (3) Elizabeth Stoker⁴, b. 28 Feb. 1800 in Ashe Co., N. C.; d. about Jan. 1868, at Bloomington, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. She m. James Welker, b., 19 Aug. 1803, in Rowan Co., N. C. A genealogy of the Welker family is now in course of preparation by the descendants of James Robert Welker⁶ which accounts for the following abbreviated record of the descendants of this family.

The children of Elizabeth Stoker⁴ and her husband, James Welker, were five sons and three daughters as follows:

- (1) David Welker⁵, b. 2 July 1823 in Henry Co., Ind.; d. young.
- (2) James Wilburn Welker⁵, b. 17 Jan. 1825 in Jackson Co., Ohio; d. 3 May 1912 at Bloomington, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. He married, 1st., 17 Feb. 1845, Anna Pugh, b. 31 Jan. 1820 at Knoxville, Knox Co., Tennessee, daughter of Daniel Pugh and Martha Harris. He married 2nd., Susan

Caroline Stevenson, b. 29 June 1833 in Knox Co., Tennessee; d. 22 Sept. 1907 at Magrath, Alberta, Canada. She was a daughter of Issac Henderson Stevenson and his wife Mary Pugh. He was the father of nine sons and eight daughters by his two wives as follows:

Children of James Wilburn Welker⁵ and his first wife Anna Pugh:

- (1) Alfred Welker⁶, b., 22 July 1847, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. 25 Dec. 1896 at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona; m. Eliza Madsen, date not found. Eliza Madsen, dau. of Jacob Christian Madsen and Dorothea Christina Jensen, was b., 22 Apr. 1849, at Rostrup, Aalborg, Denmark; d., 31 Dec. 1910, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. They had seven children.
- (2) Hetta Emeline Welker⁶, b., 1 Nov. 1848, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d., 17 Nov. 1900, at Georgetown, Bear Lake Co., Idaho; m., ca. July 1867, Harvy Alvaro Dunn, b., 22 July 1849, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, a son of Thomas Dunn and his wife Harriet Carter. He d., 16 March 1925, at Georgetown, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. They had eight children.
- (3) Orlena Welker⁶, was b., 4 Jan. 1850, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d., 30 Jan. 1907 at Bloomington, Bear Lake Co., Idaho; m. Journal Palmer at Salt Lake City, Utah, son of Isaac Palmer and his wife Ann Hodgkinson. He was b., 10 May 1847, in Hancock Co., Illinois; d. 29 May 1920 at Bloomington, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. They had eight children.
- (4) James Albert Welker⁶, b., 6 July 1851 (or Jan. 1851) in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. 16 Dec. 1940 at Montpelier, Bear Lake Co., Idaho; m., 25 Feb. 1875, Inger (Ingar) Madsen, dau. of Jacob Christian

Madsen and Dortha or Dortha Christina Jensen, b., 24 June 1854, at Rostrup, Aalborg, Denmark; d. 20 Apr. 1927, at Montpelier, Bear Lake Co., Idaho.

Descendants of Ingar give the name of her mother as Dortha Christina Jensen whereas the descendants of Eliza give her mother's name as Christina Jensen. They had ten children.

- (5) Adam Fugh Welker⁶, b., 4 or 14 Feb. 1853, at Alpine, Utah Co., Utah; d., 20 Jan. 1926, at Bloomington, Bear Lake Co., Idaho; m. Clara Georgina Osmond, dau. of George Osmond and his wife Georgina Huckvale, b., 4 Dec. 1857, at Bountiful, Davis Co., Utah; d., 26 Apr. 1936, at Paris, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. They had eight children.
- (6) Gilbert Welker⁶, b. 24 Aug. 1855, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., 26 April 1938, at Nampa Canyon Co., Idaho. He m. 1 Jan. 1875, Charlotte Nelson, b. the 10th of Octbr. 1857 at Provo, Utah Co., Idaho; d. 6 Sept. 1935 at Nampa, Canyon Co., Idaho. She was a dau. of Nels Christian and Catherine (Johnson) Nelson. They raised a family of thirteen children.
- (7) Wilburn Welker⁶, b., 10 Sept. 1857, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., date not found; m. Hannah Jane Soulsby, date not found. Hannah Jane Soulsby was b. 9 Dec. 1865. She was a dau. of Joseph and Jane D. (Patterson) Soulsby. They had ten children.
- (8) Ephriam Welker⁶, b., 3 Feb. 1860, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., 20 May 1897, at Tombstone, Cochise Co., Arizona. He did not marry.
- (9) Rebecca Ann Welker⁶, b., 24 Jan. 1864, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., date

not found; m. Peter Greenhalgh, date not found. Peter Greenhalgh was a son of Peter Greenhalgh and his wife Sarah Heald. He was b., 9 Nov. 1855, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; death date not found. No further record found.

Children of James Wilburn Welker⁵ and his 2nd. wife Susan Catherine Stevenson, all born in Bloomington, Bear Lake County, Idaho, were:

- (10) Isabelle Jane Welker⁶, b., 9 Nov. 1864; d., 16 Mar. 1942, at Cardston, Alberta, Canada; m., 5 Feb. 1885, Walter William Ackroyd. Walter William Ackroyd was a son of Thomas Ackroyd and his wife Susannah Holmes. He was born, 7 Aug. 1846, at Conisborough, England; d., 5 Feb. 1924, at Magrath, Alberta, Canada. They had six children.
- (11) Susan Eveline Welker⁶, b., 19 Mar. 1866; d., 23 Oct. 1898, at Moreland, Bingham Co., Idaho; m., 23 Oct. 1885, at Logan, Cache Co., Utah, Warren Parks Lindsay. Warren Parks Lindsay was b., 28 July 1862, at Kaysville, Davis Co., Utah, son of William B. Lindsay Jr. and his wife Julia Parks and died, 24 May 1952, at Moreland, Bingham Co., Idaho. They had six children.
- (12) Sarah Welker⁶, b., 31 July 1868; d., 31 March 1881, of diphtheria, at Bloomington, Idaho.
- (13) Francis Marion Welker⁶, b., 23 Jan. 1870; d., 14 Apr. 1881, of diphtheria at Bloomington, Idaho.
- (14) Harris Alexander Welker⁶, b., 14 Nov. 1872; d., 6 Aug. 1927, at Salt Lake City, Utah; m., 25 Feb. 1909, at Grassy Lake, Alberta, Canada, Phoebe Perry. Phoebe Perry was a dau. of Don Carlos Perry and his wife Martha Bingham. She was born, 1 Sept.

- 1891, at Vernal, Uintah Co., Utah. She m. 2nd., 19 Oct. 1930, George D. Adams.
- (15) Abraham Welker⁶, b., 7 May 1875; d. 1924/5. He never married.
- (16) Catherine Almira Welker⁶, b. 22 Dec. 1876; d., 7 Apr. 1881, of diphtheria, at Bloomington, Idaho.
- (17) Caroline Alvira Welker⁶, twin of next above, b., 22 Dec. 1876; d., 9 Apr. 1881, of diphtheria, at Bloomington, Idaho.
- (3) John Welker⁵, b., 16 Mar. 1826, in Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 1 June 1913, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. He married Roxanna, (Roxana) Mahala Dustin, 2 Apr. 1850. She was born, 3 July 1833 (?), probably at Le Roy, Genesee Co., New York; d., 11 Mar. 1904, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, a dau. of Bechias Dustin and his wife Asenath Hurlbert or Harlbert.

Children of John Welker⁵ and his wife Roxanna Mahala Dustin were:

- (1) Roxanna Louisa Welker⁶, b., 20 Aug. 1851, at Council Bluffs, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d., 26 Jan. 1918, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. She m., 10 Oct. 1867, Christian Madsen who d. 9 March 1921 at Safford, Arizona. Christian Madsen was a son of Jacob Christian Madsen and Dorothea Christina Jensen, born at Brondon, Hedegaare, Aalborg, Denmark. She died, 9 Mar. 1921, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. They had ten children.
- (2) John Eller Welker⁶, b., 12 July 1853, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., 29 Nov. 1918, at Salem, Fremont Co., Idaho. He m., 2 Feb. 1875, Sarah Ann Thornock, dau. of John Thornock and his wife, Ann Bott. She was b., 16 Apr. 1856, at Salt Lake City, Utah; d., 29 Apr. 1921, at Drummond, Fremont Co., Idaho. They had

eleven children.

- (4) Jacob Stoker Welker⁵, b., 8 Jan. 1829, in Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 28 Apr. 1911, at Bloomington, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. He m., Feb. 1855, Harriet Angeline Lish, b., 25 July 1839, at Greenwood, Stueben Co., New York; d., 6/7 Oct., 1914, at Bloomington, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. She was a dau. of Joseph Lyons Lish and his wife Harriet Ann Tripp. (See p. 436.)

Children of Jacob Stoker Welker⁵ and his wife, Harriet Angeline Lish were:

- (1) Jacob Welker⁶, b., 27 May 1856, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., 1 May 1860, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah.
- (2) Harriet Ann Welker⁶, b., 3 Dec. 1857 at Willard, Utah; d., 28 July 1939. She married Andrew Thompson.
- (3) Charles Wesley Welker⁶, b., 4 May 1859, at Willard, Utah; d., 6 Oct. 1939. He m., 28 Jan. 1885, Ruth Briscoe.
- (4) Joseph Lyons Welker⁶, b., 9 Feb. 1861, at Willard, Utah; d., 13 Jan. 1939, at Phoenix, Arizona. He m., 2 Apr. 1884, Annie Otisha (Olisha) Williams. She was a dau. of David Alexander Williams and his wife Elizabeth Sweeton, b., 12 Aug. 1870, at White River, Prairie Co., Arkansas; d., 2 Dec. 1943, at Phoenix, Arizona. They had children.
- (5) John Quincy Welker⁶, b., 10 Sept. 1862, at Willard, Utah; d., 11 Jan. 1937. He m., Julia Ann Morris, 23 March 1884.
- (6) Louisa Mahala Welker⁶, b., 12 July 1864, at Willard, Utah; death date not found. She m., George H. Thornock b. 31 March 1859.
- (7) Orlena Emeline Welker⁶, b., 6 Apr. 1866, at Bloomington, Idaho; death date not found. She m. Parley Biglow.
- (8) James Myron Welker⁶, b., 1 Nov. 1868, at Bloomington, Idaho; death date 9 May 1936.

- He m., Sarah Jane Lloyd, b. 14 Oct. 1873.
- (9) Amelia Jane Welker⁶, b., 19 Apr. 1871, at
Bloomington, Idaho; d. 25 July 1929. She
m., Harland Edward Loveland, b. 11 Nov. 1864.
- (10) Eliza Augusta Welker⁶, b., 6 Jan. 1873, at
Bloomington, Idaho; d. 17 Dec. 1945. She
m., John William Prescott, b. 16 Feb. 1869.
- (11) Alvah Alexander Welker⁶, b., 15 Aug. 1874,
at Bloomington, Idaho; death date not
found. He m., Emma Jane Ward.
- (12) Rachel Melvina Welker⁶, b., 19 Nov. 1876,
at Bloomington, Idaho; d., 3 Apr. 1877,
at Bloomington, Idaho.
- (13) Alzada Angeline Welker⁶, b., 9 Sept. 1878,
at Bloomington, Idaho; death date not
found. She m., Willard Hym Crook or
Kroque, 25 Oct. 1899.
- (5) Mary Catherine Welker⁵, b., 12 Jan. 1832, in
Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 8 Dec. 1920, at Franklin,
Greenlee Co., Arizona. She m., Thomas Billington
Nelson, b., 9 May 1835, in Jefferson Co.,
Illinois; d., 19 Feb. 1918, at Thatcher,
Graham Co., Arizona, a son of Edmond Nelson and
Jane Taylor.

Children of Mary Catherine Welker⁵ and her
husband, Thomas Billington Nelson were:

- (1) Elizabeth Mary Jane Nelson⁶, b., 19 Feb.
1853 or 4, at either Mountainville, Utah
Co., Utah or Willard, Box Elder Co.,
Utah and d., 18 Feb. 1913. She m., Anton
Madsen, b. 16 June 1851; d. 19 April 1924.
- (2) Thomas James Nelson⁶, b., 19 Oct. 1855, at
Mountainville, Utah Co., Utah; d., 17
April 1881. He m., Alice Hiet.
- (3) Charles Edmond Nelson⁶, b., 3 or 23 Dec.
1857, at Payson, Utah Co., Utah; d., 6
Apr. 1933. He married, 11 Sept. 1879,
his cousin, Julia Ann Stevens, dau. of
Alexander Roswell Stevens and his wife
Rebecca Welker. Charles Edmond Nelson m.,

- as his 2nd. wife, Emma Christena Packer.
- (4) John William Nelson⁶, b., 11 Aug. 1860, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., 30 June 1881. He m., Mary Eliza Arnold.
- (5) Margaret Ann Nelson⁶, b., 1 Nov. 1862, at Logan, Cache Co., Utah; d., 3 Dec. 1942, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. She m., 9 Jan. 1881, Ira Taylor Kempton, son of Nathan Kempton and his wife Rachel R. Cooper. He was b., 2 Feb. 1850, at El Paso, El Paso Co., Texas; d., 26 Mar. 1919, at Bisbee, Cochise Co., Arizona. They had eleven children.
- (6) Martha Emeline Nelson⁶, b., 2 Oct. 1865, at Bloomington, Bear Lake Co., Idaho; d., in 1881.
- (7) Joseph Aaron Nelson⁶, b., 1 Apr. 1868, at Bloomington, Idaho; d., 11 Apr. 1940. He m., Ann Elizabeth Palmer.
- (8) Adam Heber Nelson⁶, b., 11 June or Jan. 1870, at Bloomington, Idaho; d., 2 Apr. 1946. He married Elizabeth Jarvis.
- (9) Effie Rosena Nelson⁶, b., 14 Sept. 1872, at Bloomington, Idaho; still living 1956. She m., David H. Claridge, 29 Dec. 1892, in Graham Co., Arizona.
- (10) Dora Rebecca Nelson⁶, b., 28 Feb. 1875, at (probably) Bloomington, Idaho; death date not found. She m., William Smith.
- (11) Hyrum Jacob Nelson⁶, b., 1 Sept. 1877, at Bloomington, Idaho; d., 10 Mar. 1934. He m., Julia Rasmussen.
- (6) Sarah Welker⁵, b., 1834, in Jackson Co., Ohio; d. in infancy.
- (7) Rebecca Welker⁵, b., 21 July 1835, in Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 1863, in Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah. She m., Alexander Roswell Stevens, b., 28 Nov. 1832/3, at Mt. Pleasant, Canada; d., 17 Jan. 1915, at Springfield, Lane Co., Oregon. He was a son of Roswell Stevens and his wife Mariah Doyle or Dayle.

Children of Rebecca Welker⁵ and her husband, Alexander Roswell Stevens, were:

(1) Alexander Alvin Stevens⁶, b., 9, 21 or 27 Feb. 1854, in Alpine, Utah Co., Utah; d., 9 Mar. 1900; m., 1 July 1880, Louisa Christina Krogue, dau. of James Peter Krogue and his wife, Charlotte Amelia Nielson. She was b., 17 June 1858, at Springville, Utah Co., Utah. They had children.

(2) James Roswell Stevens⁶, b., 16 Aug. 1856, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., 19 Dec. 1945, at Bridger, Carbon Co., Montana; m., 1st. 6 Jan. 1879, Jannette (Janet) Bee, dau. of Richard John Moxey Bee and his wife Georgiana McKechney. She was b., 26 Jan. 1862, at Richmond, Cache Co., Utah; d., 3 May 1888, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. He m., 2nd., 1 April 1889, Sarah Alsea Barney, widow of Henry F. Moody, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. Sarah Alsea Barney, dau. of Eueran Barney and his wife Laura Mathews was born 23 Feb., the year not given and d., 3 Dec. 1936, at Ancortes, Skagit Co., Washington. There were three children by first and eight by second marriage.

(3) Malinda Rebecca Stevens⁶, b., 3 Apr. 1858, at Salt Lake City, Utah; d., 20 Sept. 1902, at Garden City, Rich Co., Utah; m., 14 Jan. 1875, Hyrum Nephi Dustin, son of Seth Dustin and his wife Hannah Loveland. He was b., 27 Oct. 1855, at Bountiful, Davis Co., Utah and d., 31 July 1931, at Garden City, Rich Co., Utah. They had seven children.

(4) Elizabeth Maria Stevens⁶, b., 27 March 1859, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., 13 June 1899, at Vernal, Uintah Co., Utah; m., John Brigham Bennett, son of

David Bennett and his wife Mary Garnett. He was b., 7 Mar. 1854, at Bradford, Yorkshire, England; d., 7 Mar. 1936, at Vernal, Uintah Co., Utah. They had eight children.

- (5) Julia Ann Stevens⁶, b., 21 June 1863, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah; d., 20 Nov. 1893 at Bryce, Ariz.; m., 1st. William Dustin, m. 2nd., 11 Sept. 1879, Charles Edmond Nelson.
- (8) Adam Welker⁵, b., 19 Feb. 1841, near Columbus, Adams Co., Illinois; d., 2 April 1926, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. He m., Agnes Dock, 22 Feb. 1865, at Willard, Box Elder Co., Utah. Agnes Dock was b., 28 Apr. 1847, at Paisley, Renfrew, Scotland and d., 25 Feb. 1913, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. She was a dau. of Robert Dock and his wife Agnes Dreg-horn. All of the children of this family who married had children.

The children of Adam Welker⁵ and his wife Agnes Dock, all but two youngest born at Bloomington, Bear Lake County, Idaho, were:

- (1) James Robert Welker⁶, b., 25 Jan. 1866, at Bloomington, Idaho; d., 29 May 1950, at Mesa, Maricopa Co., Arizona. He m., 16 Sept. 1886, at Thatcher, Graham Co., Arizona, Louisa Peel, b., 8 Nov. 1866, at Bountiful, Davis Co., Utah; d., 20 Apr. 1945, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. She was a dau. of Benjamin and Nancy Turnbull) Peel.

The children of James Robert Welker⁶ and his wife Louisa Peel, all born at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, were: (See p. 436)

- (1) Chloe Louisa Welker⁷, b. 19 July 1887; m., 19 July 1911, at Safford, Arizona, Charles Eugene (Hall) Evans. They have children, all born

at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, (1) Madeline Evans⁸, b., 19 July 1912; m. 23 April 1937, at Mesa, Maricopa Co., Arizona, Herbert Calvin Fletcher; (2) Helen Evans⁸, b., 27 Aug. 1914; (3) Everett Evans⁸, b., 20 Oct. 1915; m., 19 Jan. 1938, at Hollywood, Calif., Macie Bean Bryan; (4) Calvin Welker Evans⁸, b. 8 June 1917; m., 1 Mch. 1941, at Kansas City, Missouri, Charlotte Ann Johannes.

(2) Willard James Welker⁷, b. 9 July 1893; m., 25 Sept. 1913, at Safford, Arizona, Rosa Ellsworth. They have children, all born at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, (1) Norman James Welker⁸, b. 14 July 1916; m., 28 May 1941, Charlotte Lucille Waldron, b., 4 Sept. 1918, at Clifton, Greenlee Co., Arizona, a dau. of William Eustace and Lucile Amy (Merrill) Waldron, the latter a grand dau. of Alfred and Eliza Madsen Welker, a great grand dau. of James Wilburn and Anna (Pugh) Welker and a great, great grand dau. of James and Elizabeth (Stoker) Welker, (supra). (2) Elizabeth Welker⁸, b. 27 Feb. 1920; m., 25 Jan. 1946, at Mesa, Maricopa Co., Arizona, Max Curtis Layton; (3) Nan Marie Welker⁸, b., 22 Jan. 1928; m., 7 May 1948, at Safford, Arizona, Carl William Tomkinson; (4) Mac Ellsworth Welker⁸, b. 18 Apr. 1932; d., 7 Feb. 1953, at Safford, Arizona.

(3) Lawrence Harold Welker⁷, b. 27 Nov. 1898; m., 30 Oct. 1940, at Wilcox, Cochise Co., Arizona, Mrs. Margaret

- Lona Chapman, born Margaret Lona Stuebing. No children.
- (4) Ruby Welker⁷, b. 13 July 1903; m., 9 June 1929, at Safford, Arizona, Charles Waughtal. No children.
- (5) Struan Entwhistle Welker⁷, b. 7 July 1908; m. 1st., 29 Jan. 1932, Zella Moody. She died, 29 June 1936, in a motor car accident at Safford, Arizona. He m., 2nd., 22 Dec. 1940, at Lordsburg, Hidalgo Co., New Mexico, Mrs. LaVeta Holladay, born LaVeta Damron. By first marriage there was a son, Dudley Stauan Welker⁸, b. 11 Oct. 1932, at Safford, Arizona. By second marriage there was a daughter, Corene Welker⁸, b., 26 Nov. 1942, at Phoenix, Arizona.
- (2) Agnes Almeda Welker⁶, b., 19 Nov. 1867, at Bloomington, Idaho; d., 5 Nov. 1943, in Thatcher, Graham County, Arizona. She m., 7 Apr. 1887, Heber Chase Layton, son of Christopher Layton and his wife Rosa Ann Hudson. He was b., 2 Nov. 1867, at Kaysville, Davis Co., Utah; still living. They had seven children.
- (3) Adam David Welker⁶, b., 7 Oct. 1869, at Bloomington, Idaho; still living. He m., Sabina Evelyn Smith on 21 Sept. 1892 at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, dau. of Robert Adam Smith and his wife Mary Emma Smithson. She was born, 8 Apr. 1872, at Washington, Washington Co., Utah; d., 25 Aug. 1952, at Compton, Los Angeles County, California. They had nine children.
- (4) Mary Almira Welker⁶, b., 5 Nov. 1871, at Bloomington, Idaho and d., 9 July 1948, at Costa Mesa, Orange Co., California. She m., Benjamin Franklin Peel, on 6 Sept. 1888, at Safford, Graham Co., Ariz.

Benjamin Franklin Peel was a son of Benjamin Peel and his wife Nancy Turnbull. He was b., 1 Sept. 1864, at Bountiful, Davis Co., Utah; d., 5 Nov. 1946 at Costa Mesa, Orange Co., California. They had Eleven children.

- (5) Marian Alvira Welker⁶, b., 5 Nov. 1871, at Bloomington, Idaho and died, 11 Oct. 1942, at Los Angeles, Calif. She m., Joseph Ernest Westover, 26 Mar. 1890, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. Joseph Ernest Westover was a son of Edwin Ruthwin Westover and his wife Sarah Jane Burwell. He was b., 25 Feb. 1864, at St. George, Washington Co., Utah; d., 12 June 1951, at Los Angeles, Calif. They had twelve children.

- (6) William Bamsley Welker⁶, b., 6 March 1874, at Bloomington, Idaho; still living. He m., 14 Nov. 1893, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, Mary Ella Wanslee, b., 19 Dec. 1879 at Ozark, Franklin Co., Ark.; d. 9 July 1956, at Phoenix, Arizona. She was a dau. of Nathan Terry and Ruth (Moore) Wanslee. They had seven children.

- (7) John Arthur Welker⁶, b., 21 Apr. 1876, at Bloomington, Idaho; still living 1956. He married Mary Alice Quinn, on 28 Feb. 1901, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, dau. of James Berryman Quinn and his wife Amanda Elizabeth Langston. She was born, 25 June 1879, at Des Arc, Prairie Co., Arkansas; still living, 1956. They had five children.

- (8) Euphemia May Welker⁶, b., 12 May 1878, at Bloomington, Idaho; still living, 1956. She m., Jacob Eberhart Zundel, 19 Sept. 1895, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, son of Isaac Eberhart David Zundel and his wife Elizabeth Jane Harding. He was b., 19 Dec. 1871, at Plymouth, Box Elder

Co., Utah; died, 29 June 1950, at Phoenix, Maricopa Co., Arizona. They had nine children.

- (9) Ida Luella Welker⁶, b., 12 Aug. 1880, at Bloomington, Idaho; d., 9 Apr. 1922, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. She m., Joseph Henry Bingham, on 30 Nov. 1904, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, son of Joseph Bingham and his wife Ellen Elizabeth Clifford. He was b., 23 Dec. 1881, at St. David, Cochise Co., Arizona and died, 28 Dec. 1953, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. They had five children.
- (10) Raymond Alexander Welker⁶, b., 19 June 1882, at Bloomington, Idaho; d., 13 May 1934, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. He m., Ona Belle (Bell?) McAllister, 30 Nov. 1904, at Safford, Graham Co., Ariz., dau. of Robert Luther McAllister and his wife Mahala Scrogam. She was b., 31 Dec. 1885, at Mount Eden, Spencer Co., Kentucky; d., 3 Sept. 1955, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona. They had seven children.
- (11) Elmer Adolphus Welker⁶, b., 1 Dec. 1884, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona; still living, 1956. He m., Mary Ellen (Nellie) Bingham, on 6 Jan. 1905, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, dau. of Joseph Bingham and his wife Ellen Elizabeth Clifford. She was b., 23 Oct. 1888, at St. David, Cochise Co., Arizona and is still living, 1956. They had seven children.
- (12) Charles Delbert Welker⁶, b., 6 Aug. 1887, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona; still living, 1956. He m., Lola Leah Fonda, on 29 Dec. 1909, at Safford, Graham Co., Arizona, dau. of William Bridendall Fonda and Leah Lois Robinson. She was b., 20 Dec. 1889 at Safford, Graham Co., Ariz.

They had five children.

- (4) John W. Stoker⁴, b., 16 March 1802, in Ashe Co., N.C.; d., 2 Aug. 1857, at Trader's Point, Pottawattamie County, Iowa. He m., 13 March 1827, Sarah McDaniel, b., 26 May 1806 (1800), in Raccoon Township of Gallia Co., Ohio; d., 7 May 1857, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. She was a dau. of James and Zibiah (McCarley) McDaniel. (Family records and epitaphs in the cemetery east of Council Bluffs in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa.)

The children of John W. Stoker⁴ and his wife Sarah McDaniel were:

- (1) John Randolph Stoker⁵, b., 21 Feb. 1828, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 23 Dec. 1847.
 - (2) Zibiah Meriba Stoker⁵, b., 13 Aug. 1829, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 20 July 1902; m. Martin Ford.
 - (3) Katherine Martha Stoker⁵, b., 14 April 1832, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., date not found; m. Albert Orlando Hastings Bowen.
 - (4) Elizabeth Jane Stoker⁵, b., 3 Sept. 1834, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 2 Nov. 1925; m. Mr. Thomas.
 - (5) Parley P. Stoker⁵, b., 2 Jan. 1837, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d. Feb. 1900.
 - (6) William Eller Stoker⁵, b., 4 Jan. 1840, in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio or in Adams County, Illinois; d., 25 March 1881.
 - (7) Sophronia Olive Stoker⁵, b., 7 Nov. 1842, in Hancock County, Ill.; d., 25 Nov. 1914; m., 16 Nov. 1862, Eli Kilbourne.
- (5) Michael Stoker⁴, b., 10 Feb. 1805 in Ashe Co., N. C.; death date not found. He married, about 1828 or early 1829, Martha McDaniel, b., 24 Feb. 1808 in Raccoon Twp. of Gallia Co., Ohio; d., 4 Feb. 1873 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. Her gravestone in cemetery east of Council Bluffs, Iowa says she died 4 Feb. 1873, aged 64 years, 4 months and 10 days which would make her date of birth 24 Sept. 1808.

She was a dau. of James and Zibiah (McCarley) McDaniel. (Family, cemetery and church records.)
The children of Michael Stoker⁴ and his wife Martha McDaniel were:

- (1) Gabriel McNeil Stoker⁵, b., 23 Oct. 1829 in Bloomfield Twsp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 10 June 1852 (gravestone) or 14 May 1852. (Family Records.)
- (2) David Nathan Stoker⁵, b., 2 Feb. 1832, in Bloomfield Twsp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 17 June 1852 (gravestone) or 23 May 1852 (Gen. Soc. records).
- (3) William Moroni Stoker⁵, b., 10 July 1834 in Bloomfield Twsp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d., 10 Sept. 1929; m., Lora Clark Robbins.
- (4) John Alexander Stoker⁵, b., 23 Aug. 1837, probably in Caldwell Co., Missouri; d., 5 Sept. 1918 in Baker, Oregon; m. Mary Keefe.
- (5) Michael James Stoker⁵, b. 23 May 1840 at Columbus, Adams Co., Illinois; d., 23 July 1922.
- (6) Jared Samuel Stoker⁵, b., 19 March 1843 in Hancock Co., Illinois; d., 6 Dec. 1912 in Union, Oregon; m. Minnie E. Dangaard.
- (7) Joseph Toahil (?) Stoker⁵, b., 26 April 1846, in Hancock Co., Illinois; d., 24 Nov. 1921.
- (8) Martha Rebecca Stoker⁵, b., 1 Jan. 1849 in Pottawattomie Co., Iowa; d., 19 Oct. 1871 and buried east of Council Bluffs, Iowa in Pottawattomie County, Iowa.
- (6) Rebecca Stoker⁴, b., 19 March 1807. Killed accidentally at age 14.
- (7) Catherine Stoker⁴, b., 19 Feb. 1809, in Ashe Co., N.C.; d., 23 Aug. 1896, in Gallia County, Ohio. She married, 1 Jan. 1829, in Jackson County, Ohio, Alexander Lackey, b., 14 Feb. 1803, in Virginia; d., 22 Sept. 1875, in Jackson County, Ohio. He was a son of James and Easter Lackey who, after a short period of living in Gallia County, Ohio, moved on to Jackson County and settled in Bloomfield Township in 1806. They were one of the very first families to settle permantly in the county. Family accounts of

Catherine Lackey attest to the beauty and firmness of her character and the wonder of her handiwork. A number of pieces of the latter are now precious possessions of her descendants. She was living at her son Michael's home at the time of her death.

Children of Catherine Stoker⁴ and her husband, Alexander Lackey, all born in Jackson County, Ohio, were:

- (1) Rebecca Lackey⁵, b., 18 Oct. 1829; d., 14 April 1900, in Jackson Co., Ohio. She m., 21 Oct. 1852, Amos Davis and had children;
 - (1) Almarinda Davis⁶, b. and d. in 1853.
 - (2) Infant Davis⁶, b. 1855.
 - (3) William Davis⁶, died unmarried.
 - (4) Chloe Davis⁶, died unmarried.
 - (5) Emma Davis⁶, died unmarried.
 - (6) James S. Davis⁶, b. 1872/73.
- (2) Almarinda Frances Lackey⁵, b. 25 June 1831; d., 21 June 1851, in Jackson Co., Ohio; m., 17 Oct. 1850, Harrison Scurlock. She died at the birth of her first child who also did not survive.
- (3) James Ephrodidus Lackey⁵, b. 6 Feb. 1833; d. 6 Dec. 1897; m. 1st., 29 Aug., 1855, Mary A. Sharp, d. 10 July 1881. She was a dau. of Caleb and Mary Sharp. He m. 2nd., 14 March 1882, Matilda A. Jones. The History of Lower Scioto Valley, Ohio by Interstate Pub. Co., Chicago, 1884, gives an account of him, saying that he was a practical and successful farmer in Bloomfield Township of Jackson County, Ohio and that he served as trustee of Bloomfield Township 1865 to 1875 and from 1882 to 1883. He had two children both by his first wife.
 - (1) Leonidas Frank Lackey⁶, m. Dora Davis and had five children, (1) James M. Davis⁷, m. Margaret Hudson; (2) Sherman Davis⁷ who lived probably in the State of Washington; (3) Walter Davis⁷, m. Frances Williams; (4) Homer Davis⁷, d. unmarried; (5) Onas Davis⁷, d. unmarried; (6) Emile Davis⁷ who m. Wilmer Jones.

- (2) Laura Lackey⁶, m., 1st., William Harkins; m., 2nd., Mr. Jonas. Children, (1) Charles Harkins⁷, m. Jennie Davis; (2) Myrtle Harkins⁷, m., 1st., Everett Rose, m., 2nd., David C. Davis; (3) Jesse Harkins.⁷
- (4) Michael Onesimus Lackey⁵, b. 1 Feb. 1836; d. 18 Oct. 1906; m., 23 Dec. 1869, Ann C. Jones, dau. of John J. and Betsy Jones. He served in the Civil War. He had but one child;
 (1) Louella Lackey⁶, m. Thomas McCarley. They had children, (1) Ethel McCarley;⁷ (2) Elmer McCarley⁷ who m. Wilma Davis; (3) Mary Mildred McCarley⁷ who m. Ralph Palmer.
- (5) Elveann Lackey⁵, b. 24 May 1841; d., 4 March 1864, of typhoid fever.
- (6) Chloe Lackey⁵, b. 24 Feb. 1846; d., 27 Dec. 1864, of typhoid fever.
- (8) Jacob Stoker⁴, b., 7 April 1812, in Ashe Co., N. C.; d., 22 Feb. 1893, at Adelaida, San Luis Obispo Co., California. He m., 8 Oct. 1835, in Lawrence Co., Ohio, Catherine Burcham, b., 14 Aug. 1817, in Lawrence Co., Ohio; d., 28 Aug. 1898, at Adelaida, California. He lies buried at Sims Ranch and she at San Miguel, both places in San Luis Obispo Co., Calif. She was a dau. of John and Nancy Burcham. According to family records which give the dates and places of birth of their eleven children they lived, prior to settling in California, successively in Caldwell Co., Missouri, Adams Co., Ill., Hancock Co., Ill., Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, Harrison Co., Iowa and Mills Co., Iowa. An account in a county record book of San Luis Obispo Co., California, published in 1917, which recorded the marriage, 18 Nov. 1870, of their daughter Adeline Melissa Etta Stoker to Isaac Sims, says the family consisting of the parents and five children left Council Bluffs, Iowa (Pottawattamie County) by ox team in 1859 and travelled as far as Salt Lake City, Utah where they spent the winter. In the spring of 1860 they moved

on to Placerville, California and later in the same year to a ranch near Sacramento. From here they removed to Nevada and in late years lived with their daughter Mrs. Isaac Sims in San Luis Obispo County, California where both died and are buried.

The children of Jacob Stoker⁴ and his wife Catherine Burcham were:

- (1) John Stoker⁵, b., 11 Feb. 1837; d., 13 Aug. 1839, in Adams Co., Ill.
- (2) Nancy Stoker⁵, b., 21 Dec. 1838, in Caldwell Co., Mo.; d., 27 Sept. 1920, in San Jose, Calif.; m., 25 March 1857, Mr. Traver, prob. William Traver.
- (3) Joseph Stoker⁵, b. and d., 3 May 1841, in Adams Co., Illinois.
- (4) Hiram Stoker⁵, b., 7 April 1842 or 43, in Hancock Co., Ill.; d., 16 June 1925, at Lovelock, Nevada; m., 7 March 1869, Cornelia Virginia Staats, b., 15 May 1852, in Philadelphia, Pa.; d., 22 July 1945, at Lovelock, Nevada. She was a dau. of William R. and Hannah (Spencer) Staats who left their home in Philadelphia in 1862 travelling by train to the end of the new railroad at Florence and then by ox team to Carson City, Nevada, pausing on the way, for a short time, at Salt Lake City. They then journeyed on to Empire, Nevada, finally settling a few miles east of Carson City. Here she met and married Hiram Stoker who was carrying on a profitable teamster business. The family lived in Palisade and then in Bullion, Nevada and in 1888 settled in Elko. Here the family lived until 1892 when it removed to Lovelock Valley in Pershing County, Nevada where it settled upon 240 acres of unimproved land that became one of the county's most prominent and prosperous ranches.

Hiram Stoker was a prominent citizen in all places where he lived. He started his teamster's enterprise in Sacramento, California where he hauled the foundation stones for the

State Capitol and conducted a freight service between Sacramento, California and Virginia City, Nevada. He was an ardent Lincoln supporter and took an active interest in state and national politics. On his Lovelock Valley ranch he cleared land, built canals to distribute water to them and was the inventor of the then famous Lovelock Valley hay loader and other farm equipment.

The children of Hiram Stoker⁵ and his wife, Cornelia Virginia Stauts were:

- (1) Charles H. Stoker⁶, b., 13 July 1870, at Empire, near Carson City, Nevada; d., 11 Nov. 1949 at Lovelock, Nevada. He m., 11 Feb. 1896, at Lovelock, Nevada, Clairry Elaine Marker, b. July 1875; d. Nov. 1940. She was a dau. of Pete and Betty (Barstow) Marker. Their children were, (1) Alton Stoker⁷, b. Nov. 1897; d. Feb. 1898; (2) Wayne Stoker⁷, b. 15 July 1900; m., 1924, Iva Johnson; (3) A son Stoker⁷, b. 19 June 1906; m. Kitty; (4) Lorraine Stoker⁷, b. 22 Feb. 1911; m. Carl Hightower; (5) Elliot Stoker⁷, b. Feb. 1913; d. Dec. 1914; (6) Dolly Stoker⁷, b. 8 Oct. 1915; d. 8 Feb. 1932; (7) Clion ? Stoker⁷, b. 24 Aug. 1920; m., 13 Jan. 1937, Monroe Miller.
- (2) George C. Stoker⁶, b., 4 June 1872, at Palisade, Eureka Co., Nevada; d., 8 Nov. 1947, at Lovelock, Nevada. He m., 22 Dec. 1899, Anna Toyn, b., 14 Dec. 1873, near Elko, Nevada; d., 5 June 1954, at Winnemucca, Humboldt Co., Nevada. She was a dau. of Charles and Harriet (Porcher) Toyn. Their children were, (1) Pearl J. Stoker⁷, b. 12 Nov. 1900; m. George Martel; (2) Clarence Stoker⁷, b. 15 Feb. 1902; m., 1 Nov. 1925, Clara Laca ?; (3) Evelyn Stoker⁷, b. 3 Aug.

1904; m., 27 July 1926, Mr. Weber; (4) Vernon Stoker⁷, b. 29 March 1908; d. 26 May 1941; m., 1st., 16 Oct. 1932, Velna Simpson; m. 2nd., Lois Christenson.

- (3) Bert E. Stoker⁶, b., 22 March 1874, at Bullion, Elko Co., Nevada; d. 7 March 1941, at Reno, Nevada; m., 1st., 11 Dec. 1899, Elaine Campbell, b., 1880, at Fort Hallock, Elko Co., Nevada; d., 15 Oct. 1900. She was a dau. of James and Matilda (Abel) Campbell. He m., 2nd., 17 Feb. 1911, Lillian A. Lodge, b., 29 Jan. 1880, at Washoe Valley, Washoe Co., Nevada; d. 27 Jan. 1953. She was a dau. of David and Martha (Perkins) Lodge.

Child by first marriage with Elaine Campbell:

- (1) Arthur W. Stoker⁷, b., 12 Oct. 1900, at Lovelock, Nevada; d., 26 Dec. 1936; m., Apr. 1921, Bunry Juel (Jenel or Jewel).

Children by second marriage with Lillian A. Lodge:

- (2) Robert L. Stoker⁷, b., 12 Aug. 1913, at Reno, Nevada; m., 17 March 1939, Zoe Hanson.
- (3) Helen E. Stoker⁷, b., 11 May 1919, at Lovelock, Nevada; m., 28 March 1941, Reno Ferretto.
- (4) Addie J. Stoker⁶, b., 3 Aug. 1876, at Bullion, Elko Co., Nevada. She did not marry.
- (5) William A. Stoker⁶, b., 3 Feb. 1878, at Bullion, Elko Co., Nevada; d. 27 June 1916.
- (6) Coral C. Stoker⁶, b., 23 Feb. 1883, at Bullion, Elko Co., Nevada; d. 5 May 1937; m., 5 May 1908, Arno L. Bachrodt.
- (7) Harry I. Stoker⁶, b., 1 April 1888, at Bullion, Elko Co., Nev. d. 23 June 1888.

- (5) America Stoker⁵, b., 16 Jan. 1846, in Hancock Co., Ill.; d., 7 May 1847, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa.
- (6) George Washington Stoker⁵, b., 18 Feb. 1848, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. 5 Feb. 1937, at San Miguel, California; m., 18 Aug. 1871, Sarah Jane Downing.
- (7) Adeline Melissa Etta Stoker⁵, b., 2 Nov. 1849, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d., 1930, in San Jose, California; m., 18 Nov. 1870, Isaac Sims. Both lie buried in the cemetery at San Miguel, Calif. Isaac Sims was born in Indiana in 1838, the 4th child of Matthew Sims who removed to Calif. in 1857 in what was called the Capt. Derby train.
- (8) Peter Stoker⁵, b., 18 Dec. 1851, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. Dec. 1851.
- (9) Julia Stoker⁵, b. 18 Dec. 1851, twin with Peter; d., 25 May 1853, in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa.
- (10) King E. Stoker⁵, b., 5 Aug. 1855, in Harrison Co., Iowa; d., 1934, in California; m., 1884, Ella Dover.
- (11) Margaret Stoker⁵, b., 8 Jan. 1857, in Mills Co., Iowa; d., 7 Feb. 1876, in Carson City, Nevada; m., 25 Aug. 1873, William Withrew. Known child (1) Arthur L. Witherew.
- (9) Eller Stoker⁴, b., 28 July 1816, in Jackson Co., Ohio; d. 18 July 1855 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. He m., 1939, Margaret Judd, b. 29 May 1822, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d. 20 Nov. 1893 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. She was a dau. of John and Rhoda (Shepherd) Judd. (Sources of data on this family, the 1850 Federal Census of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa and Histories of that county published in 1883 and 1891, also cemetery, church and Stoker family records.)

The children of Eller Stoker and his wife Margaret Judd were:

- (1) Orson Hyde Stoker⁵, b. 25 Jan. 1843 in Illinois; d. 14 Jan. 1908. He married but wife's name

not found.

- (2) David Allen Stoker⁵, b. 29 Dec. 1844 in Illinois; d. 15 Jan. 1929; m. Alice Whiting.
- (3) Lavina Stoker⁵, b. 10 Dec. 1846 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. 19 Jan. 1916; m. William Spears, b. Sept. 1836 in Mercer Co., Penna.; d. Jan. 1911 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa.
- (4) Michael E. Stoker⁵, b. 26 Feb. 1849 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. 18 Nov. 1929; m. Laura White.
- (5) Mary Elizabeth Stoker⁵, b. 18 Feb. 1850 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. 20 Jan. 1936; m. William Sheen or Shene.
- (6) Margaret Calpernia Stoker⁵, b. 7 Oct. 1854 (prob. 1853), in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. 19 Sept. 1933 at Council Bluffs, Iowa; m., 5 March 1871, George Spears, b. 6 April 1843 in Illinois; d. 27 Nov. 1919.
- (7) Lucretia Stoker⁵, b. 28 May 1855 in Pottawattamie Co., Iowa; d. 28 Aug. 1914; m. 16 April, about 1878, William Heilman.

PETER ELLER JR.

Son of Peter Eller, Family II, p. 17.

FAMILY VIII

PETER ELLER JR.³, (Peter², George Michael¹) was born about 1778; d. on his farm on Ceroles Creek in Wilkes County, North Carolina, November 1851. The 1850 Federal Census of Wilkes County gives him the age of 72 years. He married Mary Anne Pennington, b. 1782 and in 1870, at the age of 88, was living with her daughter Mary Anne Cooper. (1870 Fed. Census of Wilkes Co., N. C.) She was a daughter of William Pennington who entered 300 acres of land on the North Fork of New River, 23 December 1779, but whether he lived on the land that early or not is not clear. William Pennington died about 1810 and William Pennington Jr. and Peter Eller³ were appointed his administrators. On 2 July 1812 Peter Eller³ and William Pennington, administrators of William Pennington, deceased, sold to Joseph Colwell (Colvard) of Ashe County, land that had been granted to William Pennington by the state of North Carolina, 15 December 1798.

William Pennington was given two grants of land in Wilkes County, N. C., both in the North fork of New River. One of these grants was for 50 acres and the other for 200 acres and dated 20 Dec. 1791 and 15 Dec. 1798 respectively. (Grants #1248 and #1795, Secy. of State's office, Raleigh.) Survey for the 50 acre tract was ordered 2 May 1788 and the survey made 4 Jan. 1789. The land apparently was that or part of the tract that was entered by William Pennington, 23 Dec. 1779. (Wilkes Co. Land Entries on film at the Genealogical Society, Utah in Salt Lake City.)

On 30 November 1805 forty two acres of land were granted to Peter Eller³ on Long Shoal Creek at Pennington's Corner. This land had been entered by Peter Eller 26 Sept. 1802. (Grant 560 Secy. of State's office, Raleigh, N. C.) On 21 October 1809 Peter Eller³ entered another tract of land in Ashe County on "fenix" (Phoenix) Creek containing 150 acres and received a grant for it 4 Dec. 1811. (Grant No. 740, Secy. of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.) Both of these grants obviously were to Peter Eller Jr.³ and both located on the North Fork of the New River near where William Pennington lived.

On 31 July 1822, Peter Eller³, then living in Wilkes County, bought of Edmond James, for \$100.00, one hundred acres of land in Ashe County on Phoenix Creek.

Peter Eller³, removed to Wilkes County about 1816 and settled on Ceroles Creek. He is shown in the 1810 Federal Census of Ashe County at age between 26 and 45 with wife of same age and two female and two male children all under 10 years. In the 1820 census of Wilkes County Peter Eller and his wife each aged between 26 and 45 are shown with one male, aged 18-26, one male, aged 16-18, two males 10-16, one female 10-16, two females and 2 males each under 10. In the 1850 census Peter Eller is shown, aged 72 with wife Mary, aged 59 sic (obviously an error and probably should be aged 69) and living with them was a female, aged 7, a grandchild probably, daughter of George and Mary (Minton) Eller.

The children of Peter Eller and his wife Mary Pennington were:

- (1) William Eller⁴, (Footy Billy) b. 1801, by the 1850 and 1803, by the 1860 and 1870 census'. He m. Sarah (Sally) McGlemery, b. 1805. Children, according to 1850 census of Wilkes Co., N. C. and family records were:
 - (1) Peter Eller⁵, b. April 1827. The 1860 census of Wilkes Co. shows Peter Eller, aged 35 and his wife Amanda, aged 20 and child Henry, aged 5. The 1870 census shows Peter Eller, aged 49 with wife Amanda, aged 31 and with children, (1) Henry H. Eller⁶, aged 15; (2) Sarah Eller⁶, aged 8; (3) William Eller⁶, aged 6 and (4) Margaret Eller⁶, aged 2.
 - (2) Nancy Eller⁵, b. 1830.
 - (3) William Eller⁵, b. 1831, according to 1850 census and 1835 by the 1860 census. Died in Confederate Service in war between the states. Never married.
 - (4) David Eller⁵, b. 1834; m. Amy. The 1860 census of Wilkes Co. shows a David Eller, aged 29 with wife Mary, aged 28 and no children. He is not shown in the 1870 census. Family memory says he removed to Terra Haute, Indiana after the

Civil War.

- (5) Mary Eller⁵, b. 1836.
- (6) Alpha Jane Eller⁵, b., by 1850 Census in 1836/37, and by family records, b. 27 Feb. 1839; d. 17 April 1906; m. William Columbus Fletcher, b. 11 June 1840; d. 27 April 1897, aged 56 yrs., 10 mo. and 16 days. Children, (1) Joshua Vance Fletcher⁶; (2) Margaret Virginia Fletcher⁶; (3) William Eller Fletcher⁶; (4) Columbus Cicero Fletcher⁶; (5) Louise Jane Fletcher⁶, d. in infancy; (6) Benjamin Franklin Fletcher⁶; (7) Rebecca Letitia Fletcher⁶; (8) Alpha Elizabeth Fletcher⁶; (9) Thomas Jefferson Fletcher⁶; (10) Winfield Scott Fletcher⁶, m. Ruby Barnes, widow of Neil Pendley. No children. He supplied the William Eller⁴ record.
- (7) Henry Harrison Eller⁵, b. 1844.
- (8) Caroline Ellen Eller⁵, m. Mr. Cummins. Family lived in Georgia.
- (2) David Eller⁴. This son is said to have married and settled in Iredell Co., N. C. The Federal Census of that county in 1830 shows a David Eller, aged between 30-40 with a wife aged 20-30 and with a family of 3 males and 1 female all under 10 years of age. If he was the son of Peter Eller Jr. it is likely that his age was between 20-30 rather than between 30-40. He is not shown in any later census.
- (3) Martha Eller⁴, m., 8 Sept. 1823, Elijah Mitchell.
- (4) Susanna Eller⁴, m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 30 Oct., 1823, David McGlemery.
- (5) Jacob Eller⁴, b. 1807; m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 16 Oct. 1833, Mary Ann Sears, b. 1811. Their children as shown in the 1850 census of Wilkes Co., N. C. were:
 - (1) Henry Eller⁵, aged 13 in 1850 census. The 1870 census of Wilkes County shows a family of Henry Eller⁵, aged 34, with wife Martha, aged 33, and children as follows, (1) Elizabeth Eller⁶, aged 13; (2) Joseph D. Eller⁶, aged 10; (3) Henry C. Eller⁶, aged 8; (4) Martha Eller⁶, aged 6; (5) Susanna Eller⁶, aged 4 and (6) Benjamin Eller⁶,

aged 1.

(2) Ann Eller⁵, aged 9 in 1850 census.

(3) Jacob Eller⁵, aged 7 in 1850 census. The 1870 census of Wilkes Co. shows a Jacob M. Eller⁵, aged 27, with wife Elizabeth of same age and with children as follows, (1) Julia A. Eller⁶, aged 4 and (2) Fanny C. Eller⁶, aged 1.

(4) Meredith Eller⁵, aged 1 in 1850 census.

(5) There may have been other children.

(6) Delila Eller⁴, b. 1812; m., 4 Aug. 1828, Oliver McNiel³, b. 1808. He was a son of James² and Mary (Shepherd) McNiel, (Rev. George McNiel¹). (See McNiel Family, p. 404.) Their children as shown in the 1850 census of Wilkes Co., N. C. were:

(1) James McNiel, aged 20 in 1850 census.

(2) Harriett McNiel, aged 18 in 1850 census.

(3) Olacy (Oliver), aged 16 in 1850 census.

(4) Eli McNiel, aged 14 in 1850 census.

(5) Rebecca McNiel, aged 8 in 1850 census.

(6) William McNiel, aged 5 in 1850 census.

(7) George Eller⁴, b. 1812, twin apparently of Delila next above. George Eller was issued a licence in Wilkes Co., 24 July 1845, to marry Mary Minton, b. 1823/24. She evidently was his 2nd. wife because of older children that family records say he had. His children were:

(1) Bethina Eller⁵, m. licence issued in Wilkes Co., 26 Oct. 1848, Alfred A. Minton.

(2) Jesse H. Eller⁵, m., licence issued 10 Jan. 1850, Mary C. Wilcoxson. The 1860 census of Wilkes Co. shows a Jesse Eller, aged 28 with wife Caroline, aged 25 and children as follows; (1) Mary Eller⁶, aged 9; (2) Margaret Eller⁶, aged 7, and (3) Juliana Eller⁶, aged 3.

(3) Delphia M. Eller⁵, m. 17 Jan. 1862, Elbert Morrison McGlemery.

(4) Susanna Eller⁵, age 13 in 1850 Federal Census, probably a daughter.

(5) William Eller⁵, age 4 in 1850 Federal Census.

(6) Caroline Eller⁵, age 3 in 1850 Federal Census.

(7) Phelia Eller⁵, age 1 in 1850 Federal Census.

- (8) Phinehas Eller⁵, aged 10 in 1860 and 18 in 1870 census. He and Phelia, next above, may be the same.
- (9) Mary Ann Eller⁵, aged 8 in the 1870 census.
- (10) Lowry Eller⁵, aged 5 in the 1870 census.
- (8) Henry Eller⁴, m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 4 Apr. 1832, Margaret Alby.
- (9) Elizabeth Eller⁴, m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 10 Jan. 1832, Absolom Wheeler.
- (10) Katherine Eller⁴, m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 13 Jan. 1835, Abraham E. Nichols.
- (11) Nancy Eller⁴. The 1850 census of Wilkes Co. show a Nancy Eller, age 36 living alone, as head of a family, in Wilkes Co. with eight children as shown below. She is said to have retained her maiden name for both herself and children after their father disappeared.
- (1) James Eller⁵, aged 10 in 1850 census. A James Y. Eller is shown in the 1870 census, aged 28 with wife Delilah, aged 24 and children, (1) Joel A. Eller⁶, aged 5 and Mary E. Eller⁶, aged 1.
- (2) Leander Eller⁵, aged 8 in 1850 census.
- (3) Lafayette Eller⁵, aged 6 in 1850 census. His gravestone says b. 1839; d. 1919. He m. 1st., Sarah Carolina Vannoy⁶, b. 12 June 1848; d. 13 May 1874, dau. of Abraham Wesley Vannoy⁶ (Jesse⁵, Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). Family removed to Wapello Co., Iowa. No children who grew to maturity. Both lie buried in the Competine, Iowa cemetery one half mile east of Farson, Wapello Co., Iowa. He m. 2nd. Abigail Phelps, dau. of Benj. and Jane (McCall) Phelps, but had no children who grew to maturity.
- (4) Nancy Eller⁵, aged 4 in 1850 census. Probably same as Addelaid Eller, age 13 shown in the 1860 census.
- (5) Mary Eller⁵, aged 1 in 1850 census.
- (6) Jacob Eller⁵, aged 8 in 1860 census.
- (7) J. W. Eller⁵, aged 6 in 1860 census.
- (8) Henderson Eller⁵, aged 4 in 1860 census.

(12) Mary Anne (Polly) Eller⁴, youngest child. She m. John Cooper who predeceased her. The 1870 Federal census of Wilkes Co. shows her at age 45 as head of a family with the following children living with her.

(1) Josephine Cooper⁵, aged 19 in 1870 census.

(2) Martha Cooper⁵, aged 17 in 1870 census.

(3) Thomas Cooper⁵, aged 15 in 1870 census.

(4) Mary Cooper⁵, aged 13 in 1870 census.

(5) George Cooper⁵, aged 11 in 1870 census.

(6) John Cooper⁵, aged 8 in 1870 census.

(7) Nathan Cooper⁵, aged 5 in 1870 census.

JACOB ELLER

Son of Peter Eller, Family II, P. 17.

FAMILY IX

JACOB ELLER³, (Peter², George Michael¹). Statements concerning the birth year of Jacob Eller are confusing. Family memory says he died 3 November 1855 at the age of "about 83." The 1850 census of Ashe County, N. C. gave him the age of 66 and his wife Catherine the age of 61. This writer believes that family memory overstated his age by about ten years and accepts a birth year of 1783 or 1784. His view is supported by the earlier census records of Ashe County which give him the age of between 26 and 45 in 1810 and 1820, between 40-50 in 1830 and between 50 and 60 in 1840. He is not shown in the 1800 census. Jacob Eller³ married, about 1804/05, Catherine White, b. 1788/1789; d. 3 Jan. 1854, dau. probably of Luke White. Her age in the 1850 census of Ashe County was given as 61. Her age in 1810 census was between 16 and 26, in 1820 between 26 and 45, in 1830 and 1840 between 40 and 50.

Jacob Eller³ first appears in Ashe County records 27 Nov. 1806 when, with his brother Peter Eller³, he witnessed the survey of 150 acres to Michael Stucker (Stoker), his brother-in-law probably. On 7 July 1809, as an heir at law of Peter Eller, deceased, he signed a deed disposing of land to Leonard Fantz. (Deed Book M, p. 163, Ashe Co.) He signed other similar deeds, 17 Sept. 1816 and 11 Feb. 1817. (Deed Book F, pp. 83 and 414, Ashe Co.) In 1811 a deed of his to Alexander Smith for 15 acres of land was acknowledged by the November 1811 Court. (Deed Book F, p. 109, Ashe Co., N. C.)

Jacob Eller³, was a witness in the suit of North Carolina vs. Lewis Jones and was bound in the sum of 50 pounds by the November 1815 Court to assure his appearance.

Jacob Eller³ was living, 1815, on land called Rich Bend located at the confluence of Mill Creek and the north fork of New River in Ashe County, and was still living there at the time of his death. He was a well-to-do farmer for his time and left considerable property to his children. Both he and his wife lie buried in the family cemetery located on his home farm.

The ten children of Jacob Eller³ and his wife Catherine White, order of birth not certain, were:

- (1) Luke Eller⁴, b. 8 June 1806; d. 6 Dec. 1883; m., licence issued in Ashe Co., N. C., 27 March 1829, Sarah King, b. 5 May 1810; d. 10 Jan. 1892. Her mother doubtless was the Patsy King who, according to the 1860 census of Ashe Co., N. C., was living in the family of Luke and Sarah Eller at the age of 72. Luke and Sarah (King) Eller lived in Ashe Co., N. C. and had children;

- (1) Delilah Eller⁵, b. 24 Jan. 1830. (Bible record)
Her age was given as 20 in the 1850 census.
She married John Baker.

Children:

- (1) Joseph Baker⁶.
(2) Emma Baker⁶.
(3) Ella Baker⁶.
(4) Quincy Baker⁶.
- (2) William A. Eller⁵, b. 8 April 1832. (Bible Record) He died young.
- (3) Aswell Peter Eller⁵, b. 21 Nov. 1834. (Bible Record) He married 1st., Nancy Dixon and after her death married Mary Ann Turner. He was a soldier in the Confederate Army in the War Between the States. He was a farmer in Ashe County and said to have had a family of 3 sons and 8 daughters. The 1860 and 1870 census of Ashe County shows him at ages 25 and 35 respectively with wife aged 21 and 28 respectively (error obviously) and with children as noted below, all by first marriage.
- (1) Irabella Eller⁶, b. 1859. Aged 8 mo. in 1860 census.
- (2) Ladema Eller⁶, b. 1860. Aged 10 in 1870 census. Family records say she married Dr. M. Blevins.
- (3) Victoria Eller⁶, b. 1862. Aged 8 in the 1870 census.
- (4) Mary Eller⁶, b. 1866. Aged 4 in the 1870 census. Family records say she m. Dr.

Manley Bevins (Blevins).

- (5) Willis Hansford Eller⁶, b. 1868. Aged 2 in the 1870 census. He never married.
- (6) James Luke Eller⁶, b. 1870. Aged 3 months in 1870 census. He married Miss Thorpe.
- (7) Addie Eller⁶, who married James Vannoy.
(Family records)
- (8) Sally Eller⁶, who married Jacob Eller.
(Family records)
- (9) Eunice Eller⁶, who married Obe Hayes.
(Family records)
- (10) Lizzie Eller⁶. (Family records)

Children by second marriage: (Family records)

- (11) Rosa Eller⁶.
- (12) Lula Eller⁶, m. James Nichols.
- (13) Cleveland Eller⁶.
- (4) Hansford Eller⁵, b. 25 April 1841 (Bible Record).

He married Catherine Graybeal. He was a soldier of the Confederacy in the war between the states. The 1870 census of Wilkes Co., N. C. and family records say they had children as follows, order of birth not certain;

- (1) Emily Eller⁶, b. 1867. Aged 3 in the 1870 census. She married James Maxwell.
- (2) Sarah (Sallie) Eller⁶, b. 1868. Aged 2 in 1870 census. She married Lee Jones.
- (3) Henderson Aswell Eller⁶, b. 1869. Aged 1 in the 1870 census. He married Nancy (Nannie) Sullivan.
- (4) Victoria Eller⁶, m. Henry Stacy.
- (5) Alverta Eller⁶, m. Jesse Roland.
- (6) Joseph L. Eller⁶, m. Sarah Osborne.
- (7) Walter Luke Eller⁶, m. Margarete Welch.
- (8) Calvin T. Eller⁶. He did not marry.
- (9) Emory Eller⁶. Twin of next below. He never married.
- (10) Emmett Eller⁶. Twin of next above. He never married.

- (5) Mary Catherine Eller⁵, b. 18 May 1844. (Bible

Record) She married Marshall Baker.

Children:

- (1) Emmett James Baker⁶, m. Maggie Sutherland.
- (2) Ida Martish Baker⁶, m. 1st. Claude Foster;
m. 2nd., Mr. Millix.
- (3) Alice Vertigan Baker⁶, m. Mr. McEwen.
- (4) Arthur Hansford Baker⁶.
- (5) Robert Preston Baker⁶, m. Maud Bower.
- (6) Emma Virginia Baker⁶.
- (6) Nancy Eller⁵, b. 27 March 1847; d. 22 March 1875.
- (7) Joseph L. Eller⁵, b. 10 June 1851; d. 26 March 1911; m., 22 Sept. 1875, Elizabeth Kirby, b. 15 Feb. 1851.

Children:

- (1) Nancy (Nannie) Eller⁶, b. 4 July 1876; d. 1 March 1956; m., 15 Feb. 1905, J. W. Welch and resides at Fort Pierce, Florida.

Children:

- (1) John George Welch⁷, b. 1 July 1906.
- (2) Nancy Luola Welch⁷, b. 25 Oct. 1908.
- (3) Ruth Welch⁷, b. 6 Sept. 1911.
- (4) Fonda Welch⁷, b. 2 July 1914.
- (5) Jeanette T. Welch⁷, b. 18 Sept. 1918.
- (2) Kirby Luke Eller⁶, b. 1 April 1878; m. 4 March 1903, Lula Johnson, b. 15 Oct. 1881, dau. of Z. T. Johnson, late of Creston, N. C. Family lives at Warrensville, N. C. He was appointed Rural Mail Carrier in 1905 and for more than 35 years served his community from the P. O. at Clifton, N. C. He supplied the data of this family as well as the birth dates of the children of his grandparents, Luke and Sarah (King) Eller.

Children:

- (1) Eugene Vaughn Eller⁷, b. 6 May 1904;

- m. Clyde Roland. He is a school teacher since 1928. Issue, one daughter, Betty Jean Eller.
- (2) Irene E. Eller⁷, b. 12 May 1907; m. James M. Graybeal who died in 1947. He was a physician in Marion, Va. where his wife still lives as a teacher in the public school.
- (3) Joseph Johnson Eller⁷, b. 10 Feb. 1912; m. Jean Bundy. He lives in Marion, Virginia where he is a practicing physician. Issue, one son, Joseph Johnson Eller Jr.⁸.
- (4) Kirby Luke Eller Jr.⁷, b. 19 Feb. 1916; m. Anna Bagwell. He lives in Jefferson, N. C. where he is connected with Public Welfare. Issue, two sons, (1) Thomas Luke Eller⁸, (2) Peter H. Eller⁸.
- (3) Mary Ada Eller⁶, b. 20 Dec. 1881; m., 22 June 1902, William Reese Graybeal, b. 11 Nov. 1881 at Clifton, Ashe Co., N. C.; d., 24 Oct. 1954 at Grassy Creek, N. C.

Children:

- (1) Millard Earl Graybeal⁷, b. 26 June 1903; m., 17 July 1926, Jimmie Elizabeth Willis.
- (2) Joseph David Dean Graybeal⁷, b. 4 Nov. 1907; m., 1 Nov. 1930, Hazel Myers.
- (3) Virginia Belle Graybeal⁷, b. 20 Apr. 1910; m., 23 Dec. 1930, G. Clay Blevins.
- (4) Arthur Wayne Graybeal⁷, b. 30 Sept. 1912; m., 5 May 1934, Mary Livesay.
- (5) William Jennings Graybeal⁷, b. 17 April 1915; m., 19 Sept. 1936, Eloise Justice.
- (6) Lucy May Graybeal⁷, b. 14 June 1917; m., 31 Aug. 1940, Fred Moore Lawson.

- (7) James Vance Graybeal⁷, b. 7 July 1921; m., 14 Oct. 1942, Bonnie Driskill.
- (8) Robert Ted Graybeal⁷, b. 8 March 1924; m. 13 Feb. 1946, Maxine Jenkins.
- (4) Robert Earl Eller⁶, b. 14 April 1886; d. 5 Jan. 1956. He m., 1st., 1906, Elizabeth V. Wilcox, b. Nov. 1891; d. 24 Aug. 1919. He m. 2nd., May 1940, Helen Erb, b. Sept. 1906. Children of first marriage with Elizabeth V. Wilcox were:
- (1) Robert Miles Eller⁷, b. 24 Nov. 1908; m., 13 March 1951, Helen Elizabeth Lipps, b. 7 Aug. 1920. One child was James Robert Eller⁸, b. 4 July 1952.
- (2) Margaret Elizabeth Eller⁷, b. 4 May 1915; m. Robert Tazewell Bruce who d. 30 May 1952.
- (5) Millard Hansford Eller⁶, b. 9 April 1893; m. Dora Lewis. They live at Creston, N. C. He is a retired teacher in the public schools.

Children:

- (1) Clara Dora Eller⁷, b. 15 Dec. 1918; m. Thomas I. Gray of Arlington, Va. Three of their children are (1) Thomas Gray⁸; (2) Helen Gray⁸; (3) Linda Gray⁸.
- (2) Nancy Mildred Eller⁷, b. 4 March 1921; m. Oliver W. Mowry of Aiken, S. C. One child is a dau. Noli Mowry⁸.
- (3) Dana Frances Eller⁷, b. 14 Nov. 1922; m. Edward Jackson of Charlotte, N. C. Three of their children are (1) Rebecca Jackson⁸; (2) Robert Jackson⁸ and (3) Kenneth Jackson⁸.
- (4) Virginia Grace Eller⁷, b. 5 Oct. 1924;

m. Royal Carpenter of Dallas, Texas. One child is Scott Carpenter⁸.

- (5) Millard Hansford Eller Jr.⁷, b. 6 Oct. 1926. Employed presently, 1956, by the Duke Power Co. at Leaksville, N. C.
- (6) Evelyn Elizabeth Eller⁷, b. 4 Oct. 1929. Employed presently, 1956, by the Duke Power Co., at Charlotte, N. C.
- (7) Joseph Alvin George Eller⁷, b. 19 July 1931. Employed presently, 1956, by The Bell Telephone Co. at Charlotte, N. C.
- (8) Claude Earl Eller⁷, b. 28 Oct. 1933. Presently, 1956, in the U. S. Air Force stationed in Texas.
- (9) Robert Lewis Eller⁷, b. 4 July 1937. Employed, presently, 1956, by the Singer Sewing Machine Co. at Aiken, S. C.
- (10) Mary Eller⁷, b. 18 Oct. 1939. Living with her parents at Creston, N. C.
- (2) Mary Eller⁴ (called Polly), b. 23 March 1808; d. 3 Jan. 1908; m. Aaron Latham. They lived at Clifton, N. C. and had children;
 - (1) Catherine Latham.⁵
 - (2) Elizabeth Latham.⁵
 - (3) Sarah Latham.⁵
 - (4) David Latham.⁵
 - (5) There may have been other children.
- (3) Elizabeth Eller⁴, m. Larkin Maxwell. Their children were;
 - (1) Mitchell Maxwell.⁵
 - (2) William Maxwell.⁵
 - (3) Richard Maxwell.⁵
 - (4) Luke Maxwell.⁵
 - (5) Two daughters, names not found.
- (4) Peter Eller⁴. He is said by one source to have married twice and to have had several children. By

another source he is said to have made several trips back and forth between N. C. and Arkansas and Texas and never to have married. A Peter Eller, farmer, aged 50 is shown in the 1860 census of Ashe Co., N. C. with a wife Sarah of same age and children as shown below. He is not listed in either the 1850 or 1870 census.

- (1) Susan Eller⁵, aged 14 in the 1860 census.
- (2) Mary Eller⁵, aged 12 in the 1860 census.
- (3) Martha Eller⁵, aged 16 in the 1860 census.
- (4) Jacob Eller⁵, probably a son. A Jacob Eller is shown in the Ashe Co., N. C. census of 1860 as a farmer, aged 28, with wife Delia, aged 26 and with children as follows;

- (1) Emeline Eller⁶, aged 10.
- (2) William Eller⁶, aged 8.
- (3) Frances Eller⁶, a daughter, aged 5.
- (4) Ellen Cathron Eller⁶, aged 3.
- (5) Nina Eller⁶, a daughter, aged 1.

- (5) Luke Eller⁵, probably a son. A Luke Eller is shown in the Ashe Co., N. C. census of 1860 as a farmer, aged 26 with wife Catherine, aged 26 and with a son John Eller, aged 2. He was not found in the 1870 census.

- (5) Nancy Eller⁴, m. Samuel Jones. Their children were:

- (1) Alexander Jones⁵.
- (2) Aswell Jones⁵.
- (3) Jacob Jones⁵.
- (4) Lee Jones⁵.
- (5) Katie Jones⁵.
- (6) Elizabeth Jones⁵.
- (7) Mary (Polly) Jones⁵.
- (8) Sarah Jones⁵.
- (9) Martha Jones⁵.
- (10) Aranda Jones⁵.
- (11) Cora Jones⁵.

- (6) William Eller⁴, m. Susanna Eller. She was a dau. of John Eller Jr.⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) and his wife Elizabeth Ray Vannoy⁶, (Jesse⁵, Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). Their children are shown under Eller Family VI, p 69 herein.

- (7) Susannah Eller⁴, m. David Roland and had children;
 (1) Calvin Roland⁵,
 (2) Jacob Roland⁵,
 (3) Aaron Roland⁵,
 (4) Andrew Roland⁵,
 (5) Mary Roland⁵,
 (6) Catherine Roland⁵,
 (7) Margaret Roland⁵.
- (8) Sarah Eller⁴, m. as his first wife David Miller. After her death he m., March 1842, as his 2nd. wife, Mary Eller, dau. of John Eller Jr.⁴ (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) and his wife Elizabeth Ray Vannoy. A child of Sarah Eller and David Miller was;
 (1) Elizabeth Miller⁵, m. Floyd Welch.
- (9) John Eller⁴, b. 1822; m. Catherine Eldreth, b. 1824. He and his wife Catherine are shown in the 1850, 1860 and 1870 census' of Ashe Co., N. C. at ages of 28, 37 and 49 and 26, 35 and 46 respectively. Their children as shown in these census lists were as follows.
 (1) William Eller⁵, aged 7 in the 1850, 17 in the 1860 and 25 in the 1870 census' of Ashe Co. He was shown to be an incurable invalid in the two latter census lists.
 (2) David Eller⁵, aged 5 in the 1850 and 15 in the 1860 census' of Ashe Co. He may have been the David Eller, aged 21 shown in the 1870 census of Ashe County with wife Jane of same age and a dau. Joicy, aged 2.
 (3) Matthias Eller⁵, aged 3 in the 1850, 12 in the 1860 and 21 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., N.C. Ashe County, N. C. death records show that he died 10 March 1931, aged "about 83."
 (4) Elizabeth Eller⁵, aged 1 in the 1850, 8 in the 1860 and may have been the Amanda Eller, aged 18, shown in the 1870 census.
 (5) Jacob Eller⁵, aged 6 in the 1860 census. The 1870 census of Ashe Co. shows Jacob Eller, age 18 with wife Elizabeth, aged 21, and children as follows; (1) Wiley Eller⁶, aged 4 and (2) David Eller⁶, aged 1. Ashe Co., N. C.

death records shows Jacob C. Eller, b. 21 Oct. 1850; d. 13 Feb. 1923; buried in the Eller family cemetery at Clifton, N. C.

- (6) Zachariah Eller⁵, aged 4 in the 1860 and 15 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co.
- (7) Nancy Eller⁵, aged 3 in the 1860 and 11 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co.
- (8) Calvin Eller⁵, aged 7 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co.
- (9) Mary Eller⁵, aged 5 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co.
- (10) David Eller⁴, b. 1 Nov. 1826; d. 24 March 1901; m., 30 Oct. 1852, Katherine Baker, b. 1833; d. 22 Feb. 1903. They are said to have had 9 children, only six of whom, as follows, lived to maturity.
 - (1) Mary Eller⁵, b. 4 March 1856; d. 5 July 1946; m., 14 Oct. 1877, Harvey Augustus Eller⁶, (James⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹). See Eller Family XV herein for children.
 - (2) John Eller⁵, aged 11 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., N. C. He m. Jesse Campbell and removed to Nebraska. Their children were:
 - (1) Jesse Eller⁶.
 - (2) Donald Eller⁶.
 - (3) Bernice Eller⁶.
 - (4) Harry Eller⁶.
 - (3) Joshua Eller⁵, aged 9 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., N. C. He m. Celia Jones and lived in Ashe Co., N. C. They had children;
 - (1) Jennie Eller⁶.
 - (2) Ennis Eller⁶.
 - (3) Guy Eller⁶.
 - (4) William Eller⁵, aged 6 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., N. C. He m. Mary Miller, dau. of David and Polly (Mary) Miller. Family lived in Smithville, Tennessee. They had children;
 - (1) Charles Eller⁶.
 - (2) Robert Eller⁶.
 - (3) Effie Eller⁶.
 - (4) Maude Eller⁶.
 - (5) Mabel Eller⁶.

- (6) Gertrude Eller⁶.
- (7) Dolly Eller⁶.
- (5) Jacob Eller⁵, aged 4 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., N. C. He m. Allie F. Goss, dau. of Isham S. Goss of Ashe Co., N. C. Their children were,
 - (1) Wade E. Eller⁶, now living at Warrensville, Ashe Co., N. C.
 - (2) Elizabeth (Bessie) Eller⁶.
- (6) Lee (Leander) Eller⁵, aged 2 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., N. C. He m. Matilda Graybeal. The family lived in Lancaster Co., Pa. Children were,
 - (1) R. O. Eller⁶, a Baptist clergyman of Spencer, N. C.
 - (2) Oscar Eller⁶.
 - (3) William Eller⁶.
 - (4) Lester Eller⁶.
 - (5) Blanch Eller⁶.
 - (6) Stella Eller⁶.
 - (7) Alma Eller⁶.

MARY ELLER

Daughter of Peter Eller, Family II, p. 17.

FAMILY X

MARY ELLER³, (Peter², George Michael¹) was born in Rowan Co., N. C. and, according to the "History of Henry Co., Indiana, 1884, by the Interstate Publishing Co.," died in Henry Co., Ind. in 1872, aged 84, making 1788 her birth year. The 1860 Federal census of Henry County, Indiana, where the family lived after 1819, states her age as 76, making her birth year 1784 which probably is correct. She married before 1804, when her daughter Elizabeth was born, George Koons, b., 1785/86, in Randolph Co., N. C. probably, and died in Henry Co., Ind., 25 March 1849. (Ibid.) The date of his death by family record was 26 March 1849. The 1810 census of Ashe Co., N. C. shows them both to be aged over 26 and living in that county with four children, two males and two females, all under 10. This would indicate that both George and Mary (Eller) Koons were born as early as 1784. The 1850 census of Henry Co., Indiana, however, gives Mary (Eller) Koons the age of 57 years which doubtless was an error and should have been 67.

George Koons may have been a son of John Koons who was settled in Ashe County, N. C. as early as 1790 although most believe he was a son of Gasper Koons, John's brother of Randolph Co., N. C. Others might think that he was a son of George Koons who probably was a brother of John and Gasper and living in Ashe County, N. C. as early as 1800 and a prominent citizen there. This George Koons, however, had no son. The 1800 census of Ashe Co. shows him at age over 45 with wife of same age and one daughter, aged between 16 and 26. John Koons on the other hand is known to have had a son George, (Book C, p. 478, Ashe Co. Deeds), but this son probably was the George Koonce (sic) whose will was proved in Ashe Co., 11 Nov. 1855 naming children John, Jacob, George, Sally, Polly, Catherine, Milly and "the heirs of Elizabeth Koonce." (Will Book D, pp. 20, 21, Ashe Co.) John Koons lived near the farm of Mary Eller's father, both on Reedy Creek in Rowan Co., now Davidson Co., where his name was spelled John Coonce and on Ronas Creek in Wilkes Co., now Ashe Co., where his name was spelled John Koons.

John Koons and Peter Eller witnessed deeds for each other in Ashe Co. and John Koons was one of the sureties for Peter Eller's widow and his son John when they took administration of Peter Eller's estate in 1799.

As for George Koons, who married Mary Eller³, being a son of Gasper, the evidence is very strong. They named no son John, unless one was so named and died young, but they did name a son Gasper. They also named one of their daughters Massie which was the given name of the first wife of Gasper Koons who would have been George's mother if Gasper was his father. Moreover, George and Mary (Eller) Koons removed to Henry Co., Indiana where Gasper and his second wife and children settled in 1808/09. These facts, coupled with the Back Creek Friends Meeting Records in Randolph Co., North Carolina which show that Gasper and Massie Koons had a son George, is pretty convincing. This son, George, of Gasper, on 27 June 1801, was disowned by the Back Creek Friends Meeting for "marrying out of unity." The date of this disownment showing that George Koons was already or about to be, married on 27 June 1801 means, if the ages of George and Mary (Eller) Koons shown above are correct that they married at extremely tender ages. As stated above, however, the 1810 census of Ashe County, N. C. shows both George and his wife at ages over 26 and with four children, two boys and two girls, all under 10. Later records show only three children, two girls and one boy, who were born before 1810 and one may surmise that the missing boy was born, probably, in 1802 indicating that his parents were married in 1801 at ages, if we accept the above census records, of about 17 years each. Their first child, Elizabeth, was b. in 1803/4 according to the 1860 census of Henry Co., Ind. which gave her age as 56.

George and Mary (Eller) Koons seem not to have been Quakers as Gasper was, but that fact only bears out the disownment of 27 June 1801 of George Koons, son of Gasper, for marrying out of unity, i.e. for marrying someone other than a Quaker. Mary Eller was a Dunker or Baptist.

John, Gasper and George Koons were sons of Devault Koons who, according to the Henry County Histories above mentioned, settled first in Pennsylvania. Devault Koons

may have been the Dewald Kuntz who came to Pennsylvania from Germany on the ship "Phoenix" and took his oath of allegiance to the Province and State of Pennsylvania 28 August 1750. (Penn. Archives, 2nd. Series, Vol. 17.) This Dewald Kuntz probably was the Deval Conce who, with his wife Margaret, sold to Jacob Gallman, 21 Feb. 1755, 70 acres of land on Grooses Branch in Frederick Co., Md., and the Devault Coonce who, with his wife Margaret, sold to Edward Matthias, 2 Feb. 1756, 100 acres of land on Abraham Creek in Frederick Co., Maryland. (Book E, pp. 916 and 990, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.) Again, he doubtless was the Devalt Coons who, with his wife Margaret, sold to William Flick, 22 Aug. 1770, a lot in Sharpsburg in Frederick Co., Md. (Book N, p. 305, Frederick Co. Deeds.) He probably was the father also of the Devalt Koontz whose will, mentioning his wife Rozena but in no way indicating any children, was dated 8 Jan. 1786 and proved 10 Jan. 1794 in Frederick Co. (Liber GM, No. 2, pp. 502/03, Frederick Co., Md. Wills.)

As shown above, Gasper Koons was a Quaker. He first appears in the North Carolina records on the 1779 tax list of Randolph County and land on Little River was ordered surveyed to him 23 December 1784. Other land on Little River and Richmond Creek in Randolph Co. was later granted to him. Whether he was a Quaker upon arrival in Randolph Co. is not known. He first appeared on the Back Creek Friends Meeting records in Randolph Co. on the 27 April 1793 when he, with his wife Massa and children, George, Davoull, John, Jasper (Gasper), Martha and Mary were received in the Meeting by request. His first wife, said to have been born Massa (Massie) Presnell, died about 1796. He then married Abigail Piggott (Piggott) 3 Nov. 1797. (Back Creek Friends Meeting Records.) On 25 June 1808 the family requested a certificate to move from the Back Creek Friends Meeting in N. C. to the South West Branch Meeting in Miami Co., Ohio, located two miles south west of West Milton, which request was later granted (Ibid). On 19 Aug. 1809 Jasper (Gasper) and Abigail Koons with sons John, Jasper (Gasper), Jeremiah, William, Nathan, Henry and Samuel and daughter Hanna were received by the South West Branch on certificate from Back Creek Monthly Meeting in North Carolina dated 30 July 1808. It will be noted that

the son George was not included and if he were the George who married Mary Eller he would not have been because he remained in Ashe Co., N. C. until 1819 before joining the others in Indiana. The son Davault apparently settled farther inland in Indiana probably in Monroe County where a Devalt Koons entered land in township 11 of Morgan County in 1820. (Hist. of Morgan, Monroe and Brown Counties, Ind. by Charles Blanchard 1884.)

As for which of John or Gasper was the father of George Koons who married Mary Eller this writer is certain in his own mind that it was Gasper and that his grandparents were Davault and Massie Koons of Randolph County, N. C. and Henry County, Indiana.

George³ and Mary (Eller) Koons, according to Hist. of Henry Co., Indiana, by Interstate Pub. Co., p. 550, emigrated to Wayne Co., Ind. in September 1819. The Ashe Co., N. C. records show that he sold 90 acres of land to Henry Eller, 9 Dec. 1819 (Deed Book C, p. 68). Two years later, in 1821, he and John Koons³, his brother, doubtless, took up land in Liberty Township of Henry Co., Ind. and a year later both entered land in Blue River Township of the same county. Hazzard's History of Henry Co., Ind. says, however, that George Koons³ lived on his land in Liberty Township for 16 years then sold it and removed to an 80 acre farm in Blue River Township where he built a log house that was his home until his death on 25 March 1849. (The correct date is 26 March 1849.) It also stated that he was a Republican in politics and that both he and his wife belonged to the Baptist Church.

His will was written 15 March 1847 and filed, proved and recorded in Henry Co., Indiana 12 May 1849. It reads as follows. (Will Book C, page 66, Henry Co., Ind.)

"State of Indiana

County of Henry: SS

"I, George Koons, senior, of Henry County in the State of Indiana, do make and publish this my last will and testament, hereby revoking and making void all former Wills by me at any time heretofore made.

1st. I direct that my body be decently interred and

that my funeral be conducted in a manner corresponding with my estate and situation in life, and as to such worldly estate as it has pleased God to entrust me with I dispose of the same in the following manner, to-wit:

I direct first that all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid as soon after my decease as possible out of the first moneys that shall come to the hands of my Executor from any portion of my estate personal.

2nd. That my wife Mary have her support and maintenance in a decent and comfortable manner out of my Estate, and at her decease (if she should survive me) be decently interred and all her funeral expenses paid out of my estate.

3rd. I will and direct that each of my children both sons and daughters, except my youngest son, Peter, have each one dollar out of my estate after the decease of myself and wife.

4th. I Will and bequeath unto William Harvey the whole of my personal estate in toto after the payment of the foregoing sums.

5th. That William Harvey keep and take care of the said George Koons, senior and Mary his wife aforesaid, and that he have full authority over all my personal property from this time henceforth. In Testimony Whereof I, George Koons senior have hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of March in the year of our Lord, One thousand eight hundred and forty seven. And I hereby make and ordain my son Davault Koons Executor of this my last will and testament. George Koons, senior (seal)

Attest: Calvin Russell

Henry Jones

"State of Indiana

Henry County: SS

"Personally appeared before me Samuel Hoover, Clerk of the Henry County Probate Court, Henry Jones, one of the subscribing witnesses to the foregoing last will and testament of George Koons so deceased, who being duly sworn on his oath says that he and one Calvin

Russell, now deceased, subscribed their names thereto as witnesses in the presence of said Testator, at his request, and in the presence of each other, that said will was duly executed at said County, that said Testator at the time of executing said will was of full age to devise his property and of sound and disposing mind and memory and not under coercion or restraint.

Sworn to and subscribed Henry Jones
May 12th, 1849. In Testimony Whereof I have hereunto
set my hand and seal of said Probate Court. Samuel
Hoover, Clk.

Filed, proved, and Recorded,
May 12, A. D. 1849
Witness Samuel Hoover, C H Pr Co

One of the settlement papers of the estate of George Koons of Henry Co. shows payments of 1.00 each to (1) Main Koons who probably was Massie; (2) Catherine Koons, wife doubtless of William Harvey; (3) George Koons; (4) Henry Koons; (5) J. R. Millikan husband, doubtless, of Martha Koons; (6) D. Koons; (7) Parnell Bales and wife, the wife doubtless being Elizabeth Koons, and (8) Jacob Harvey, husband, doubtless, of Alice (Allie) Koons. The sons Absolom, Peter and Gasper were not mentioned, Absolom being deceased, Peter having been denied the 1.00 payment by his father's will and Gasper probably being omitted in the record in error. That there was a son Gasper is proved by the settlement papers in his own estate in 1865 when his brother Henry petitioned the court to be appointed executor and presented Peter and George L. Koons as security. The petition stated that Gasper Koons (son of George and Mary) died intestate on or about 7 March 1865. (Common Pleas Court Complete Record #13, p. 520, Henry Co., Ind.) Also see "The History of Henry Co., Ind., published in 1884 by the Interstate Publishing Co. of Chicago, p. 550.

The children of George and Mary (Eller) Koons were,
order of birth not certain;
(1) Elizabeth Koons⁴, b. 1803/4; m. 14 July 1822 in Wayne Co.,

Ind., Parnell Bales (Wayne Co., Ind. Marriages). She probably was the Elizabeth Bales, age 56 who is shown in the 1860 census of Henry Co., Indiana, taken 28 July 1860, as having been born in N. C. and living with Joseph Bales. This would mean that she was born in North Carolina in 1803/04 and that her parents were married as early as 1802/03. The Federal Census of 1830 lists the family of Parnell Bales at age between 20 and 30 with wife of same age and with three male children all under 10. The 1840 census shows Parnell Bales and wife with ages advanced ten years with three male and four female children all under 15. Two of the females were aged between 10 and 15 and since they were not listed in the 1830 census very likely were children of other parents.

Four of these children probably were:

(1) George Bales⁵. He m. Irene Millikan and lived in Henry Co., Ind. One son was;

(1) Leander Bales⁶, b. 24 Oct. 1856; d. 9 Aug. 1914. He m. Flora Graves, b. 1 Sept. 1861 in Henry Co., Indiana. She was a dau. of Hiram and Samantha (Martin) Graves. Their children were, (1) Lawson Graves Bales⁷, b. about 1880 in Henry Co.; m. Edith Burson; (2) Ivan Bales⁷, b. 17 March 1890; d. 4 April 1927 at Dayton, Liberty Co., Texas; m., 24 Dec. 1908, Frances Delania Taylor, b. 23 June 1890; d. 8 Oct. 1930 at Houston, Texas and had children, Ivan Bales⁸, b. 27 Jan. 1910 and Francis Adelbert Bales⁸, b. 9 Nov. 1913. (3) Laura Bales⁷, m. Charles Tucker.

(2) Joseph Bales⁵, married and, according to the 1860 census of Blue River Twsp. in Henry Co., Ind. which was taken 28 July 1860, was born in 1829/30 and had children, according to the 1860 census, as follows;

(1) Sarah Bales⁶, aged 8.

- (2) Martha Bales⁶, aged 7.
- (3) Mary Bales⁶, aged 4.
- (4) Parnell Bales⁶, aged 1.
- (5) Living in the family in 1860 was Elizabeth Bales, age 56 who doubtless was the mother of Joseph Bales.
- (3) Solomon Bales⁵, b. 15 June 1834 in Henry Co., Ind. and d. 10 April 1925; m. 1st., 28 May 1857, Elizabeth Cory, b. about 1834 and d. 13 Oct. 1862. She was a dau. of Noah and Lucretia Cory. Solomon Bales m. 2nd., 24 Dec. 1863, Lucinda Pidgeon, b. 24 May 1837, dau. of David and Rachel (Wilson) Pidgeon. (Henry Co., Ind. Marriages; also see Bales Family Record by Jewel S. Bales in the Archives of the Gen. Soc. of Utah.)

Children by first marriage with Elizabeth Cory:

- (1) Ada Josephine Bales⁶ who m., 16 Oct. 1880 Joseph Drake (Henry Co. Ind. Marriages).

Children by second marriage with Lucinda Pidgeon:

- (2) William Henry Bales⁶, b. 9 Aug. 1865.
- (3) Rachel Elizabeth Bales⁶, b. 13 Aug. 1867.
- (4) Albert Lindley Bales⁶, b. 16 Aug. 1869 in Henry Co., Ind. He m., 28 Nov. 1894, Emma Thasnburgh.
- (5) Della Florence Bales⁶, b. 18 Jan. 1879.
- (4) Parnell Bales⁵. He probably was the Parnell Bales, aged 20, who was living as a farm laborer in the family of Augustus and Anna Batchfield in Henry Co. in 1860. (Federal Census Henry Co., Ind. 1860, taken 12 July 1860.) Augustus Batchfield married Anna Miller, daughter of Polly (Welker) Miller and granddaughter of Adam Welker who was living in Ashe Co., N. C. in 1810.
- (2) Massie Koons⁴, birth and death dates not found but born, probably, about 1806 and d. about 1840. She married, as his first wife, John Smith, born 13 Feb.

1799 and died in 1870 at the age of 72 years. He lies buried in the cemetery of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in Grove Township of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa. He married, as his second wife, in Adams Co., Ill., Miss Sarah Winegar who d. in 1882.

Children of Massie Koons⁴ and John Smith were, order of birth in all cases not certain.

(1) Mary Smith⁵, b. 16 Sept. 1823; d. 16 Feb. 1860; m., as his first wife, George W. Graybill, b. 26 June 1821 in Jackson Co., Ohio; d. 5 March 1900. He married as his 2nd. wife in 1863, his first wife's sister, Mrs. Hannah Sexton, widow of James Sexton. See Hist. of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa by Homer A. Field and Joseph R. Reed, published 1907 by S. J. Clark Pub. Co. For children see under Eller Family VII herein.

(2) Patience Smith⁵, b. 25/26 Nov. 1825; d. 14 Aug. 1895 (gravestone); m. Levi Graybill, b. 12 March 1818 in Bloomfield Twp. of Jackson Co., Ohio; d. 30 Nov. 1912. He was a son of Michael and Polly (Stoker) Graybill. Polly Stoker was a dau. of Michael and Catherine (Eller) Stoker. (Family records supplied by Herbert Graybill of Council Bluffs, Iowa.) Their children, according to family, church, cemetery and federal census records of Grove Twp. of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, taken 14 July 1860, were:

(1) Abigail Graybill⁶, aged 18 in the 1860 census, b. in Ill. Gravestone in cemetery at Wheeler Grove, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa says b. 15 April 1842; d. 8 April 1885.

(2) Salathiel Graybill⁶, aged 13 in the 1860 census, b. in Iowa.

(3) Patience Graybill⁶, aged 11 in the 1860 census, b. in Iowa.

(4) Levi Graybill⁶, aged 8 in the 1860 census, b. in Iowa. Gravestone in Council Bluffs Cem. says b. 16 Aug. 1851; d. 1 May 1879.

- (5) John Graybill⁶, aged 6 in 1860 census.
- (6) Joseph B. Graybill⁶, aged 3 in 1860 census, b. in Iowa. Gravestone in Wheeler Grove Cem. says b. 14 Aug. 1857; d. 13 Oct. 1880.
- (7) George W. (A) Graybill⁶, aged 5 months in 1860 census, b. in Iowa. Gravestone says b. 23 Dec. 1859; d. 9 Nov. 1880.
- (8) Martha Graybill⁶. Gravestone says b. 26 Oct. 1864; d. 1 Nov. 1881.
- (3) Hannah Smith⁵, b. 16 Sept. 1827 in Indiana; d. 16 Feb. 1860; m., 1st. Mr. Oman or Omen; m. 2nd., James Sexton, aged 42 in 1860, b. in Ky.; m. 3rd. her brother-in-law George Washington Graybill.

Children by first marriage:

- (1) Nettie Oman⁶ (or Omen); m. George Tucker.
- (2) Betty Oman⁶ (or Omen); m. O. Stoker.

Children by 2nd. marriage:

- (3) Elizabeth Sexton⁶, aged 13 in 1860, child prob. of first marriage.
- (4) Eliza Sexton⁶, aged 11 in the 1860 census. Same prob. as Jeanette shown in family records.
- (5) M. (probably Araminta) Sexton⁶, aged 6 in 1860. She prob. married John Downs.
- (6) Emily Sexton⁶, aged 4 in 1860.
- (7) John (Jack) Sexton⁶, aged 2 in 1860.
- (8) George Sexton⁶, aged 2 mo. in 1860.
- (9) James Sexton⁶.

Children by 3rd. marriage see pp. 98 and 99.

- (4) Elizabeth Smith⁵, b. in Indiana, about 1829; m. John Winegar, b. in Pennsylvania, about 1821. One family record says he was b. 2 March 1821 and d. 30 June 1888. Another record says he was born 2 March 1823, an error, doubtless, because the 1860 census taken 13 July of that year gives his age as 40. This census shows the family to have been living in Macedonia Township of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, the father at age 40, born in Pennsylvania and the

mother aged 29, born in Indiana. Their children, all born in Iowa, were shown as follows.

- (1) Henry Winegar⁶, aged 2 in 1850, b. in Iowa and aged 12 in 1860, b. in Mo. Doubtless was born in Iowa.
- (2) Susan A. Winegar⁶, aged 1 in 1850 and called Susan and aged 10 in 1860 census and called Susan A.
- (3) Samuel Winegar⁶, age 9 in 1860 census.
- (4) John Winegar⁶, aged 8 in 1860 census.
- (5) Massey Winegar⁶, female, aged 7 in 1860 census.
- (6) Jane Winegar⁶, aged 6 in 1860 census.
- (7) A male child⁶, name illegible, aged 5 in 1860 census.
- (8) George H. Winegar⁶, aged 2 in 1860 census.
- (9) Joseph Hyrum Winegar⁶, b. 27 June 1864; d. 10 Feb. 1930; m. Nettie May Moody.
(Family Records)
- (5) Lydia Smith⁵, aged 16 in 1850 census of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa.
- (6) Stephen Smith⁵, aged 14 in the 1850 census. According to the History of Pottawattamie Co., Iowa by Homer A. Field and Joseph R. Reed, published in 1907 by the S. J. Clark Pub. Co., Stephen Smith was born in Henry Co., Ind., 28 Jan. 1836. He came to Pottawattamie Co., Iowa with his parents about 1st. of Nov. 1847. He married in Mills Co., Iowa, Miss Mary C. Frain b. 31 May 1837 whose parents settled in Iowa about 1832. Stephen Smith lived in Macedonia Township of Pottawattamie Co. where he served as township trustee for 17 years. He was reared in the faith of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints and held in high esteem by all who knew him.

Children:

- (1) Henry A. Smith⁶ of Macedonia Township, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa.

- (2) George M. Smith⁶ of Fremont Co., Iowa.
- (3) Clara V. Smith⁶, m. Mr. Bogue of Eagle Co., Colo.
- (4) Willard E. Smith⁶, a farmer of Macedonia Twsp.
- (5) Arthur J. Smith⁶ of Macedonia Twsp.
- (7) Joseph Smith⁵, aged 12 in the 1850 census.

Children of John Smith and his 2nd. wife, Sarah Winegar.

- (8) Rhoda Ann Smith⁵, aged 9 in the 1850 census, born in Illinois.
 - (9) Hyrum Smith⁵, aged 6 in the 1850 census, born in Illinois.
 - (10) Samuel Carlos Smith⁵, aged 4 in the 1850 census, born in Iowa.
 - (11) Abraham Smith⁵, aged 1 in the 1850 census, born in Iowa.
 - (12) A son Smith⁵, died in infancy. Ibid.
 - (13) A son Smith⁵, died in infancy. Ibid.
- (3) Henry Koons⁴, b. 1807/08 in N. C.; d. after June 1866; m., 24 Dec. 1829, Elizabeth Harvey, b. 1812/13. The Federal Census of Henry Co., Ind. Prairie Twsp., shows children as given below and living with the family, one Ellen McCollam, aged 67 who was born in N. C. The 1860 census shows Nellie McCollam, aged 78, doubtless the same, living with James Harvey. She probably was the mother of Elizabeth Harvey having married a McCollam after her first husband's death. Children of Henry and Elizabeth (Harvey) Koons were,
- (1) George Koons⁵, aged 17 in the 1860 census taken Sept. 1860. He probably married Elizabeth and had a son Robert Koons⁶, b. in 1860 and perhaps other children. (1850 Census of Henry Co., Ind.)
 - (2) Pleasant Koons⁵, a son, aged 11 in the 1860 census of Henry Co., Ind.
 - (3) There probably were other children who died young.

- (4) Absolom Koons⁴, d. before 24 Oct. 1836 when admin. of his estate was given to John Smith and Henry Koons. (Probate Records, Henry Co., Ind.) He m., lic. issued 19 March 1828, Nancy Russell who married, 14 Jan. 1838, as her second husband, James Duke. Richard Haynes, on 15 Feb. 1837, was appointed guardian of Mary Ann Koons and James Koons, minor heirs of Absolom Koons, deceased, and on 15 May 1838 filed an estate settlement with James Duke and his wife Nancy called the widow of the said Absolom Koons. The settlement provided that the said James and Nancy should keep and maintain the said minor children until they reached the ages of 13 years, free of charge except that said guardian would pay school fees. (Order Book B of Book AB and Complete Probate Record B, Henry Co., Ind.)

The children of Absolom and Nancy (Russel) Koons were:

- (1) Mary Ann Koons⁵, b. 3 July 1829; d. 3 Feb. 1910; m., 7 March 1844, John Bouslog, d. 1 Oct. 1891 at New Castle, Ind. The 1860 census of Henry Co., Ind., taken on 30 July 1860, shows their children as follows, name spelled Bouslog.
- (1) Daniel Bouslog, aged 12.
 - (2) William Bouslog, aged 9.
 - (3) James Bouslog, aged 6.
 - (4) Living with the family was Matilda Bouslog aged 60, born in Virginia. She doubtless was the mother of John Bouslog.
 - (5) Other children may have been born after 1860.
- (2) James Koons⁵. James Koons, aged 16 was living with John T. Bawley in 1850 and owned property valued at \$700.00.

- (5) Alice (Allie) Koons⁴, b. in N. C., about 1813; date of death not found. She m., 4 Sept. 1828, Jacob Harvey, b. 1810/11; date of death not found. The sketch of their son Mahlon D. Harvey in the History of Henry County by Hazzard states that Allie and Jacob Harvey had a family of 14 children. The census of Henry Co.

for 1850 and 1860, the latter taken Sept. 1860, lists eleven of these children as follows:

- (1) Henry Harvey⁵, aged 19 in the 1850 census.
 - (2) Jane Harvey⁵, aged 15 in the 1850 census.
 - (3) Mahlon (Mahlon D.) Harvey⁵, b. 19 Dec. 1836. He m., 29 Dec. 1859, Amelia J. Williams (Henry Co. Marriages). Their children were, (1) Theodosia Harvey⁶; (2) Vickie Harvey⁶; (3) Edward L. Harvey⁶.
 - (4) Miles Harvey⁵, b. 1840/41, aged 9 in the 1850 and 19 in the 1860 census.
 - (5) Milton Harvey⁵, aged 5 in the 1850 and 17 in the 1860 census.
 - (6) Joel Harvey⁵, aged 3 in the 1850 and 15 in the 1860 census.
 - (7) Hulda Harvey⁵, aged 6 mo. in the 1850 and 13 in the 1860 census.
 - (8) David Harvey⁵, aged 11 in the 1860 census.
 - (9) Eliza Harvey⁵, aged 9 in the 1860 census.
 - (10) Martha Harvey⁵, aged 6 in the 1860 census.
 - (11) Hazzard's Hist. of Henry Co., Ind. says there were 4 other children.
- (6) Davault Koons⁴, b. 12 Oct. 1814, in Randolph Co., N.C.; d., probably, after 1883; m., 30 Oct. 1845, Polly Canaday, b. 1822 and d. 26 Apr. 1883. She was a dau. of William and Hannah (Milliken) Canady. According to the Hist. of Henry Co., Ind. by Interstate Pub. Co., p. 550, Devault and Polly Koons lived on his father's farm for two years after their marriage, then on an adjoining farm until 1850, then on the farm of 151 acres of well improved land where he lived for 26 years. He served one term as township trustee, and belonged to the Baptist Church. His wife belonged to the Christian Church. He is recorded as having been a very athletic young man, once having negotiated a standing jump over a stick held by two men as high as his head. Their children were the following:
- (1) William Morrison Koons⁵, aged 13 in the 1860

census of Henry Co. taken July 31; m., 12 Oct. 1867, Hester Evans.

- (2) John M. Koons⁵, aged 4 in 1850 census; probably died young.
- (3) George Anderson Koons⁵, b. 2 Apr. 1849; d. 19 June 1918, aged 69 years, 2 mos. 17 days; m. 20 Sept. 1878, Martha M. Duke. No children survived him.
- (4) John R. Koons⁵, aged 8 in the 1860 census of Henry Co.
- (5) Eliza E. Koons⁵, aged 6 in the 1860 census, m. 1 Jan. 1878, John W. Bales.
- (6) Isaac N. Koons⁵, m. 15 Feb. 1883, Phebe Millikan. Not shown in census lists.
- (7) David H. Koons⁵, aged 3 in 1860 census, m., 10 Apr. 1901, Mary R. Garman.
- (8) Samuel Koons⁵, deceased. Not shown in census lists.

- (7) Catherine Koons⁴, b. in N. C., 22 Jan. 1816; d. 3 Nov., 1903; m., 1 May 1834, William Harvey, b. 1812/13; d. 7 Nov. 1890 at New Castle, Ind., aged 79. The Federal Census lists of 1850 and 1860 give their children as shown below and in 1850 show one Mary Koonts (sic) aged 57, born in N. C. living with them. Very likely Mary Koontz was the mother of Catherine (Koons) Harvey, her age being misstated as 57 when it should have been 67. Mary Koons (sic) born in N. C., aged 76, was living with Martha (Koons) Milikan in the 1860 census.

The children of Catherine Koons and her husband William Harvey were:

- (1) Mary E. Harvey⁵, aged 15 in the 1850 census.
- (2) Harrison H. Harvey⁵, aged 14 in the 1850 census. He m. 27 Dec. 1859 Melinda Conway. (Henry Co., Ind. Marriages)
- (3) Pleasant Harvey⁵, aged 11 in the 1850 census; d. 22 Apr. 1892 at New Castle, Ind., aged 52. He m. 1st., 15 Apr. 1858, Nancy G. Pearce and m. 2nd., 27 Sept. 1865, Sarah A. Hoffaker (Hoff-

acre).

- (4) John Harvey⁵, aged 9 in the 1850 and 19 in the 1860 census, the latter census taken 16 June 1860.
- (5) Randolph Harvey⁵, aged 3 in the 1850 and 12 in the 1860 census, the latter census taken 16 June 1860.
- (8) Gasper Koons⁴, b. about 1819/20; d. 7 March 1865. He m., 1st., 15 July 1838, Lucinda Hedrick; m. 2nd., 12 Apr. 1849, Marie Houck, dau. of George Houck of Md. Mariah (Marie) Koons, the second wife of Casper (sic) died, according to her death certificate, 17 Aug. 1913, aged 95. Her age in the 1850 census was given as 21 probably meaning 31. His age in the same census was 29. Admin. of his estate was given to Henry Koons 22 March 1865. (Appearance Docket 166, Henry Co., Ind.)

Children by 1st. marriage, 1850 census:

- (1) Catherine Koons⁵, aged 11 in the 1850 census of Henry Co., Ind. She was b. 12 Oct. 1839; d. 22 Sept. 1866 and m., 1 Apr. 1860, Adam Miller, son of Abraham and Polly (Welker) Miller. (Henry Co., Ind. Marriages and family records supplied by Mrs. Dallas Harry, a granddaughter.)
- (2) Samuel Koons⁵, aged 8 in the 1850 and 17 in the 1860 census.
- (3) George Koons⁵, aged 5 in the 1850 and 15 in the 1860 census.

Children by 2nd. marriage:

- (4) Mary E. Koons⁵, aged 6 months in the 1850 and 10 in the 1860 census.
- (5) John Koons⁵, aged 8 years in 1860 census.
- (9) Martha Koons⁴, b. in Indiana, 19 Jan. 1821; d. 25 June 1900, aged 79 years, 5 mo. and 6 days. She m., 5 Aug. 1838, John Russel Millikan, b. 27 April 1814 in Jefferson Co., Tenn., d. 12 Sept. 1895. He removed to Henry Co., Ind. in 1835 at age 21 where he became

prominent, serving as Justice of the Peace 8 years, member of the State Legislature and as one of the organizers of the Citizens National Bank of New Castle, Indiana. Living with the family of John Russel Millikan in 1860 was Mary Koons, b. in N. C., aged 76, the mother, doubtless, of his wife.

Children of Martha Koons⁴ and her husband John Russel Millikan were:

- (1) James W. Millikan⁵, aged 10 in the 1850 and 20 in the 1860 census.
- (2) Sarah Jane Millikan⁵, aged 8 in the 1850 and 19 in the 1860 census. She married, 20 Nov. 1862, Thomas Benton Hunt. (Henry Co., Ind. Mar.)
- (3) Devault K. Millikan⁵, b. 7 May 1844. His age was given as 6 in the 1850 and 15 in the 1860 census. He m., 16 Sept. 1874, Gertrude Boyd. (Henry Co., Ind. Mar.)
- (4) Mary Elizabeth Millikan⁵, aged 12 (sic) in the 1860 census. She m., 26 May 1869, Hamilton Beck.
- (5) Francis (Frank) M. Millikan⁵, aged 8 in the 1860 census. He was b. 2 Dec. 1851; date of death not found. He m., 1st., 16 Sept. 1874, Emma F. Boyd of Henry Co. who d. 22 Aug. 1888. He m. 2nd., 25 Feb. 1897, Mrs. Elma (Elliott) Barbour, dau. of Evan Elliott of Shelbyville, Ind. Francis (Frank) Millikan⁵ removed to Indianapolis in 1889 where he later was president of the Columbia National Bank. Children by first marriage was one son Harry Boyd Millikan⁶ who m. Ruth Johnson of Bloomington, Indiana.
- (6) Thomas Benton Millikan⁵, b. 28 March 1854. His age was given as 6 in the 1860 census. He m., 26 Oct. 1877, Alice Peed.
- (7) Isaac N. Millikan⁵, b. 31 Dec. 1855. He is not shown in the 1860 census. He m., 15 Dec. 1881, Narrie (Narcissus) Boyd. (Hist. of Henry Co., Ind. by George Hazzard.)

- (10) George Koons, Jr.⁴, b. 29 Aug. 1822; d. 28 July 1906. He m., 21 Sept. 1843, Hannah Millikan, b. 1818/19, a native of Tennessee. She predeceased her husband. His will mentioning all living children was written in Henry Co. 28 Feb. 1905 and probated there 21 Aug. 1906. It mentioned no wife and stated that he was then living with his daughter Martha Hewit. Executors were George E. Koons and George Hewit. (Will Book H, p. 548, Henry Co., Ind.)

The children of George Koons Jr.⁴ and his wife Hannah Millikan were:

- (1) Nancy Catherine Koons⁵, aged 6 in the 1850 and 15 in the 1860 census. She m., 23 Jan. 1862, Edmund Ice.
 - (2) Mary E. (or J.) Koons⁵, aged 4 in the 1850 and 14 in the 1860 census. She m. 26 March 1871 William R. Frazier, son probably of James H. and Nancy (Harvey) Frazier.
 - (3) Adeline Koons⁵, deceased. Not named in the 1850 or 1860 census lists. (See Hist. of Henry Co., Ind. by Interstate Pub. Co. 1884, page 768.)
 - (4) Martha J. Koons⁵, aged 6 months in 1850 census. Said to have died young. (Ibid, p. 768)
 - (5) George A. Koons⁵, aged 9 in the 1860 census.
 - (6) Hester A. Koons⁵, aged 5 in the 1860 census. She died before 1884. (Ibid. p. 768) She m., 15 Sept. 1876, William A. Kirkham. One dau. was Aurie V. Kirkham, who m. Mr. Kinsey.
 - (7) Martha E. Koons⁵, aged 3 in the 1860 census. She m., 5 June 1879, George W. Hewit. (Ibid. p. 768)
 - (8) Keziah (Kezia) A. Koons⁵, aged 1 year in 1860 census. She m., 29 Dec. 1881 Ralph R. Leath (Ibid. p. 768).
- (11) Peter Koons⁴, b. 4 June 1826 in Liberty Twsp., Henry Co., Ind.; d. 5 Oct. 1908, aged 82 yrs., 5 mos. and 9 days; m. 27 May 1847, Catherine Rinard, b. 10 Oct. 1828; d. 14 Jan. 1902, aged 73 yrs., 3 mo. and 4 days. She was a dau. of George Rinard, b. in N. C. and his wife Catherine Reedy, b. in Kentucky.

They had children as follows (Biog. Memoirs of Henry Co., Ind., also Henry Co., Marriages):

- (1) George H. Koons⁵, b. 2 Apr. 1848; m. 6 Sept. 1871, Josie Hickman. They had children, (1) Maud Koons⁶; (2) Clara C. Koons⁶; (3) Rebecca E. Koons⁶; (4) George H. Koons Jr.⁶.
- (2) John N. Koons⁵, b. 9 Feb. 1850; m. 4 June 1875, Carolyn Caylor. They had children, (1) Rollie C. Koons⁶; (2) Infant Koons⁶, d. immediately; (3) Doshie Koons⁶; (4) Hallie Koons⁶; (5) George Koons⁶.
- (3) Mary A. Koons⁵, b. 10 Nov. 1853; d. 6 July 1866.
- (4) Margaret E. Koons⁵, b. 2 April 1858; m. 25 Dec. 1879, John A. Healton. Their children were, (1) Alonzo V. Healton⁶; (2) Mirmie C. Healton⁶; (3) Edna E. Healton⁶; (4) Mary Ann Healton⁶; (5) Josie Healton⁶; (6) Jessie C. Healton⁶.
- (5) Abraham L. Koons⁵, b. 1 Dec. 1860; d. 19 Aug. 1863.
- (6) William P. Koons⁵, b. 10 Dec. 1862; m., 28 June 1892, Jennie Downs. Children, one dau. (1) Rhea C. Koons⁶.
- (7) Thomas B. Koons⁵, b. 2 Feb. 1867; m. Maude Dolman. Their children, (1) Ben D. Koons⁶; (2) Mary Koons⁶.

THE KOONS FAMILY OF RANDOLPH AND ASHE COUNTIES, N. C.

The Koons Family of Randolph and Ashe Counties, North Carolina probably descended from Dewald Kuntz¹ who came to Pennsylvania on the ship "Phoenix" and took the Oath of Allegiance to the Province and State of Pennsylvania 28 Aug. 1750. (Penn. Archives, 2nd. Series, Vol. 17.) According to an account of the family in the "History of Henry County, Indiana, page 1163, by George Hazzard, 1906", Devault Koons¹, a native of Pennsylvania, married the widow Susan Dick, a native of Germany, whose husband died at sea while crossing to America. The account continues by naming three of their sons and the children of their son Gasper as shown below.

The above account on the origin of the family is rendered doubtful, in one or two respects, by certain re-

cords found in the courthouse at Frederick, (Frederick County) Maryland. There we find a deed dated 21 Nov. 1755 in which Devall Conce (sic) and his wife Margaret sold 70 acres of land on Grooses branch in Frederick Co. to Jacob Gallman. (Book E, p. 916) Another deed dated 2 Feb. 1756 (Book E, p. 990) shows Devault Coonce (sic) and Richard Kee leasing from Edward Matthias 100 acres of land on Abraham Creek at the foot of Kittocton Mountain called "Davis Delight". Still another deed dated 22 Aug. 1770 (Book N, p. 305) shows Devalt Coons (sic) and Margaret his wife selling a lot in Sharpsburg to William Flick. The variation in the spelling of the name was due perhaps to the fact that the signatures were by marks making it necessary for the scribes to write the name according to the way it sounded when spoken.

It could be said, of course, that the Dewald (Devault, Devall, Devalt) Kuntz (Koons, Conce, Coonce, Coons, Koontz) of Frederick Co., Md. was not the same as Devault (Davault) Koons of Hazzard's History of Henry County, Indiana, but when one notes that the Eller, Dick and Stoker families also lived in Frederick County, Md. contemporaneously with the Koons family and that members of all of these families later removed to the same county in North Carolina and intermarried and considering the uncommon name of Devault that appeared in both places, we can hardly escape believing that they were the same. This writer believes that the History by Hazzard errs in saying that Devault Koons¹ the first, was a native of Pennsylvania, implying that he was born there and suggests that the Susan Dick account by Hazzard probably should have included the statement that she was Devault Koons' second wife or that her full name was Margaret Susan Dick, not just Susan Dick.

Devall Coonce (sic) was living in Frederick Co., Md. as early as 29 May 1751 when he, together with John Coone and Peter Apple, witnessed the will of Ballish Fought.

The will of one Devalt Koontz (sic) was dated in Frederick County, Md., 8 Jan. 1786 and proved 10 Jan. 1794. Its essentials read as follows:

"As to what goods wherewith it hath pleased God to help me in this life I give, devise and dispose of the

same as hereafter mentioned: IMPRIMIS - It is my will and order that all my just debts and funeral charges be fully paid and discharged out of my estate - secondly I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Rozena Koontz the whole and sole of my household goods and furniture of whatsoever kind or nature, to her, her heirs and assigns forever, except the Iron Stove and Iron Pot rack. If my said wife leaves the same county of Frederick or if she marries after my decease or when she dies whichever shall happen first, then I give and bequeath the said stove and pot rack to Daniel Footney's oldest son named Jacob Footney his heirs and assigns forever. Likewise I give and bequeath to my dear beloved wife Rozena Koontz my mare and two cows with their increase, my Plough, Geers, Collars and all my farming utensials, Goods and Chattels of whatever kind or nature to me in my use belonging or appertaining and also all my grain that is now in the ground to her own proper use and service, her Heirs and Assigns forever except the Iron Stove and Pot Rack above excepted. I hereby nominate Stephen Brunner of the County and State aforesaid to be the whole and sole executor of this my last will and testament revoking all other wills etc., etc."

Witnesses:	his	Signed Devault	his
Michael M.	X	mark	Koontz
Lodowick Kemp	mark		
James Clark			

The fact that the remarriage of his wife Rozena was considered by the testator of the above will suggests that the testator himself was a comparatively young man, the son perhaps of the early Devault. That the maker of the will was not an elderly man is further suggested by the fact that he did not so much as imply that he had children. Devault Koons¹, the elder, had three sons who removed to North Carolina. Significantly none of them was named Devault or any variation of that name, a fact that indicates that there could have been and probably was a son of that name who did not join his brothers in the North Carolina

trek. The above will did dispose of "grain that is now in the ground" indicating that the testator was either an owner or lessee of land in Maryland. This writer looked in the Frederick Co., Md. courthouse for settlement papers of his estate or a settlement deed but was not able to find them in the limited time at his disposal.

The children of Devault Koons¹, the last three according to Hazzard's History, supra., order of birth not certain, were:

- (1) Devault (Devalt) Koons Jr.², d. in Frederick Co., Md. about 1793/94, probably a son. See above.
- (2) John Koons², (Devault¹), who doubtless was the John Koons listed in the federal census of Wilkes County in 1790 with a family of two males, aged under 16, five females whose ages were not indicated, but one of whom was the female head of the family, and one slave. He was then living in that part of Wilkes County that in 1799 became Ashe County, N. C. and in the same district, namely Morgan, where Peter Eller and Michael Stockerd (Stoker) lived.

The 1800 census of Ashe County shows him living there at age over 45 with wife also over 45 and with two females and one male aged between 16 and 26 and with another male and female aged between 10 and 16. He is not shown in the 1810 census of Ashe Co., N. C. having died prior to May 1807 when his will, not found, was proved in the Ashe Co. court by Michael Stockard (Stoker) and Christian Shearer.

The heirs of John Koons², all of Ashe Co., N. C., on 10 June 1815, sold to David Smith fifty acres of land located on the south branch of New River in Ashe Co., N. C. One of these heirs was George Koons who could have been the George Koons who married Mary Eller³ of Ashe Co., dau. of Peter² and Elizabeth (Dick) Eller. The other heirs were Morris Baker, Absolom Bower, Daniel Miller and Jonathan Baker, all probably, sons-in-law of John Koons, deceased. (Deed, Book C, p. 478, Ashe Co., N. C.) George Koons³ and his wife Mary Eller³ had no son John who appeared in the records but did have sons

Devault and Gasper. See what is written about George Koons³, son of Gasper Koons² next below, also see Eller Family II, page 17 and Eller Family X, page 141 herein.

- (3) Gasper Koons², (Devault¹) b. 8 Nov. 1759; d. 8 Nov. 1820, aged 61. He became a Quaker and married, in 1775 (in 1779 is more likely), his first wife, Mercy (Massie) Presnell, a native of Pa. who d., say about 1796/97. He then married, 3 Nov. 1797, Abigail Piggott (Piggott) who died in 1850, aged 78. She was a dau. of Jeremiah and Rachel Piggott. He and his second wife lie buried in the Earlham Cem. at Richmond, Indiana. (Hazzard's History of Henry Co., Ind., also Back Creek, N. C. Friends Meeting Records.)

Gasper Koonse (Koons)² and George Koonse (Koons)² were on the 1779 list of taxables in Randolph Co., N. C. and, on 23 Dec. 1784, Gasper Coonse (Koons)² was warranted land on Little River in Randolph Co. He also was warranted land there 15 Aug. 1793. One Leonsad (Leonard) Eller was also granted land in Randolph Co. (FPCR, 1 Film of Land Grants and List of Taxables in Randolph Co., N. C. at Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City.)

The Back Creek Friends Meeting (Quaker) of Randolph Co., N. C. records the receival in membership, on 27 April 1793, of Massa Koons by her own request and on 27 June 1793 the receival of George³, Devoull³, John³, Jasper³ (sic), Martha³ and Mary Koons³ by request of their father Jasper (sic) Koons². Massa Koons, doubtless, was Mercy Koons, wife of Jasper (Gasper) Koons Sr.², and the fact that the five children were received on request of their father indicates that all of them were minors. The second marriage of Jasper (sic) Koons² to Abigail Piggott (prob. Piggott) was recorded by the Back Creek Friends Meeting, on 3 Nov. 1797 (Hinshaw).

On 25 June 1808 Gasper (sic) Koons² and his "son or sons" and Abigail Coonse (sic) and her daughter Hannah³ requested a certificate from the Back Creek Friends Meeting to the South West Branch Monthly

Meeting in Miami Co., Ohio, (sic) and after traveling six weeks over precarious roads finally arrived at Whitewater, now Richmond, Wayne Co., Ind. near the Ohio border. (Hist. of Henry Co., Ind. by George Hazzard, Vol. II, p. 1163. Also see Back Creek, Randolph Co., N. C. Friends Monthly Meeting Records.)

On 19 Aug. 1909 Jasper Koons² and sons John³, Jasper³ (sic), Jeremiah³, William³, Nathan³, Henry³ and Samuel³ were received by the West Branch Monthly Friends Meeting in Miami County, Ohio on certificate from the Back Creek Monthly Meeting in N. C. dated 30 July 1808. Abigail Koons² and her daughter Hannah³ were also received on the same date. (Hinshaw)

These children doubtless were all minors although the sons John³ and Jasper³ (Gasper) must have been near their majorities when the certificate to leave Back Creek, N. C. was requested on 25 June 1808. The West Branch Meeting at that early date served a large territory in Ohio and Indiana including, probably, all of what now is Wayne and Henry Counties in Ind.

The children of Gasper Koons² and his first wife, Mercy (Massie) Presnell, were, according to records shown above, also to Hazzard's Hist. of Henry Co., Ind., the following; order of birth not certain:

- (1) Davault (Devault) Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹) b. say 1780. (He was disowned, 27 June 1801 (sic), for marrying out of unity, probably for not marrying a Quaker.)
- (2) George Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹), b. say 1782. He doubtless was the George Koons who, according to the Back Creek Friends Meeting records was disowned 27 June 1801 (sic) for marrying out of unity. Were it not for the early date of this disownment one would say that he was the George Koons³ who married Mary Eller³, dau. of Peter² and Elizabeth (Dick) Eller shown under Family II, p. 17 herein. But this latter George Koons³ and his wife Mary Eller³ were born pretty late to have been married or betrothed June 1801. Of course, there were some girls

who married at youthful ages in the pioneer days and the fact that George and Mary named one son Gasper and another Devault and named one dau. Massie strongly indicates that George Koons³, who married Mary Eller³, was a son of Gasper² and his first wife Mercy or Massie Presnell. More is said about this on pp. 141 and 142 herein.

- (3) Martha Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹) b. say 1784; m. _____ Bales and was disowned 31 May 1806 for marrying out of unity.
- (4) Gasper Koons Jr.³, (Gasper², Devault¹), b. say 1787. He may have been the Gasper Koons who entered 80 acres of land in Lawrence Twp. of Marion Co., Ind., Feb. 1824. (Hist. of Indianapolis and Marion Co., Ind. by B. L. Sulgrove, 1884, p. 66.)
- (5) John Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹) b. say 1789, (the Federal Census of Jefferson Co., Iowa for 1840, gave his age as between 50-60); d. 1849, in Jefferson Co., Iowa. (Admin. of his estate given to his widow Bridget Koons, 14 Dec. 1849.) His wife's first name was Bridget, born in North Carolina in 1797. (Fed. census of Jefferson Co. for 1850.) On 22 June 1857 she was referred to as "Trustee for the family of John Koons, deceased, and as such bought land in Jefferson Co., Iowa, from David and Christian Sears. On 22 June 1867 a suit in Chancery was filed to force a distribution of the estate of John Koons³, deceased, and in same the heirs at law of the said John Koons (as of the Oct. term 1849 of the District Court in and for the County of Jefferson, State of Iowa) were named, they being Rebecca Koons⁴, Dillon Koons⁴, Nancy Caldwell⁴ and Gasper Koons⁴ as daughters and sons, and Eliza Koons⁵, Martha Koons⁵, Sarah Koons⁵, Henry Koons⁵, William Koons⁵ and John A. Koons⁵ as grandchildren and children of his

deceased sons and Bridget Koons³ his widow and administrator of the estate of John Koons³, deceased. (Deed Book 6, p. 482, Jefferson Co., Iowa.) According to the 1850 Fed. Census of Jefferson Co., Iowa, Bridget Koons³, aged 53, born in North Carolina, was living in a home of her own with Sarah Koons, aged 17 and Henry Koons, aged 13, living with her. They doubtless were the grandchildren of the same names mentioned in the Chancery suit above mentioned, Sarah being a child of Allen Koons, deceased, and Henry the son, probably, of Shadrack Koons or of a deceased son whose name was not found in the records.

John Koons³ removed with his father Gasper Koons² to the West Branch Friends Meeting in Miami Co., Ohio in 1808/09. He removed to Jefferson County, Iowa about 1836 and died there in 1849. His wife, Bridget Koons, surname not found, was still living in 1867. The Federal Census of Jefferson County, Iowa for 1850 gave her age as 53 and North Carolina as the state of her birth. She may not have been his first wife and not the mother of any child born before 1821. Deed Book 6, page 482 and probate court records of Jefferson County, Iowa show the children of John Koons³ to have been the following, order of birth not certain:

- (1) George Koons⁴, b., say about 1814; d. 1839 (Inv. of his estate was filed by Mary Koons 25 Nov. 1839 with Peter Eller² signing as her surety.) He married, 1 Sept. 1836, in Henry Co., Ind., Mary (Polly) Eller⁵, dau. of David⁴ and Tabitha (Judd) Eller, b. in North Carolina, 22 Sept. 1820. David Eller⁴ was a son of John Eller³ (Peter², George Michael Eller¹). She married 2nd., 8 Aug. 1842, in Jefferson Co., Iowa, as her 2nd. husband, Claiborne C. Tinsley, b. 27 Dec.

1807 in Amherst Co., Va. and still living in 1879, and by him had children, (1) David E. Tinsley; (2) Alma Tinsley; (3) Mary J. Tinsley; (4) Zachary T. Tinsley; (5) Henry F. Tinsley and (6) Alice Tinsley who died in infancy. (See Eller Family VI, p. 69 herein.)

George Koons⁴ and his wife, Mary Eller had two daughters as follows:

(1) Eliza Koons⁵, b. 1837. (Fed. Census Jefferson Co., Ia. 1850) She was probably the Eliza Koons who m., 8 Sept. 1859, Jacob L. Myers. (Jeff. Co., Ia. Marriages, D, p. 200.)

(2) Martha Koons⁵, b. 1839. (Fed. Census Jefferson Co., Ia. 1850) She was probably the Martha Koons who m., 24 Feb. 1856, Brinton Hughes. (Jeff. Co., Ia. marriages D, p. 102.)

(2) Allen Koons⁴, b., say about 1816; d. Jan. 1840; m. 16 Mch. 1837, in Henry Co., Ind., Sarah Adams. His will was dated in Jefferson Co., Iowa 7 Jan. 1840 and proved 6 Feb. 1840. His will mentioned his wife Sarah and his "father" John Koons³ and two children as follows.

(1) John A. Koons⁵.

(2) Sarah Koons⁵.

(3) Gasper Koons⁴, b. 1817 in N. C. (Federal Census of Jefferson Co., Ia. 1850.) He m., licence dated in Jefferson Co., Iowa, 11 June 1839, Susan Byrnes, b. 1825 in Kentucky. On 6 Sept. 1849 Bridget Koons³ and Dillon Koons⁴, were appointed his guardians, he being called insane.

Evidently his affliction was not of long standing because he married, had children and owned and sold lands in Jefferson Co. The 1850 Fed. Census of Jefferson Co., Ia. listed him as idiotic, aged 33, and

born in N. C. with wife Susannah, aged 25, born in Ky. and with children as follows, the name spelled Coontz in all places:

- (1) Polly A. Coontz⁵, aged 8.
- (2) Jno. Coontz⁵, aged 6.
- (3) Joseph Coontz⁵, aged 4.
- (4) Shadrack Koons⁴, b. say about 1819, probably a son, and the same as the Shadrick Coons (sic) who m., 11 Jan. 1838, in Henry Co., Ind., June Leeson. He was a debtor to the Jefferson Co., Iowa estate of George Koons⁴ along with Dillon⁴ and Jasper Koons⁴. He was not mentioned in any of the settlement papers of John Koons so it is assumed he was not then living. The grandchildren, William and Henry Koons shown in the Chancery suit papers, above referred to, may have been his children.
- (5) Dillon Koons⁴, b. 1821. (Fed. Census, Jefferson Co., Ia. 1850) His wife was Jemima, b. 1830 in Ky. whose surname was not found. The 1850 census listed them with one child as follows;
 - (1) David Koons⁵, b. 1848.
 - (2) There probably were other children.
- (6) Joseph Koons⁴, b., say about 1822; d. 1849. By a muncupative will sworn to by Dillon⁴ and Nancy Koons⁴ he bequeathed all he possessed to his "mother Bridget Koons". (Adm. Acct., Box 31, Jefferson Co., Iowa. Also Deed, Book K, p. 379, Jeff. Co., Ia.) He evidently died unmarried and without issue.
- (7) Nancy Koons⁴, b. 1827; m., 5 April 1847, "at house of Mrs. Koons of Locust Grove Twsp., Jeff. Co., Ia.", Barton W. Caldwell. Her age was given as 20 and his as 21.
- (8) Rebecca Koons⁴, b. 1829; m. 16 July 1850

"at home of Bridget Coons³ (sic)" in Jefferson Co., Iowa, Allen Ferguson of Lee Co., Iowa. Her age was given as 21 and his as 24.

- (6) Mary Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹), b. say about 1792. No record found of her.
- (7) Daughter Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹) who died in infancy.

The children of Gasper Koons² and Abigail Piggot, his second wife were, according to Hazzard's Hist. of Henry Co., Ind., the following, order of birth not certain:

- (8) Eldest son³, (Gasper², Devault¹), died in infancy.
- (9) Jeremiah Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (10) William Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (11) Nathan Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (12) Henry Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (13) Samuel Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (14) Joseph Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹), b. 17 Feb. 1811; d. 10 Nov. 1878; m., 6 Nov. 1834, Lucinda Ray who d. 21 Nov. 1880. She was a dau. of Thomas and Martha Ray who emigrated to Henry Co., Ind. from Virginia. Both Joseph and Lucinda Koons lie buried in the Friends Cemetery near Franklin, Wayne Co., Ind.

The children of Joseph Koons³ and his wife Lucinda Ray were:

- (1) Sarah Koons⁴.
- (2) Thomas Koons⁴.
- (3) Benjamin Franklin Koons⁴, b. 23 Nov. 1839; m., 27 June 1861, Mahala Deardorff, dau. of Jacob and Sophia Deardorff. He was frequently called upon to fill offices of trust and was a Deacon of the German Baptist Church. A biography of him appears in Hazzard's Hist. of Henry Co., Ind., Vol. II, p. 1163.

Children:

- (1) John L. Koons⁵.

- (2) Albert Koons⁵.
- (3) Thomas Benton Koons⁵.
- (4) Newton Clay Koons⁵.
- (5) Cora See Koons⁵, m. Lorenzo D. Adamson.
- (6) Charley Koons⁵.
- (7) Harvey L. Koons⁵, m. Ina Thompson.
- (8) Robert H. Koons⁵, m. Josie Stanley.
- (9) Perry O. Koons⁵.
- (4) George R. Koons⁴. He probably was the George R. Koons whose obituary is shown in March 20, 1918 Henry Co. newspapers.
- (5) Samuel Koons⁴.
- (6) Joseph Koons⁴.
- (7) Pleasant M. Koons⁴.
- (8) Hannah Louisa Koons⁴.
- (9) John L. Koons⁴.
- (10) Nancy Ellen Koons⁴.
- (15) Benjamin Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (16) Jesse Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (17) Rachel Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (18) Susannah Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (19) Hannah Koons³, (Gasper², Devault¹).
- (4) George Koons², (Devault¹). He may have been the George Koontz (sic) who was a member of the N. C. House from Wilkes Co., N. C. when Ashe County was created in 1799, also a member of the Senate from Ashe Co. in 1800-1802. Name sometimes spelled Koonce. He as well as John or Gasper could have been the father of George Koons³ who m. Mary³, dau. of Peter Eller², but the fact that the 1800 Fed. Census gave him no son makes it very doubtful that the said George Koons³ could have been his son. (See Eller Family II, p. 17 and Eller Family X, p. 141 herein.)
The Federal Census of Ashe Co., N. C. for 1800 lists the family of George Koons, age over 45, with wife also over 45 and one female, aged between 16-26. It also lists as above stated, the family of John Koons, aged over 45 with wife also over 45 with two females and one male, aged between 16-26 and one

male and one female aged between 10-16 and one male and one female aged between 10-16. Quite certainly George² and John² were brothers of Gasper² and sons of Devault¹ Koons. Apparently neither George² or John² became Quakers as Gasper² did.

HENRY ELLER

Son of Peter Eller, Family II, p. 17.

FAMILY XI

HENRY ELLER³, (Peter², George Michael¹), b. 1786/88; family records said he died about 1876 at the age of more than 90 years. The 1850, 1860 and 1870 census of Ashe Co. give his age as 62, 72 and 80 respectively. These records indicate a birth year of 1786/88 and a death year of about 1876. He married, about 1812/13, Elizabeth Johnson, b., according to the 1850 census of Ashe Co., N. C., in 1791/2, her age being given as 58 years. The 1860 and 1870 census give her age as 68 and 80 respectively. She was born in Iridel Co., N. C. Henry Eller entered 250 acres of land on the North Fork of New River, 16 July 1812. This land was surveyed 8 Sept. 1813 and granted to him 23 Dec. 1813. (Grant 840, Secy. of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.) The land was on the north side of "feneck" (Phoenix) Mountain and bordered the 150 acre farm surveyed to Michael Stucker (Stokard, Stoker). The survey, dated 8 September 1813, was attested by Peter and Jacob Eller. Henry Eller figured in several land transactions in Ashe County after 1812. In one, dated 9 Dec. 1819, he purchased 90 acres of land from George Koons for \$150.00. This land was in Ashe County on the south side of the North Fork of New River "to my south line and down to the conditional line made between Abraham May and John Dick Jr. against the mouth of Piney Creek being part of the 150 acre tract where Thomas Brooks Mill formerly stood." George Koons, doubtless, was Henry Eller's brother-in-law, the husband of Mary Eller, shown in Family X herein. The sale was made about the time that George and Mary Koons left North Carolina for their new home in Henry County, Ind. Mary Koons' name does not appear in the deed but this is not strange because the dower rights of wives were often not mentioned in early deeds of Ashe and Wilkes County. Later deeds indicate that Henry Eller's farm in 1845 consisted of 240 acres.

The records show that Henry Eller's brother-in-law, Michael Stoker (Stokard, Stucker) as well as his brother-in-law, George Koons, lived on farms adjoining his on the North Fork of New River. His brothers, Peter and Jacob, lived

near by while his brother John lived on the south fork of New River near where Peter Eller Sr., their father, late deceased, lived. About 1816 John and Peter moved to lower altitudes in Wilkes County, John to Lewis Fork Creek west of Wilkesboro on a farm of 451 acres and Peter to a farm on Ceroles Creek.

Henry Eller is shown in the 1810 Federal Census of Ashe County at the age of between 16 and 26 with wife of same age but no children. He is also shown in the Ashe Co. census of 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860 and 1870.

The children of Henry Eller³ and his wife Elizabeth Johnson were:

(1) John Eller⁴, aged 36 in the 1850 and 58 in the 1870 census; m. Susan Hawkins, b. in Virginia, aged 31 in the 1850 and 55 in the 1870 census. Their children according to the Federal Census¹ of Ashe Co., Piney Creek Twsp., were:

(1) William Eller⁵, aged 14 in the 1850 census. He m., 19 Aug. 1856, Elizabeth Stike and is shown in the 1860 and 1870 census of Ashe Co., N. C., aged 24 and 34 respectively with wife Elizabeth, aged 25 and 35 respectively and with children as follows; (1) John Eller⁶, aged 2 in the 1860 census and not shown in the 1870 census; (2) Moses Eller⁶, aged 9 in the 1870 census; (3) William Eller⁶, aged 6 in the 1870 census; (4) James Eller⁶, aged 3 in the 1870 census.

(2) Fanny (female, probably Fanny) Eller⁴, aged 12 in the 1850 census.

(3) Mary Eller⁵, aged 9 in the 1850 census.

(4) James Eller⁵, aged 4 in the 1850 census.

(5) David Eller⁵, aged 7/12 in the 1850 census. He m. Jane Parsons (Powers). He was a Baptist Minister.

(6) Rebecca Eller⁵, aged 15 in the 1870 census.

(2) George Eller⁴, b. 1820 (family record); m. Miss Howell. He probably was the George Eller, farmer, listed in the 1850 census of Ashe County, aged 30, with wife Malinda, aged 29 and with a son John Eller, aged 2.

In the 1860 census of Ashe Co. he is listed as aged 39 with wife Malinda of same age and with a dau. Mary, aged 4. In the 1870 census Malinda Eller, aged 48, is shown living alone with children, (1) Mary Eller⁵, aged 14 and (2) Martha Eller⁵, aged 9. The son, John Eller⁵, shown in the 1850 census probably died young.

- (3) Hannah Eller⁴, b. 1822 (family record), not shown in 1850 census.
- (4) Mary Eller⁴, b. 1826 (family record).
- (5) Peter Eller⁴, b. 1828 (family record); m. Elizabeth Brooks who may have been his first wife. A Peter Eller, aged 27, 37 and 47 respectively in the 1850, 1860 and 1870 census' of Ashe County, N. C., is shown with a wife Nancy, aged 24, 34 and 43 respectively in the same census lists with children as shown below. He died intestate 3 April 1898, at his farm in Walnut Hill Township of Ashe County known as the "old Peter Eller Farm of 107 acres," the settlement papers mentioning a wife Nancy and children as indicated below.
 - (1) Calvin Eller⁵, aged 7 in the 1850, 15 in the 1860 and 25 in the 1870 census' of Ashe County.
 - (2) David Eller⁵, aged 4 in the 1850, 12 in the 1860 and 21 in the 1870 census' of Ashe County.
 - (3) Henry Eller⁵, aged 2 in the 1850, 10 in the 1860 and 21 in the 1870 census' of Ashe County.
 - (4) Linville Eller⁵, aged 8 in the 1860 and 18 in the 1870 census' of Ashe County.
 - (5) Luke Eller⁵, aged 6 in the 1860 and 16 in the 1870 census of Ashe County.
 - (6) Jane Eller⁵, aged 3 in the 1860 census, but not shown in the 1870 census.
 - (7) Mary Eller⁵, not shown in the 1860 census but shown at age 13 in the 1870 census. She probably was the same as Jane Eller⁵ next above, her full name being Mary Jane Eller⁵ and the Mary J. Hamby, wife of Clive Hamby, shown in the settlement papers of her father's estate.
 - (8) George Eller⁵, aged one month in the 1860 and 9 in the 1870 census. He and his wife Rosabella

are mentioned in the settlement papers of his father's estate.

- (9) Elizabeth Eller⁵, aged 6 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., and as Betty Musgrave in the settlement papers of her father's estate.
- (10) James Eller⁵, aged 1 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co. and the J. F. Eller and his wife Eliza J. mentioned in the settlement papers of his father's estate.

(6) Calvin Eller⁴, b. 1830 (family record); m. Caroline Turner. He was a captain in the Army of the Confederate States of America in the War between the States. He removed to Independence, Va. The 1860 census of Ashe Co., N. C. lists him as a farmer, aged 30 with wife Caroline, aged 30, both born in N. C., with children as follows;

(1) Amanda Eller⁵, aged 10.

(2) Ellen Eller⁵, aged 9.

(3) Mary Eller⁵, aged 7.

(4) Rachel Eller⁵, aged 4.

(5) Buelah Eller⁵, aged 2.

(6) Other children may have been born later.

(7) Jacob Eller⁴, b. 1832; d. 1899 (family record). He was given the age of 28 in the 1860 census of Ashe Co., N. C. He m., 24 Nov. 1853, Ellen Jones, aged 27 in the 1860 census. He was a Baptist Minister. The 1860 and 1870 census of Ashe Co., N. C. and his will, dated 1 Sept. 1898, (Wilkes Co., N. C. Will Book E, p. 103), show their children to have been the following.

(1) Marion Eller⁵, male child, aged 5 in the 1860 and 15 in the 1870 census; also mentioned in his father's will.

(2) Louisa Eller⁵, aged 3 in the 1860 and 14 in the 1870 census; also mentioned in his father's will. She m. Jesse Stewart.

(3) Elizabeth Eller⁵, aged 2 in the 1860 and not mentioned in the 1870 census; also was not mentioned in her father's will. She probably died young.

- (4) Almeda Eller⁵, aged 1 in the 1860 and 10 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., also mentioned in her father's will. She m. William May.
- (5) Mary Eller⁵, aged 9 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co.; also mentioned in her father's will. She m., 1881, John A. Pierce and had the following children, (1) Jacob Pierce; (2) Clyde Pierce; (3) Lydia Pierce; (4) Zella Pierce.
- (6) George W. Eller⁵, aged 5 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., also mentioned in his father's will.
- (7) Alice Eller⁵, aged 2 in the 1870 census of Ashe Co., N. C. She m. Isam Thompson.
- (8) Horton Eller⁵, youngest child, b. 1870, mentioned in his father's will. He m. Lina, whose surname was not found. She was living at Sturgills, Ashe Co., N. C. in 1925. There is a gravestone in the Brier Creek Baptist Church Cemetery about 16 miles east of Wilkesboro, N. C. that reads "James Horton Eller, born 2 August 1870; d. 18 July 1920." Family records say he was accidentally killed.
- (8) Rebecca Eller⁴, b. 1834, aged 16 in the 1850 census of Ashe Co., N. C.
- (9) Ammon (Hannah) Eller⁴, aged 10 in the 1850 census of Ashe Co., N. C.

SIMEON ELLER⁴

Son of John Eller, Family VI, p. 69.

FAMILY XII

SIMEON ELLER⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) was born 8 Sept. 1794, in that part of Wilkes Co., N. C. that later became Ashe County. He was stricken ill while at the home of his son James who was then living on near by Beaver Creek in Wilkes County and died there 19 June 1850. (Bible record.) He married, as her first husband, licence dated in Wilkes County 16 April 1817, Fanny Mc Niel,³ daughter of James Mc Niel², (Rev. George Mc Niel¹), and his wife Mary Shepherd. She was born 12 Jan. 1799 and died 4 Oct. 1856. (Bible record.) She married, 5 August 1851, as her second husband, Colonel Isaac Brown but had no children by him. Both Simeon and his wife Fanny lie buried in the New Hope Baptist Church burial ground located about two miles north west of Parlears Post Office and some 6 miles north west of North Wilkesboro near Rendezvous Mountain in Wilkes County. Their gravestones bear the following inscriptions.

"To the memory of Simeon Eller who was born on the 8th day of September 1794 and who departed this life on the 19th day of June 1850. Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord."

"To the memory of Fanny Brown, first consort of Simeon Eller and then of Colonel Isaac Brown born Dec. 11, 1798 and died Oct. 4, 1856, aged 57 years, 9 months and 23 days."

As will be noted the latter gravestone record does not quite conform to the Bible record shown above. The Bible record doubtless is the correct one.

The grandfather of Fanny Mc Niel was the Rev. George Mc Niel, a pioneer Baptist preacher of Wilkes County. He was born in Scotland, near Glasgow, it is believed, about 1720 and died in Wilkes Co., N. C., 7 June 1805. He came first to Virginia where he married Mary Coates and devoted his life to Christian teaching, first as a Presbyterian but later as a Baptist which then had a large following in

southern Virginia and North Carolina. He became identified with the Sandy Creek Baptist movement wherein he was associated with such leaders as John Gano, the Murphy brothers and Andrew Baker. He was chaplain in the regiment of Col. Benjamin Cleveland at King's Mountain and later the registrar of deeds in Wilkes Co. (See McNiel Family herein.)

Simeon Eller removed with his father from Ashe to Wilkes Co. in 1816 and lived on one of his father's farms until 1822 when, on Jan. (June) 1st. of that year he purchased, from Larkin McNiel, his brother-in-law, three tracts of land on Cole's Creek, a branch of the North Fork of Lewis Creek in Wilkes Co., containing 250 acres. Witnesses to the deed were John Judd and J. A. McNiel. (Deed, Book K, p. 269, Wilkes Co.) On Jan. (June) 1, 1822, Larkin McNiel conveyed to Peter Eller, Simeon's younger brother, 50 acres of land on Bills Nob, on the North Fork of Lewis Fork Creek, said land adjoining other land of Peter Eller and bordering also the land of Simeon Eller. The deed was witnessed by Simeon Eller. (Deed, Book K, p. 269.)

The will of Simeon Eller was signed 18 June 1850, the day before his death. He was desperately ill at the time having been stricken on June 16 with what was then diagnosed as acute indigestion. Today it would probably be called a coronary heart attack or acute appendicitis. Dr. Scroggs was called and the treatment he prescribed was shown in the bill presented by Scroggs and Hackett. It was pretty rigorous treatment as the latter's bill shows.

"Mr. Simeon Eller, Dr.

To Scroggs and Hackett

1850, June 16th - To visit from Mr. Jones.

Stay all night. Venesection. \$ 3.50

Various doses medicine etc. June 17th Visit.

Mileage. Close attention & detention 2 days & nights. Various medicines, Mustard Plaster,

Injections Repeatedly - Laudanum, Oil Turpen-

tine, Croton Oil, Opium, Nitre, Sudlitz Powders,

Close watching, etc., etc., all the time 14.00

"1851 Sept. 18, by Harvey Eller, Note in full \$17.50

Signed, Scroggs and Hackett

A. A. Hackett"

On June 18th when his death appeared imminent his will was drawn by Dr. Scroggs and, being too weak and ill to sign his name, legalized it with a mark. (See letter of Harvey Augustus Eller to this writer, dated 4 Feb. 1925.) It gave his land and property after debts were paid to his wife, Fanny, who was to possess it until his youngest child became of age or married when said land and property was to be sold and the proceeds divided, one third to said wife and the balance "equally divided among all my children," none named. He gave to his "youngest son, Thomas Jefferson Eller" his "rifle gun" to be accounted for by him in his settlement with the executor. He willed that "if this my last will and testament be wanting in legal form and word my executor with his council (shall) so alter or modify it so that it may legally carry out my designs as laid down." He designated his son, Harvey Eller, to be executor. Witnesses were Thomas Carlton, James Eller and A. A. Scroggs Jr.

His personal property was considerable and as listed in the inventory of his estate consisted of 28 head of hogs, 14 head of cattle, 5 head of horses, 5 head of sheep, 500 bushels of corn, 3 stacks of oats, 5 stacks of hay, household furniture, kitchen furniture, 2 side saddles, 1 man's saddle, 1 loom, farming utensils, a set of smith's tools, 2 wagons, one shot gun and one rifle.

The "rifle gun," mentioned in his will, was one made by himself, he having been a blacksmith and skilled gunsmith as well as the operator of a farm. The writer has not seen the gun but has been told that it is still preserved and owned by a descendant of Simeon's son, Anderson Eller, who received it by the will of his brother, Thomas Jefferson Eller, who was killed in 1863, at the battle of Chancellorsville, while serving in the Confederate Army.

Simeon Eller, despite the handicap of his time and place of residence, made of himself a prominent and educated man. His handwriting showed the bold and uniform hand of the self educated man of the old school. His eleven children all received the best schooling that the community provided but claimed that their father taught them more than the schools. Together with his brother, Peter, who was even more prominent, he having been chosen and rechosen to represent his district in the State Legislature, Simeon was a

prime mover in establishing the Wilkesboro Academy, one of the earliest schools of influence and importance in Western North Carolina. These two brothers rallied the people of their community in this and other worthy public movements and in gratitude for their efforts Peter was appointed Colonel and Simeon Captain in the Wilkes County Militia which was a regularly drilled guard subject to orders from the Governor of the State.

Simeon Eller and his wife were devoted members of the New Hope Baptist Church, both having been founder members when the church was constituted 26 June 1830. They served it faithfully in many ways, contributing to its needs and raising their children in its faith to which they all clung loyally throughout their lives.

In stature Simeon Eller was remembered as being tall and inclined to be portly. His untimely death occurring at the prime of life interrupted a career of worthy service that might have led far.

The children of Simeon Eller⁴ and his wife, Fanny Mc Niel were:

- (1) Mary (Polly) Eller⁵, b., 1818, in Wilkes Co., N. C. (1850 Fed. Census); d. 1894 in Wilkes Co. She m., licence dated 13 Dec. 1838 in Wilkes Co., Esquire Allen Whittington, b. 1801. (1850 Fed. Census) She was his second wife. The family lived in Wilkes Co.

Their children, all born in Wilkes Co., N. C. were:

- (1) Emily Whittington⁶, b. 1838/39 (1850 Fed. Census of Wilkes Co.); m., 1st., 9 March 1859, Neil Vannoy, b. 17 Dec. 1838, son of Rev. James and Sally (Shepherd) Vannoy. She m. 2nd., Alexander Faw. (See Vannoy Fam. VI, p. 361 herein.)

Children by first marriage with Neil Vannoy:

- (1) Sarah Jane Vannoy⁷, m. Vance Whittington and had children, (1) Elizabeth (Lizzie) Whittington⁸, m. Adam Staley. Had several children.
- (2) Cleveland Whittington⁷, m. Annie Johnson. Had several children.

- (3) Maggie Whittington⁷, m. Monroe Joines. Had one daughter.
- (4) Laura Whittington⁷, m. Robey Staley. Had 3 children; (1) Nellie Staley; (2) Edna Staley; (3) Joseph Staley.

Children of second marriage with Alexander Faw:

- (5) Lillie Faw⁷, m. Uriah Pilkenton.
- (6) Julia Faw⁷, m. Phineas Whittington.
- (7) Thomas Faw⁷, m. Lou Witherspoon.
- (8) Uriah Faw⁷, m. Martha Whittington.
- (9) Hettie Faw⁷, m. Zeno Church.
- (2) Elvira Nancy Whittington⁶, b. 10 Nov. 1843; d. 14 Sept. 1931. She m., 17 Feb. 1867, Rufus Winfield Colvard, b. 8 Aug. 1832; d. 15 July 1891. He was a son of Wade H. Colvard and his wife, Phebe Vannoy. The family were members of the Methodist Church and lived at Wilbar, N. C., Wilkes County.

Their children were:

- (1) Mary Ida Colvard⁷, b. 16 Feb. 1868; d. 26 May 1946; m., Aug. 1896, Thomas R. Colvard. Had 5 children.
- (2) Anna May Colvard⁷, b., 21 May 1871; d. 19 Sept. 1945; m., 23 Feb. 1898, Odell Parsons.
- (3) Fitz Rufus Colvard⁷, b. 6 May 1873; d. 8 Aug. 1892.
- (4) Benjamin H. Colvard⁷, b. 18 Feb. 1876; d. 22 Aug. 1930; m., 1st., in 1905, Alverda Forrester; m. 2nd., Cora Taylor. Had 3 children.
- (5) Sally Virginia (Jennie) Colvard⁷, b. 1 Aug. 1878; still living, 1956, at Wilbar, N.C.; m. 24 March 1901, Henry Neil Vannoy. He was a son of Lewis W. Vannoy. (See Vannoy Fam. VI, p. 361 herein.) Their children were (1) Pearl Vannoy, died in infancy; (2) Ora Elvira Vannoy, b. 9 May 1904; d. 15 Jan. 1950. She was a teacher, unmarried; (3) Mabel Louise Vannoy, d. 1920;

- (4) Edgar Lewis Vannoy, d. 1920.
- (6) Judge Fowle Colvard⁷, b. 9 Sept. 1881; d. 30 April 1902.
- (7) William Edgar Colvard⁷, b. 24 Jan. 1884; d. 15 March 1946; m., 5 May 1905, Sue Taylor. Children, (1) Rufus Winfield Colvard, b. 11 Sept. 1906; m. Rena Love; (2) Virginia Colvard, b., 4 June 1908; m. 8 June 1932, Deane McMillan.
- (3) Lee (Leander) E. Whittington⁶, b. 1845/46; m. 1st. Sallie Colvard, dau. of Phebe Colvard and grand dau. of Rev. James Vannoy; m. 2nd., Sarah Snyder.

Children by first marriage with Sallie Colvard were:

- (1) Julia Whittington⁷, m. Robert Bowlin. Had several children.
- (2) Mary P. Whittington⁷, m. Dr. Edward Warren. Had two daughters.
- (3) Todd Whittington⁷, m. Ollie Staley. Had several children.
- (4) Hamp Whittington⁷, m. Cora Staley. Had several children.
- (5) Fowle Whittington⁷, m. Nancy Dancy. Had several children.

Children by 2nd. marriage with Sarah Snyder:

- (6) Frank Whittington⁷, m. Mary Whittington. Had one dau. named Nena Dell Whittington⁸.
- (7) Charles Whittington⁷, m. Maude Dancy. Had a son named Oscar Whittington⁸.
- (8) Ila Whittington⁷, m. John Dancy and had children, (1) Nona Dancy⁸, m. Joe Palmer; (2) Maggie Dancy⁸, m. Burl Hayes; (3) Vallie Dancy⁸, m. Clayton Kilby; (4) Raymon Dancy⁸, m. Ruth Prevett Cooper; (5) Jay Dancy⁸, m. Laura Miller.
- (4) Benjamin F. Whittington⁶, b. 1849/50; m. Rachel Colvard, dau. of Phebe Colvard and grand dau. of Rev. James Vannoy. (See Vannoy Family VI, p.

361 herein.)

Children:

- (1) Monroe Whittington⁷, m. Dora Whittington.
Had several children.
- (2) Octavia Whittington⁷, m. Zeb McNeil. Had
several children.
- (3) Hansford Whittington⁷, m. Octavia Welch.
Had two sons.
- (4) Spainhour Whittington⁷, m. Ila Whittington.
Had four children.
- (5) Sallie Whittington⁷, m. 1st. Enos Barre;
m. 2nd., Newton Miller. Had several
children.
- (6) Jennie Whittington⁷, m. Fred Shumate. Had
several children.
- (7) John Whittington⁷, m. Etta Kilby. Had
several children.
- (8) Dollie Whittington⁷, m. John Staley. Had
one son named Roscoe.

By his first wife Esq. Allen Whittington had children:

- (5) William R. Whittington⁶, m. 9 March 1859, America
Eller⁵, b. 1842 (1850 Fed. Census) in Wilkes
Co.; d. 1903 in Allegheny Co., N. C. She m.,
2nd., Nathan Weaver and by him had a daughter
named Nora Weaver. She was a dau. of Simeon⁴
and Family (McNeil) Eller and a sister of the
second wife of her husband's father.

Children of William Whittington and his wife,
America Eller:

- (1) Thomas Whittington⁷ who resided in Washing-
ton, D. C.
- (2) Gaither Whittington⁷, b. ca. 1867, who m.
Ella Phelps and resided near Farson,
Wapello Co., Iowa. (See p. 187)
- (3) Nora Whittington⁷.
- (6) James Whittington⁶, b. 1832. (1850 Fed. Census
of Wilkes Co., N. C.)
- (7) Mariah E. Whittington⁶, b., 1834 (1850 Fed.
Census of Wilkes Co. He m. 21 Dec. 1855 in

Wilkes County, James H. Vannoy.

(8) Thomas Whittington⁶, b. 1836. (1850 Fed. Census of Wilkes Co.)

- (2) Harvey Eller⁵, b., 24 March 1819, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 3 Nov. 1906 in Wapello Co., Iowa. He married, 25 Nov. 1841, in Wilkes Co., N. C., Mary Caroline Vannoy, b., 18 Feb. 1823, in Wilkes Co. and d., 18 Jan. 1904, in Wapello Co., Iowa. See Family XIII, p. 188 herein for children.
- (3) John Cleveland Eller⁵, b. 6 July 1822 in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 12 Nov. 1892 on his farm near Trumbull, Clay Co., Nebraska; m. 18 Feb. 1845, in Wilkes Co., N. C., Jane Rebecca Montgomery, b. 1 July 1827 in Wilkes Co.; d. 24 July 1909 in Clay Co., Nebraska. She was a dau. of Hugh Montgomery. See Family XIV, p. 252 herein for children.
- (4) William Eller⁵, b. 1825/26, (1850 Fed. Census), in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d. 9 Aug. 1876 near Harvard, Clay County, Nebraska. He married, licence granted in Wilkes Co., 20 Dec. 1845, Catherine Parnell, b., 1826/27, in Wilkes Co.; d. near Harvard, Nebraska, date of death not found. Her father was a drummer boy at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, N. C., 15 March 1781. The family emigrated to Jefferson Co., Iowa in 1853, later removing to Harvard, Clay Co., Nebraska where they lived and died.

Their children, all of Clay Center, Nebraska except as noted, were:

- (1) James Calloway Eller⁶, b. 1846/47 (1850 Fed. Census, Wilkes Co.); m. Lucy Wright, dau. of William and Mary (Lamb) Wright and grand dau. of Mahlon Wright, an early settler of Wapello Co., Iowa. He lived in Folsom, California.
- (2) Henryetta Eller⁶, b. 1847/48 (1850 Fed. Census). She married, Jefferson Co., Iowa, 23 July 1869, Adelbert Peck, b. 1847, of Wapello Co., Iowa.
- (3) Mary Eller⁶, b. 1849/50 (1850 Fed. Census).
- (4) Thomas J. Eller⁶, m. Clara Wright, sister of Lucy Wright, the wife of his brother Calloway

Eller⁶.

- (5) David Eller⁶, a Baptist Minister.
- (6) Frank Eller⁶.
- (7) Robert M. Eller⁶.
- (8) Angeline Eller⁶, m. Mr. Hackett of Harvard, Nebr.
- (9) America Eller⁶, m. John Knorr.
- (10) Martha Eller⁶, m. Cleon Gould.
- (11) Fanny Eller⁶.

- (5) James Eller⁵, b., 28 (25) June 1827, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 19 March 1926, on his farm at Sina, Ashe Co., N. C. He m., 24 Oct. 1849, (licence dated 6 Oct. 1849), Mary Ann Carlton, b. 15 Aug. 1830, in Wilkes Co.; d., 30 Aug. 1924, in Ashe Co., N. C. She was a dau. of Thomas Carlton Esq. of Beaver Creek, N. C. See Family XV, page 269 herein for children.
- (6) Nancy Eller⁵, b., 1828, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d. 1847; m., licence granted in Wilkes Co., 7 March 1846, Jesse Vannoy. No children. See Vannoy Fam., p. 363.
- (7) David Eller⁵, b., 10 July 1830, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; died, 13 Sept. 1862, at Richmond, Va. (gravestone). He m., 1 Feb. 1854, Mary (Polly) McNiell, dau., probably, of John and Rachel (Eller) McNiell. She was b. 18 May 1832; d. 26 Nov. 1901 (gravestone in New Hope Baptist Cem.). He was Orderly Sergeant in Co. K, 53 N. C. Regiment of the Confederate Army. He was wounded at Drewry's Bluff, Va. and removed to Richmond where he died. His body was later removed and interred in the New Hope Cemetery 6 miles N. W. of North Wilkesboro, N. C. There were no children.
- (8) Jesse Franklin Eller⁵, Captain, b., in Wilkes Co., N.C., 17 Dec. 1835; d. 5 Nov. 1900, near Atkins, Smyth Co., Va. He married, 28 April 1858, Mary Ann Laxton, b. 1 Jan. 1840; d. 14 Dec. 1900. See Family XVI, p. 277 herein for children.
- (9) Anderson Eller⁵, b. 17 Jan. 1833, in Wilkes Co., N. C. He married, 31 Jan. 1854, in Wilkes Co., Alva McNiell. The 1860 Fed. Census of Wilkes Co. records her as Elvy Eller, aged 25 and the 1870 census as Elvira Eller, aged 35. It is not clear which McNiell family she came from but was said to have been her husband's

cousin. Their children, the first five recorded in the 1860 and 1870 Fed. Census of Wilkes Co. were:

- (1) James Eller⁶, aged 5 in the 1860 and 14 in the 1870 Fed. Census.
- (2) Simeon Eller⁶, aged 3 in the 1860 and 12 in the 1870 Fed. Census.
- (3) Thomas Eller⁶, aged 9 in the 1870 Fed. Census.
- (4) Ambrose Eller⁶, aged 3 in the 1870 Fed. Census.
- (5) Carrie Eller⁶, aged 10 months in the 1870 Fed. Census.
- (6) Cleveland Eller⁶, d. young. (Family records)
- (7) Gaither Eller⁶, d. young. (Family records)
- (8) Rufus Eller⁶, d. young. (Family records)
- (9) Cicero Eller⁶, d. young. (Family records)
- (10) Thomas Jefferson Eller⁵, b. 1837/38 (1850 Fed. Census).

He did not marry. He enlisted as a private in the 1st. N. C. Regiment of the Confederate Army and was killed at the Battle of Chancellorsville, Va. early on the morning of 2 May 1863. He was buried where he fell. He was a bright and promising youth and his untimely death was mourned deeply by his family and friends. While in service he wrote a letter home, part of which, after his death, was probated as his last Will and Testament. It reads, "And should I never see you again I will you brother James, my saddle and trunk with its contents, Brother Anderson my gun and Jesse my desk. My other little effects will be collected and equally divided among you Jesse, Anderson, Polly and America. But I humbly hope and pray that I may survive this War to enjoy the great blessings of peace once more.

May this reach you and find you both (all) with the rest of your family's well, also all my friends. I regretted very much to hear of the death of Mrs. Carlton. I am also sorry to hear of so many deaths among my acquaintances caused by Dyphtheria.

I will close by requesting you to let me hear from you soon and by asking you to remember an

absent Brother in your prayers."

(signed) T. J. Eller

The letter was not dated or postmarked but probably was written late in 1862 or early 1863. Its writer mentioned only his three brothers and two sisters who were still living in North Carolina. His brother David and his sister Nancy were dead and his brothers Harvey, John and William were in far off Iowa sending their sons to fight on the side of his enemy, the Federal Union. This division in the family disappeared completely at Appomattox after which war talk became taboo and family relationships resumed. It could not have been different in a family raised in the religious atmosphere that surrounded this Simeon Eller family of western North Carolina.

- (11) America Eller⁵, b. 1841/42 (1850 Fed. Census), d. 1903 in Allegheny Co., N. C. She m., 9 March 1859, William R. Whittington, son of Esquire Allen Whittington and his first wife.

Their children:

- (1) Thomas Whittington⁶ who resided in Washington, D. C.
- (2) Gaither Whittington⁶, born in Wilkes Co., N. C., ca. 1867 and emigrated to Wapello Co., Iowa about 1887. He m., Ella Phelps and lived and died on his farm at Farson, Wapello County, Iowa. She was a dau. of Ancil Phelps and a grand dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (McCall) Phelps. (See p. 183)
- (3) Nora Whittington⁶.

Children of America Eller and her 2nd. husband, Nathan Weaver:

- (4) Nora Weaver⁶. She m., B. A. Weaver, son of her father by his first marriage. They lived at Darlington, Va.

HARVEY ELLER

Eldest son of Simeon Eller, Family XII, p. 177.

FAMILY XIII

HARVEY ELLER⁵, (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) was born, in Wilkes Co., N. C., 24 March 1819; d., at the home of his daughter Mrs. Delos Davis in Wapello Co., Iowa, 3 Nov. 1906. He married in Wilkes Co., N. C., 25 Nov. 1841, Mary Caroline Vannoy, b., in Wilkes Co., N. C., 18 Feb. 1823; d., at the home of her daughter Mrs. Delos Davis in Wapello Co., Iowa, 18 Jan. 1904. She was a daughter of Jesse⁵ and Mary (Kilby) Vannoy, (Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). Both lie buried in the old section of Competine Cemetery located one half mile east of Farson, Wapello Co., Iowa. (See Vannoy Family herein.)

The North Carolina farm of Harvey and Mary Caroline (Vannoy) Eller was located in the valley below the south slope of Rendezvous Mountain situated about six miles north west of North Wilkesboro. In Revolutionary times this mountain served for signal fires to arouse the citizenry of impending danger. Fires from the summit of this great mountain could be seen as far as Pilot Mountain in Surry Co. to the peaks of the Blue Ridge in McDowell and were lit to signal the mountaineers from Virginia to South Carolina and from Guilford on the east to the settlements in eastern Tennessee on the west. It was from this mountain that Colonel Benjamin Cleveland called together his troop of mountaineers for his famous King's Mountain Campaign. Harvey Eller's grandfather, Rev. George McNiell, was chaplain of this troop and his wife's grandfather, Nathaniel Vannoy, sergeant major. Rendezvous Mountain is now a state park.

Harvey and Mary Caroline (Vannoy) Eller were members of the New Hope Baptist Church located near their N. C. farm. Schools were almost non existent requiring them to teach their children at home as their parents had taught them. That they were good teachers was proved later by the careers of all their fifteen children every one of whom attained full manhood and womanhood, the first death being that of their son John who met his death by drowning in his 18th year.

Slavery was a most distasteful practice to Mr. and Mrs.

Eller and they opposed it vigorously. The liquor traffic also offended their christian precepts and they longed to get away from it to save their children from its influences. By their own accounts it was to get away from these evils that they decided to remove to Jefferson County, Iowa where Mr. Eller's uncle, David Eller, was then living. It was a momentous decision for them to make but their courage and resolution were strong and late in the summer of 1852 they began preparations. From this point on let the story of this excellent family be a repeat, with only slight changes and omissions, of the one which this writer wrote in his book "James Hook and Virginia Eller" published in 1925 when members of the family were living and their memories vivid and clear.

"A strong wagon was fitted with a schooner body over which was bent six bows of green hickory. Strong tenting cloth was sewed to the bows, means for folding the cloth over the ends of the enclosure were provided, and well planned provisions of all kinds were stored inside. All surplus belongings were disposed of at public sale and late in September preparations for the journey were concluded.

"Friends and relatives alike tried to dissuade Virginia's parents from starting on such a hazardous journey. And well they might. The oldest child of the family was William, barely ten years of age. Jesse, the youngest, was a baby of only seven months. Between these were Cleveland aged eight, Virginia aged seven, Nancy aged five, Mary aged four, and Anderson aged two. The family was going alone, something rather unusual of long journeys in those days. There was really no economic reason for their leaving Wilkesboro. Their forefathers had lived there amid peace and plenty for almost a hundred years. All these reasons were advanced by troubled friends and relatives, but to no avail.

"None of the neighbors ever expected to see the family again and as its members piled into the wagon sad goodbyes were said and farewell songs sung. Several young men relatives on horseback escorted the travelers until they passed safely over the range

beyond the "jumping off place" northwest of Wilkesboro, after which the lonely wagon with its sacred charge passed on and out of sight below the western horizon.

"The wagon was drawn by four horses, the father riding one of the wheelers and driving the lead team. Water was carried in kegs and the supply was replenished at each opportunity. All cooking was done over camp-fire. The first cook stove that any of the family had ever seen was at Danville, Kentucky. At night the father and the older children slept in a tent, while the mother and younger children slept in the wagon. During the entire trip there was not a night that religious services were not held. What a blessed sight that little group must have made as it assembled at nightfall along the lone trail to invoke the blessings of God upon their journey.

"The wagon rumbled slowly and safely over the mountainous region of Tennessee, through Cumberland Gap into Kentucky, thence to Danville and Louisville, Kentucky, Vincennes, Indiana, Springfield, Illinois, Keokuk, Iowa, and over the old Fort Des Moines Road to Brookville where David Eller, Mr. Eller's uncle, lived.

"The journey was full of new and thrilling experiences. The roads in some places were hardly more than trails; three great mountain chains had to be crossed. Rivers and streams had to be forded. Food for the younger children was scarce and at times the only water obtainable was from streams that were muddy and questionable. While crossing Tennessee the travelers got their first glimpse of a railroad train. They came to a crossing and the father and older sons got out to examine the tracks, leaving the mother and the smaller children in the wagon. Almost without warning a train came along and so frightened the horses that they all but upset the wagon. The incident struck terror to the heart of Mrs. Eller. She often told about it in later life.

"As the wagon neared Danville, Kentucky, the faithful mother, worn by the long and arduous journey, fell ill. Permanent camp was made in the thought that an indefinite delay might result. Did Providence have a hand in locating that camp? It would seem so, because

next day it was found to be near the home of a former friend and neighbor named Cones who placed one of his cabins at the family's disposal. Here the brave mother obtained a much needed rest. The expense of the delay, however, added to other expensive misfortunes to the wagon, and the need for extra food forced them to sell one of their four horses and to resume and complete the journey with only three.

"The Ohio, Wabash and Mississippi Rivers were provided with steam ferries which enabled the travelers to cross without mishap. Not so, however, with the White River in Indiana. This river was crossed by an old row ferry which all but capsized with its load in midstream. The listing of the ferry caused the horses to become frightened and for a moment it seemed inevitable that the wagon, team and all, would be thrown into the water. By carefully unhitching and shifting the horses so as better to distribute the load, the ferry was balanced and a crisis overcome.

"The old Fort Des Moines Road westward from Keokuk guided the family to the David Eller homestead which was located on what was later known as the old Marion Tracey Farm, two and one-half miles southeast of Brookville in Jefferson County, Iowa. The family arrived there the latter part of November in the year 1852, and well that it did not arrive later, because winter began early that year and heaped untold hardships upon later arrivals who had no warm homes to move into.

"The David Eller homestead was a fine pioneer farm of more than two hundred acres, part prairie and part timber, that sloped gradually to the southeastward toward Cedar Creek. It had a bearing orchard on it from trees that had been brought by David from his earlier home in Wayne County, Indiana. The building where David lived was a double log house set in the shape of an "L" with a lean-to to the east in the "L". One of these log structures was about 20 x 24 and the other 16 x 18 and both were weather-boarded on the outside with oak and basswood lumber sawed at the old saw mill nearby from timber grown on David's holdings. There was a large fire-place in each house fully

equipped with cranes and stone ovens for cooking. David welcomed his nephew and family and shared his house with them for three months until they could arrange a lease on some property nearby. It was in this vicinity that two more children, Israel Curtis and Martha Clementine Eller, were born.

"In 1856 the family moved to the Agnes Davis Farm north of Ottumwa, near Dalonega, where they lived until the latter part of December of that same year. They then moved to an eighty acre farm, which they had recently purchased, located in the extreme northern end of Wapello County just south of Martinsburg, Iowa. The following, slightly edited, extract from a letter of Israel Curtis Eller dated 4 July 1923 recounts in vivid language some experiences of the family in this new home. (See Appendix for full text of this letter.)

'We first moved into the old Chilacotha School-house where we lived while dad finished the house in which we were to live. He built it of newly sawed green oak lumber with split oak shingles and barely got it enclosed when we moved in about Christmas time. That was the coldest winter ever experienced in that country and we almost froze to death. Try as he would, he and Will and Cleve could not keep us in fuel, which they had to haul from Skunk River Timber several miles away. We had no heating stove, but had a big, wide consuming fire-place built from Skunk River limestone. The weather boarding of the house did not fit snugly and as it began to season and warp one could see daylight through it, and the roof at many places allowed snow to drift in. I remember this distinctly as brother Jesse, sister Martha and myself had no shoes and when we got cold mother would put us on a feather bed where we would play until we got warm.

'The winter of 1857-8 was nearly as bad as the former one. Father had a nice little start in cattle when the deflation in everything came in 1857 and father owed a store bill in Dalonega. The creditor put the account into judgment and had an execution issued and the constable came and drove

off every one of our cattle except one, our old milk cow, which was exempt or he would have taken her. I remember it well. Father was at the timber for wood; Will and Cleve were working and the others were in school, and I remember how mother cried. And why would she not cry, when you think of her surroundings with a family of ten children, none yet grown and all suffering from cold and hunger? None but the stoutest heart could have endured it. It makes me cry now when I recall it.'

"Four more children - John, Thomas, Jacob, and Edson C. Eller were born at this home, the former of whom was just a baby during the trying winter of 1857-8. Other children of Harvey Eller tell of the terrible experiences of these early years. Food was scarce, warm clothing almost unobtainable, and the family subsisted for the most part on pumpkin molasses and corn bread. In another letter written by Israel Curtis Eller dated February 12th, 1923, he again describes the house that his father built on this new land.

'This house was built in the fall of 1856 when Fremont was running for President; that is how I am helped to remember the date.

'You must know that those days were before railroads, and all pine lumber had to be freighted from Mississippi River points, and as all the settlers were poor, the buildings were of logs or sawed boards sawed by local saw mills run by water power.

'The house built was a frame structure having three rooms. One room was about 20 x 24 with a partition running through it from north to south which cut off a room about 7 x 20. In the latter room were three beds, two of them end on end and the other setting crosswise, which left just enough room for us to get in and to bed. There were nails driven in the walls and partitions all along for us to hang our clothes on. The larger room contained one bed and a trundle bed underneath it, so with some of us sleeping at the foot we had room enough.

'The house was built of green oak and hickory;

frames, joists, rafters, plates and studs hewn out of logs and weather boarding sawed to about 1 x 6 inches. It fitted pretty tight at first, but soon warped and was quite open.

'The third room was a shed, or lean-to, about 10 x 24 which served as a kitchen and dining room, and here mother had her loom where she wove homespun wool and flax sufficient to clothe us and make our bedding. She not only did the weaving, but would also card, spin, and dye the material and then cut and make it up, so our clothing if not very fine was good and comfortable. After doing all this, mother always had a meal for a traveler or a neighbor, and she was a wonderful cook as everyone who fed on her bounty could testify.

'The house was without plaster and we had no stove except an old broken backed cook stove, one of the first made and the first mother ever used. Most of the cooking was done over the fire-place. Our sufferings during the first winters were great, but we were all healthy and strong and soon forgot.'

"In late 1864 Harvey Eller sold this farm to Elisha Godfrey and one November 24th of the same year purchased from James Grant Hook of Vinton Co., Ohio, later Wapello Co., Iowa, the unimproved quarter section of land which became the permanent Eller home in Wapello County. It was located one and one-half miles west of the village of Maryville and to-day includes the entire town of Farson which was founded in 1898 in a field immediately back of the Eller house and barnyard. What a pity that this new town was not christened Eller or Ellerton! It is a sad commentary on the friends and relatives of the Eller family in that community that they permitted another and much uglier name to be fastened upon it.

"While building a house upon this new land the Eller family lived on the McIlroy Farm also called the Goldsby Place. The new house was finished in the fall of 1865 and was occupied in December of that year.

"Israel Curtis Eller in his letter of February 12,

1923, from which other extracts have already been taken, writes as follows of his parents' home after they sold their former home to Elisha Godfrey: (See Appendix)

'We had to give possession at once, or as soon as the corn was husked. Father rented the eighty acre tract adjoining the Mary Baker Farm on the south, afterwards known as the McIlroy Farm, and we moved there in November 1864 and lived there a year, meantime breaking out 40 acres on the Farson place and building a log house, a log barn, a frame smoke house, and digging a well. Both house and barn father bought of Mr. Lazure who lived about two miles northwest of old Abington, Iowa. In the spring of 1865 father sold the best horse he had for \$250.00 and with the money purchased three yoke of cattle. While he and brother Jesse moved the log house and barn from the Lazure place, dug the well, built the smoke house, etc., brother Anderson and I plowed the ground on the McIlroy place, sowed the spring wheat and oats, and got ready for corn planting. This was all done with the cattle. Anderson plowed with the heavier cattle and I did all the harrowing and dragging with the lighter cattle. Then we all planted the corn and changed about on cultivating it. You will understand that at this time there was not a two-horse cultivator in that country, so we plowed the corn with single shovel cultivators drawn by one horse. My sisters often hoed the crops. Father and Jesse then took the cattle and broke 40 acres of prairie on the Farson Farm. They rode the two year old colts down to the farm, took their dinners with them and plowed all day with the cattle, then turned the latter out to graze over night. Next morning they would drive them into a corral, yoke them and resume work. (His oldest brothers were away to war.)

'The home on the Farson Farm was a story and a half log house 24 x 24 with a shed porch to the east which was open. There was just one room downstairs and one room upstairs. It was quite primitive. The upstairs was not plastered, but there was room enough for six beds which with one bed downstairs

where our parents slept, there was room enough. The house was heated by the cook stove with a little common coal stove added in the winter season.

'The upstairs was reached by a little ladder in the southwest corner made of two fence boards with cleats nailed on, on which the treads rested, and there was a trap door at the top which, on account of the cold, we kept closed as we went back and forth in the winter season. We continued to occupy this house until the summer of 1875 when we built the big square frame house which is still standing. We built that house the spring before Brother John, who hauled all the lumber therefor, was drowned.

'Sister Virginia married James Hook in this log house in 1867. We were then, as I have always felt, the most happy and contented family in the whole countryside.'

"It was in the old log house on the Farson Farm that the last two children of Harvey and Mary Caroline Vannoy Eller were born. Maggie was born in 1866 and Otis R. was born in 1870. It is remarkable to note that every child of this large family of fifteen lived to adult manhood and womanhood and honored their Christian parents by doing well in their chosen walks of life. The first death to sadden their fireside came on June 15, 1875 when John Quincy Eller, a promising lad of eighteen, was drowned in Competine Creek. With some other boys he had gone swimming when the stream was swollen by recent rains. He was caught in the swift current and drowned before assistance could reach him." (See letter on page 423.)

Mr. and Mrs. Eller sold their Farson farm in later life and removed to Blair, Nebraska where their son Israel Curtis Eller lived. Here they remained until 1895 when they returned to Iowa and lived in the village of Hedrick until failing health forced them to live alternately with their daughters Mrs. George W. Dickens and Mrs. DeLos Davis. They were exemplary christian characters devoted throughout their lives to the Baptist Church. All of their children followed

the examples set by their parents, remained faithful to their parent's church faith and did well in life, some attaining distinction in the church and the law.

During his years in Iowa Mr. Eller was chosen to serve on school and township committees including several years tenure as township assessor, an office requiring tact and good judgment in its performance. He was a pillar of the local Baptist Church and filled all of the offices that was in its power to give. It was his practice to start and end the day with prayer and his grace at table remains a fixed thing in the minds of his descendants who were favored in their youth in hearing it said.

The children of Harvey and Mary Caroline (Vannoy) Eller were:

- (1) William Hamilton Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b., 29 Oct. 1842, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 22 Dec. 1922, at the home of his dau., Mrs. Paul G. Welch, in Greensboro, N. C. He married, 10 Nov. 1866, at Bloomfield, Iowa, Harriet (Hattie) A. Tracy, b. 13 March 1840 in Ohio; d., 20 Dec. 1921 in Greensboro, N. C. She was a daughter of Dr. Jonathan Tracy who emigrated from Ohio to Wapello Co., Iowa in 1852. Dr. Tracy returned to Ohio where he died in 1890.

William Hamilton Eller was only ten years of age when his parents removed by covered wagon to Jefferson Co., Iowa. Fortunately this county in Iowa was one of the first to interest itself in the education of pioneer children. (See Iowa Journal of History and Politics, Issue of April 1925.) The Fairfield Female Seminary was organized in 1848 and Fairfield University in 1854. William Hamilton Eller worked hard at home under the tutelage of his father who recognized his son's latent abilities and placed him under the tutelage of the Rev. Andrew Axline who was operating a small academy in Fairfield. In 1860 Mr. Axline became the head of the struggling University which young William Eller entered. He was a precocious lad and by great devotion to his studies laid the foundation for his later career as a lawyer,

Baptist Minister and teacher. In 1862 he entered the military service in Co. D., 19 Iowa Infantry. Later he served to the end of the war as 1st. sergeant in Co. I of the 45th Iowa Infantry. In 1867 he entered the Crozier Theological Seminary at Chester, Pa. and was awarded the Doctor of Divinity degree in the first graduating class, (1870), having done four years work in three. For some years after his graduation he was a Baptist Minister, serving his first parish in Ohio, (1870-1873) and his second in Beatrice, Gage Co., Nebraska, (1873-1875). During this latter period he studied law, was admitted to the Nebraska Bar and in 1876 settled in Blair, Washington Co., Nebraska as pastor of the Baptist Church and as a practicing attorney at law. In the latter profession he was joined in 1880 by his younger brother Israel Curtis Eller who read law with him and was admitted to the Nebraska Bar in February 1883. In some of the cases in which they were engaged they worked with William Jennings Bryan who, at the time, was a young practicing attorney in Lincoln, Nebraska. William Eller was twice honored by being chosen Justice of the Superior Court.

Judge Eller was an implacable enemy of intoxicating liquors and in 1890 joined some others in taking over the rights of the Keeley Institute in the state of North Carolina. This institute was and still is an agency engaged in the careing for and treating of alcholics. This new effort took Judge Eller back to his native state. In 1896 he sold his interests in the Institute and re-entered the Baptist ministry, continuing in this field until his death.

His efforts and accomplishments in this work for God and man was outstanding. His special efforts were spent in organizing new, and reviving old Baptist churches. He attended as pastor in several of the churches in the Piedmont district and was always ready and willing, without remuneration of any kind, to come to the aid of struggling parishes and assist in their revival. His ability to speak and read the Greek and Hebrew languages was recognized

in high places. The small, pocket size Bible which he always had with him was printed in Greek and to-day is a cherished possession of one of his children.

In 1925 a beautiful Eller Memorial Church was built to his memory, in Greensboro, N. C. by the Baptist churches that he served so faithfully and well.

Children:

- (1) Ida Eller⁷, b., 1867/68; d., 1873/4. She lies buried in the cemetery at Clay Center, Nebraska.
- (2) Annie Eller⁷, b. 1870 in Chester, Pa.; d. young and was buried in her grandfather Tracy's burial lot in Otway, Ohio.
- (3) Julia A. Eller⁷, b. 20 Sept. 1872; d., 15 March 1897; m. Joseph S. Moore, a realtor and lumber merchant in Greensboro, N. C.

Children:

- (1) Eleanor Moore⁸, b., 4 Aug. 1893; d., 26 March 1952; m., 21 May 1918, Frank S. Smith. Family lived in Leonia, New Jersey. They had a family of two sons and one daughter as follows:
 - (1) Frank Steed Smith⁹, b., 17 May 1920, at Savannah, Georgia; m., 26 Oct. 1946, Elizabeth Kathryn Bird of Rome, N. Y. She graduated B. A. from Emerson College, Boston, Mass. He attended Virginia Military Institute and, in 1943, graduated in Electrical Engineering from M.I.T. He served in the Army in World War II and saw duty in the Philippines and Japan. He was a First Lieutenant in the Officers' Reserve Corps. Presently is employed by General Electric Co. (Import Projects) and lives in Baldwinville, New York. Children,
 - (1) Paul McNeil Smith¹⁰, b., 4

Sept. 1947; (2) Christopher Arthur Smith¹⁰, b., 18 Aug. 1950; (3) Rebecca Bird Smith¹⁰, b., 22 July 1952.

(2) Julianne Smith⁹, b., 26 Aug. 1921; m., 7 July 1945, Lieut. William Mackenzie Webb of Leonia, N. J., a graduate of Columbia Univ. She graduated from Mt. Holyoke College, joined the WAVES, United States Naval reserves, as Ensign and was on duty two years in Washington, D. C. Her husband served 18 months as Lieut. in the Navy on the U.S.S. Darter which operated in the Southwest Pacific. Children, (1) Steven Benjamin Webb¹⁰, b., 24 Oct. 1947; (2) Joyce Mackenzie Webb¹⁰, b., 24 Oct. 1948; (3) Nancy Webb¹⁰, b., 27 Oct. 1951.

(3) Benjamin McNiel Smith⁹, b., 23 April 1926 at Leonia, N. J.; d. 8 June 1946 in a motor car accident on his way home from finishing his junior year at M.I.T. He was a brilliant student of charm and great promise.

(2) Pauline Moore⁸, b., 17 Feb. 1895; d., 2 April 1903.

(4) William Cary Eller⁷, b., 1874; d., at age of 3 and buried in the cemetery at Blair, Nebraska three days after the family's removal there.

(5) Caroline (Carrie) Eller⁷, b., 28 Sept. 1877 in Blair, Nebr.; m., 9 May 1899, Paul G. Welch, b., 17 Dec. 1871; d., 12 Aug. 1934. He was a merchant dealing principally in motor car accessories in Greensboro, N. C. She lives presently with her daughter Carolyn Louise Hackworth in Indianapolis, Indiana.

Children:

8
(1) Harriet Ruth Welch, b., 25 Jan. 1905; d.,

10, Oct. 1906.

(2) Carolyn Louise Welch⁸, b., 4 Jan. 1915; m., 1 June 1940, William Hackworth. Family lives presently at 7031 College Ave., Indianapolis, Indiana. They had no children.

(6) Elizabeth (Bessie) Eller⁷, b., 30 Jan. 1880; m., 3 June 1903, Whit R. Stone, b., 6 Feb. 1881; d., 29 June 1933. He was engaged in the printing business in Greensboro, N. C. She is now living with her daughter, Elizabeth, in Petersburg, Virginia.

Children:

(1) Troy Hamilton Stone⁸, b., 13 June 1905; d. immediately.

(2) Elizabeth Eller Stone⁸, b. 15 July 1909; m., 16 July 1932, George Ruffin Dupuy, b., 15 Dec. 1903. He graduated from Davidson College, Davidson, N.C., B.S. 1924. He presently is Vice President of the Bank of Virginia and manager of its branch at Petersburg, Virginia. She graduated from Randolph-Macon College, Lynchburg, Va., A. B. in 1929 and while attending there was awarded the Phi Beta Kappa key for scholarship. George Ruffin Dupuy is descended from Bartholomew Dupuy, born in 1650, a Huguenot and an officer in the king's guard whose wife was Countess Susanne Lavillon. He came to Virginia in 1700 and settled in the Parish of King William on the James River. The father and mother of George Ruffin Dupuy were George Ruffin Dupuy Sr., b. 18 Dec. 1862; d., 4 May 1921 and Annie Elizabeth Fowle Satterthwaite of Washington, D. C., a niece of Daniel G. Fowle, late Governor of North Carolina; b. 17 April 1871; d., 4 Aug. 1940. They were married 12 Oct. 1898. The children

of Elizabeth Eller Stone⁸ and her husband George Ruffin Dupuy are, (1) Elizabeth Stone Dupuy⁹, b., 3 Aug. 1940; (2) George Ruffin Dupuy III⁹, b., 7 Dec. 1946.

- (2) Barnett Cleveland Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 29 Feb. 1844 in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d. 30 March 1929 at David City, Nebraska. He m., 14 Dec. 1869, Annie Troxel, b. 22 Jan. 1851; d. 6 Nov. 1936. She was a dau. of Daniel and Susanna (McCall) Troxel of Wapello Co., Iowa and a granddaughter of Henry and Leetha Troxel, both born in Kentucky. Barnett Cleveland Eller served in the Union Army, in the war between the states, as 1st. sergeant in Co. K, 9th Iowa Cavalry. In 1873 he removed from Wapello Co., Iowa to Clay County, Nebr. where he homesteaded a farm near Harvard. In 1892 he moved to Harvard, Nebraska where he was in the banking business until 1900 when he bought out the general store of Manning and Morgan in David City, Butler Co., Nebraska later changing the name to Eller and Son. He was a member of the Baptist Church and a citizen of high standing in the places where he lived.

The following article in the newspaper of David City, Nebr. in 1924 tells of the early settlement of Cleveland Eller in Clay Co., Nebr.

CLEVELAND ELLER, EARLY SETTLER:

KILLED 28 RATTLESNAKES FIRST SUMMER

One day this week while visiting with Mr. Cleveland Eller we found that he was one of the earliest settlers of Nebraska and as a result has had many experiences which we of later birth know nothing about.

Mr. Eller went to the Civil War when he was 19 years of age and was a soldier for three years. Later he was married and in 1872 he and Mrs. Eller with their baby boy left Ottumwa, Iowa, and came to Nebraska. They settled in Clay county where they took a homestead. "Yes," said Mr. Eller, "there were Indians, coyotes, rattlesnakes and prairie dogs.

No trees, just a vast amount of prairie. Nevertheless we improved our homestead in order to keep it for our future home.

"The first year we were visited with a large fire which destroyed all of our improvements we had worked so hard to get. The next year was the grasshopper year and although the grasshoppers stayed but ten days everything was destroyed by them."

Many of Mr. and Mrs. Eller's neighbors went back to their old homes in Missouri and Iowa but the Ellers stayed on. In two or three years their neighbors had returned and by then Mr. and Mrs. Eller had got their start and were able to help their neighbors. He told of fighting prairie fires many times for there were several of them every year.

The first summer he was in Nebraska he killed 28 rattlesnakes alone, besides those that were killed by the others. Three children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Eller while living there, and after living on the homestead for 19 years they moved to Harvard and entered into the banking business owning the First National Bank of Harvard.

They lived in Harvard for nine years and that was during the hard times of the '90's. In 1900 they sold the bank, and the children having graduated from high school came to David City and bought the drug and grocery store of Chas Manning and Dave Morgan, which was located in the building where Trotter's variety store now is. In 1915 they moved to their present location.

Cleveland Eller is close to 80 years of age and to look at him one would hardly believe him to have suffered the hardships and privations of the early days. He and Mrs. Eller have celebrated their golden wedding, to use his own words "Yes we have been married over 100 years, she has been married 50 and I have been married 50."

They have four children, Hugh Eller, of Council Bluffs, Iowa, Mrs. E. J. Sherburn, of Cambridge,

Nebraska, Mrs. Julian Buckley and Mr. Troy Eller, of David City."

Children:

- (1) Hugh B. Eller⁷, b. 10 Nov. 1871; m. 9 June 1903, Jessie Laura Morgan, b. 12 Jan. 1880; d. Oct. 1943. Occupation, Railway Mail Service. He lived for many years in Council Bluffs, Iowa. After he retired he removed to Palo Alto, Calif. where he still (1956) lives.

Children:

- (1) Gerald D. Eller⁸, b. 14 March 1904; m., 4 Sept. 1929, Lois Spafford. Two children are, (1) Jean Louise Eller⁹, b. 3 July 1930; (2) Hugh LeRoy Eller⁹, b. 10 Aug. 1931. Gerald D. Eller joined the military services in World War II, on 19 Sept. 1942 and was released 12 March 1943 to enter defense work. He was assigned to the 85th Ordinance, Infantry. He now lives in Salinas, California.
- (2) Dorris Eller⁸, b. 5 Dec. 1906; d. 9 Aug. 1908.
- (3) Helen Ruth Eller⁸, b. 6 Feb. 1910; m., July 1954, Harry E. Evans, aeronautical engineer. Prior to her marriage she was a member of the staff of Stanford Univ. at Palo Alto, Calif. Family lives in Palo Alto, Calif.
- (2) Lulu Eller⁷, b. 11 Nov. 1874; m., 13 Nov. 1897, Ernest J. Sherburne who d. July 1948. Family lives in Cambridge, Furnas Co., Nebraska.

Children, one daughter.

- (1) Leo Marguerite Sherburne⁸, b. 15 Nov. 1898. She m. Donald Shoemaker and lived in Los Angeles, Col. He died in 1952. She lives with her mother in Cambridge, Nebraska,
- (3) Marguerite Eller⁷, b. 3 April 1881; d. 5 Sept.

1923; m., 3 April 1907, Julien B. Buckley, b. 9 Jan. 1876. Family lived in David City, Nebraska where he was engaged in the grain business.

Children:

- (1) J. Dale Buckley⁸, b. 6 March 1908; d. 1 Sept. 1933.
- (2) Kenneth E. Buckley⁸, b. 3 Aug. 1911. He served in World War II and now lives in San Francisco.
- (3) Maurice L. Buckley⁸, b. 21 May 1913; m. 22 Feb. 1941, Vernice Buckla Galloway, b. 6 May 1913. He graduated in dentistry at the University of Lower California and is now a prominent dentist in Los Angeles where family resides. Children, (1) Roger Buckley⁹, b. 27 July 1944; (2) Raymond Buckley⁹, b. 1948.
- (4) Lucile M. Buckley⁸, b. 25 Nov. 1915; m., 22 Jan. 1936, Earl Frost. Children, (1) Mary Jo Frost⁹, b. Nov. 1936, now a student at Univ. of Nebraska; (2) Douglas Young Frost, b. 6 Sept. 1939. Family lives in Los Angeles, California.
- (4) Troy Cleveland Eller⁷, b. 9 June 1882; d., 28 June 1938; m., 4 Jan. 1905, Eva Morgan, b. 10 Aug. 1887. She m., 10 Sept. 1951, as her 2nd. husband, William Russell. Family lived at David City, Nebraska where he was engaged in the merchandising business. He served, 1927-28, as president of the Nebraska Retailers Association.

Children:

- (1) Eugene Eller⁸, b. 10 Aug. 1910; m., 18 Sept. 1933, Vera Trammel. He is a merchant in Oklahoma City, Okla. He served in the Navy in World War II. Children, one son, Richard Eller⁹, b. 1 March 1950.

(2) Louise Eller⁸, b. 24 Jan. 1911; m., 3 Aug. 1934, David O. Coolidge, a civil engineer, at McCook, Nebr. Children, one daughter, Sandra Ann Coolidge⁹, b. July 1946.

(3) Virginia Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) was born, 18 Oct. 1845, on the farm of her parents located in the fertile valley that borders Rendevous Mountain on the south, in Wilkes Co., N. C. She died, 30 Oct. 1897, on the farm owned by herself and her husband located in Highland Township of Wapello County, Iowa, two and one half miles south east of Hedrick, Keokuk Co., Iowa. She married, 21 Nov. 1867, James Hook of Wapello Co., Iowa, b. 30 Sept. 1839; d. 30 June 1905. He was a son of James⁶ and Mary (Lyle) Hook, (Stephen⁵, James⁴, John³, James², Thomas¹). (See Hook Family VIII, page 329 herein.)

Virginia Eller was barely seven years of age when her parents decided to move from North Carolina to the state of Iowa. She was one of seven children to make this journey, the eldest being her brother William not quite ten and the youngest her brother Jesse, aged seven months. It was a long, hard trip through the wilderness, all better described in Eller Family XIII, page 188 herein.

Being the eldest daughter Virginia, called Jennie by family and friends, had work to do. But she was a bright child and a diligent pupil in school and with the help of her parents managed to prepare herself for Fairfield University, better known at that time as Axline's Academy, located in Fairfield, Jefferson County, Iowa. This school, organized in 1848 as the Fairfield Female Seminary, was re-organized in 1854 as Fairfield University. In 1860 the Rev. Andrew Axline, a pioneer clergyman and teacher who had been operating a small academy of his own in Fairfield, was chosen president of the University. Virginia and her sister Nancy and her brother William attended the academy and University, William going on to the Crozier Theological Seminary at Chester, Penna. in 1867.

Virginia returned to her parental home and applied for a teacher's position in the public schools. For two years prior to her marriage in 1867 she taught the long winter terms in the neighborhood schools and assisted her mother during the crop growing months. Her first school was in the North Union District of Highland Township of Wapello County located one and three quarters miles south of the town of Hedrick. This school, known locally as "Blue Jeans" because the boys wore jeans trousers and jackets, was in the district where Virginia's future husband's family lived. William Hook, her future husband's brother, was its second teacher. She became its fifth and her future husband its seventh teacher. The schoolhouse was used as a Sunday school in those times with her future husband serving as teacher both before and after their marriage. In 1920 the school was consolidated with the schools in the near by town of Hedrick.

Old letters, some quoted in Eller family XIII, and in the appendix of this book, give more information about Virginia Eller and will not be repeated here. One of her pupils writing of her in later years said, "She was a very kind teacher and we all loved her. The Ellers were intellectual, loved school and music, and made the most of their opportunities."

Virginia bore her husband eleven children, eight of whom grew to full manhood and womanhood. Despite the burden of raising this large family she found time to assist her neighbors in times of sickness and need, take part in neighborhood activities and help her children with their school work. During the busy seasons on the farm she engaged outside help but so far as her children could see did the cooking herself and managed the doing of all chores. Her older children proclaimed her a manager of the first order and gave her equal if not more than equal credit for her husband's success at farming and stockraising. She died of pneumonia at the early age of fifty two and lies buried beside her husband in the Hook family

plot in the Martinsburg Cemetery located in Wapello County, Iowa, one and one half miles south of Martinsburg, Keokuk County, Iowa.

The children of Virginia Eller and James Hook are shown in Hook Family VII, page 329 herein.

- (4) Nancy Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 29 May 1847 in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 4 Jan. 1892 in Clay Co., Nebraska as a result of burns caused by an explosion of gasoline in her home "while cleaning her daughter's dresses with white satin yokes". She married, 3 Nov. 1878, Frazier Troxel, b. 24 Feb. 1849 in Wapello Co., Iowa and d., 19 Feb. 1908, on his farm near Clay Center, Clay Co., Nebraska. Both lie buried in the cemetery at Clay Center, Nebraska. He was a son of Daniel and Susannah (McCall) Troxel and a grandson of Henry and Leetha (Anderson) Troxel, the latter two born in Kentucky and a grandson, also, of James C. and Elizabeth Jane (Northrop) McCall. In 1874 she visited her brothers in Clay Co., Nebraska and while there filed on a 40 acre homestead and stayed to prove up on it. She owned this land at the time of her death.

The children of Nancy Eller and her husband, Frazier Troxel were:

- (1) Susie Caroline Troxel⁷, b. 12 Nov. 1879; d. 10 May 1909. She married 27 Aug. 1902 as his first wife, Jesse G. Jessup, b. 7 Dec. 1878 in Indiana. He married, 2nd., 1 Oct. 1911, as his second wife, his first wife's cousin, Mabel Ruth Eller⁷, dau. of Jacob H. and Bertha Adelaide (Athey) Eller shown ahead on page 231. There were no children by the second marriage. Family lives in retirement in Los Angeles, California.

The children of Susie Caroline Troxel and her husband, Jesse G. Jessup were;

- (1) Dorothy Miriam Jessup⁸, b. 1 Aug. 1903;

d. 27 April 1949; m., 1st., 2 April 1926, Royal Campbell Hendricks; m. 2nd., 17 March 1933, Nelson Giles Pringle. Family lives in North Hollywood, Calif. Children by first marriage; (1) Robert Charles Hendricks⁹, b. 4 June 1927; m., 20 June 1948, Elizabeth Ann Lanz and have a son, Richard Charles Hendricks¹⁰, b. 5 Aug. 1950. Children by second marriage; (2) James Nelson Pringle⁹, b. 9 Oct. 1938; d. 25 Oct. 1954; (3) Peter Michael Pringle⁹, b. 28 Sept. 1941.

(2) Carol Blanch Jessup⁸, b. 16 Feb. 1906; m., 6 Aug. 1927, Frederick Ussher Lawrence. Family lives in San Diego, Calif. Children, (1) Barbara Louise Lawrence⁹, b. 3 Nov. 1928; m., 12 June 1948, James P. Peters and have children (a) Laurel Lee Peters¹⁰, b. 6 Jan. 1951; (b) Barbara Lucinda Peters¹⁰, b. 19 Sept. 1952; (c) Marcia Leslie Peters¹⁰, b. 2 Feb. 1954; (2) Carol Jean Lawrence⁹, b. 13 Feb. 1931; m., 22 Oct. 1950, Richard F. Bradford and have children, (a) Carol Suzanne Bradford¹⁰, b. 1 Aug. 1954; (b) Elizabeth Jo. Bradford¹⁰, b. 23 Feb. 1956.

(2) Leetha Grace Troxel⁷, b. 30 Nov. 1881; d., unmarried, 13 Oct. 1925, of a heart attack in Washington, D. C. where she was employed by the Journal of the National Education Association. She lies buried in the cemetery at Clay Center, Nebraska.

(3) Daniel Curtis Troxel⁷, b., 14 July 1883, near Clay Center, Clay County, Nebr.; m., 16 June 1912, in Lincoln, Nebraska, Martha Loretta Britt, b., 24 Feb. 1888, near Seward, Nebr. She was a daughter of Joseph B. and Loretta (Nelson) Britt. Daniel Curtis Troxel attended the Clay Center High School then entered

Cotner College in Lincoln, Nebraska from which he graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1912. He served with the Y.M.C.A. in Camp Stanley at San Antonio, Texas during World War I years, 1917-18. He did graduate work in the University of Nebraska in the spring of 1919. In the fall of 1919 he entered the Divinity School of Yale University and graduated with a degree of Bachelor of Divinity in 1922. He was ordained as a Minister of the Christian Church at Lincoln, Nebr. 9 June 1912 and held pastorates, thereafter, at Beaver Crossing, Falls City and Tecumseh, all in Nebraska. After receiving his degree from Yale in 1922 he accepted a call to be Minister of the Church of Hiram College at Hiram, Ohio. He held this position until 1925 when he entered the Divinity School of the University of Chicago where he remained until 1 Feb. 1927 when he joined the teaching staff of the College of Bible at Lexington, Kentucky as Professor of the New Testament, a position he held continuously until his retirement in June of 1956. The College of the Bible is an accredited seminary of the Christian Church. In 1952 he was awarded the degree of Doctor of Divinity by Transylvania University, Lexington, Kentucky.

The children of Daniel Curtis Troxel⁷ and his wife, Martha Loretta Britt, were:

- (1) Leetha Loretta Troxel⁸, b., 21 April 1913, at Beaver Crossing, Nebraska. She lives, unmarried, at San Diego, Calif. where she is a rehabilitation counselor for the Tuberculosis and Health Association of that city.
- (2) Marjorie Maxine Troxel⁸, b. 12 April 1916 at Falls City, Nebraska; d., 9 April 1942, in Kansas City, Missouri; m., 5 Oct. 1940, Robert Keith MacIntire, b.

25 Aug. 1914. They had no children.

(3) Daniel Curtis Troxel Jr.⁸, b., 6 Dec. 1917,
at San Antonio, Texas; d., 26 Oct. 1918.

(4) Bessie Eller Troxel⁷, b. 23 Feb. 1888; d. 4 Jan.
1892. She died with her mother as a result of
a gasoline explosion in their home. She was
buried in the cemetery at Clay Center, Nebr.

(5) Mary Octavo Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter²,
George Michael¹), b., 10 Dec. 1848, in Wilkes Co.,
N. C.; d., 3 April 1881, at Hampton, Franklin Co.,
Iowa. She married, 24 Oct. 1868, Josiah Phelps, b.,
in Gallia Co., Ohio, 27 Jan. 1843; d., at Royalton,
Minn., 21 Dec. 1916. He was a son and sixth child
of Benjamin Phelps, b. in Gallia Co., Ohio, 12 April
1811; d., in Wapello Co., Iowa, 5 Jan. 1875, and his
wife, Jane McCall, b., in Gallia Co., Ohio, 28 May
1811; d., in Wapello Co., Iowa, 27 Dec. 1871.
Benjamin and Jane (McCall) Phelps lived on a farm
near Gallipolis, Gallia Co., Ohio until the spring
of 1852 when they emigrated with their large family
to Marysville, Wapello Co., Iowa where both now lie
buried.

Josiah Phelps enlisted 10 March 1862, from
Wapello Co., Iowa in Company E, 17th Iowa Infantry
and fought with his regiment at Corinth, Vicksburg,
Missouri Ridge and in the campaign in and about
Atlanta. On 13 Oct. 1864, together with most of his
regiment, he was captured at Tifton, Georgia and
imprisoned at Andersonville where he spent the
winter and all but starved to death. He was freed
10 April 1865 and discharged from the service 9 June
1865 after which he returned to his Wapello Co.,
Iowa home, married, and, on April 27, 1869, removed
to Hampton, Franklin County, Iowa where he organized
the firm of Phelps Brothers, grocers, a business
which he operated with success for many years.

The children of Mary Octavo Eller and her husband,
Josiah Phelps were:

(1) Jennie Leona Phelps⁷, b., 25 July 1869, at

Hampton, Iowa; d., 9 July 1901; m. 2 July 1900, Lewis Pettis of Des Moines, Iowa. After her mother's death, in 1881, and until her marriage, she lived with her Eller grandparents and other relatives in Wapello Co., Iowa. She had no children.

- (2) Arthur Denton Phelps⁷, b. 2 (13) Aug. 1871, at Hampton, Iowa; d., 18 June 1952, at Barton, North Dakota. He married, 1 April 1900, Mae Fronk, b. 16 April 1876, at Hampton, Iowa. He was a successful Veterinary surgeon. His children were:

- (1) Lola (Lulu) Vernice Phelps⁸, b., 13 Aug. 1903, at Thornton, Cerro Gordo Co., Iowa. She m. Ole Sande, b. 13 June 1900. They had no children.

- (2) Donald Denton Phelps⁸, b. 25 May 1910; m., 24 Dec. 1929, Ruth Solby. They had two children, (1) Wayne Donovan Phelps⁹, b., 30 Jan. 1931, at Barton, N. D.; (2) Mary Lou Phelps⁹.

- (3) Martha Fay Phelps⁸, b. 10 Aug. 1912; m., 5 Oct. 1935, Mahlon Anderson. One child was Leroy Gale Anderson⁹, b., 3 April 1936, at Barton, N. D.

- (4) Ruth Phelps⁸, b. 10 April 1918; m., 3 Nov. 1939, Louis Hanson.

- (3) Wilbur James Phelps⁷, b. 21 (25) March, 1873, at Hampton, Iowa; d., 11 May 1934, in California; m., 26 Nov. 1895, Alice Hill of Belmond, Iowa.

Their children were:

- (1) Wilbur Phelps⁸, b., Dec. 1896, at Thornton, Iowa; m. Burrell French. No further record found.

- (2) Lela Mae Phelps⁸, b., 19 Jan. 1897, at Thornton, Iowa; m., 17 Sept. 1936, George Weiss of New York.

- (3) Almond Phelps⁸, b. 1898, at Trumbull, Nebraska. He married and family lived in Freville, California. Their children

were, (1) Donald Phelps⁹; (2) Lois May Phelps⁹; (3) Lela Phelps⁹; (4) Raymond Phelps⁹.

(4) Josiah Phelps⁸, born at Grand Island, Nebraska; d. in infancy.

(4) Benjamin Butler Phelps⁷, b. 2 (21) March 1875, at Hampton, Iowa; d., Jan. 1942. He married, 1st., Nellie Rick and m., 2nd., 7 Feb. 1921, Ellen Dahl. He served in the Spanish American War in Co. K, 1st. Reg. of S. D. Infantry and was wounded, 5 Feb. 1899, in the Philippine Islands. Children by 1st. marriage were:
(1) Alice Mary Phelps⁸, b., 15 July 1901, in Iowa.

(2) Milton Phelps⁸, b. 19 Sept. 1903.

(5) Jessie Phelps⁷, twin with Bessie next below, b., 30 March 1877, at Hampton, Iowa. She m., 17 March 1897, Oscar Wickman of Galesburg, Ill. who died, 17 Nov. 1908, in California. She may have married again. Children of Jesse Phelps⁷ and her husband, Oscar Wickman, were:

(1) Vera Bessie Wickman⁸, b. 10 May 1899, at Thornton, Iowa; m., 19 Oct. 1915, Morris Small, b., 15 Jan. 1886, at Chicago, Ill. One child was (1) Betty Josephine Small⁹, b., 7 Sept. 1917, at Los Angeles, Calif.
(2) Fred LaVern Wickman⁸, b., 11 July 1901, at Thornton, Iowa; d., 12 April 1937, at Los Angeles, California; m. Effie Gladys Carter, b., 16 Feb. 1900, at Acute, Texas.

(3) Eva Ione Wickman⁸, b., 20 Feb. 1903, at Thornton, Iowa; m., Joseph Franklin Gray, b., 5 June 1896 in Kansas. Two children were, (1) Bettie Cora Gray⁹, b., 6 April 1920, at Portland, Oregon; (2) Elaine Eva Gray⁹, b., 8 June 1926, at Portland, Oregon.

(4) Raymond Phelps Wickman⁸, b., 11 July 1905, at Los Angeles, Calif.; m., 19 Nov. 1927, at Windsor, Ontario, Evelyn Moloche, b., 9 July 1905, at Sandwich, Ontario. Two

children were, (1) Raymond Phelps Wickman⁹, Jr., b., 27 Aug. 1930, at Detroit, Michigan; (2) Janet May Wickman⁹, b., 18 Aug. 1932, at Los Angeles, California.

- (6) Bessie Phelps⁷, twin with Jessie next above, b. 30 March 1877, at Hampton, Iowa; m., 27 Oct. 1897, at Clear Lake, Iowa, Frank T. Johnson, b., 29 Jan. 1872, in Illinois.

Their children were:

- (1) Harry Wilbur Johnson⁸, b., 3 July 1898, in Thornton, Iowa. He married and had a daughter (1) Shirley Johnson⁹, b. 1 Aug. 1922.
- (2) Grace B. Johnson⁸, b., 18 May 1902, at Thornton, Iowa; m., May 1933, Frank Meisel of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.
- (7) L. D. Phelps⁷, b., 15 July 1879, at Hampton, Iowa. The L. D. initials in his name meant nothing else and throughout his life he went by the name of Elldae. He married and had two sons. Family lived in Calais, Alberta, Canada.
- (8) Mary Phelps⁷, twin with Martha next below, b. 27 March 1881, at Hampton, Iowa; d., 1 Sept. 1927, at Inverness, Montana; m., 4 June 1899, Ohmar Hill, b., 12 Aug. 1876, at Newton, Iowa.

Their children are:

- (1) Verda May Hill⁸, b., 20 Dec. 1900, at Belmond, Iowa; m., 11 Dec. 1919, Gilbert Jeffrey Yount.
- (2) Josiah Wesley Hill⁸, b. 13 Nov. 1903, at Belmond, Iowa.
- (3) Merlin Raymond Hill⁸, b. 10 July 1905, at Belmond, Iowa.
- (4) Jennie Leona Hill⁸, b., 25 July 1907, at Barton, N. D.
- (5) Cecil Dennis Hill⁸, b., 9 Aug. 1909, at Barton, N. D.; d. Oct. 1909.
- (6) Robert Lewis Hill⁸, b. 4 Nov. 1912, at Sage, Montana; d. 8 March 1928.
- (7) Anna Maria Hill⁸, b. 14 Oct. 1914, at Sage, Montana.

- (8) Walter Harold Hill⁸, b., 6 March 1919, at Sage, Montana.
- (9) Arthur Fulton Hill⁸, b., 30 Jan. 1922, at Havre, Montana.
- (10) Almon Lloyd Hill⁸, b. 18 Feb. 1925, at Havre, Montana.
- (9) Martha Phelps⁷, twin with Mary next above, b., 27 March 1881, at Hampton, Iowa. She m., 1st., 29 Nov. 1899, John Lewis, who died 26 July 1904. She m., 2nd., in 1908, William Lewis. In 1938 the family was living at Mason City, Iowa.

Children by first marriage with John Lewis were:

- (1) Wilford Earl Lewis⁸, b., 10 Aug. 1900, at Thornton, Iowa.
- (2) Violet Frances Lewis⁸, b., 14 March 1902, at Thornton, Iowa.
- (3) Lester John Lewis⁸, b. 26 March 1904, at Thornton, Iowa.

Children by second marriage with William Lewis were:

- (4) Weston Lewis⁸, twin with Wava next below, b. 20 Dec. 1908.
- (5) Wava Lewis⁸, twin with Weston, next above, b. 20 Dec. 1908.
- (6) Ivanelle Lucille Lewis⁸, b. 16 Oct. 1913.
- (7) Leonard Delos Lewis⁸, twin with Iyal, next below, b., 25 Dec. 1916, at Thornton, Iowa; d. soon after birth.
- (8) Iyal DeForest Lewis⁸, twin with Leonard, next above, b. 25 Dec. 1916; d. soon after birth.
- (9) Richard Lewis⁸, b. 19 May 1918 at Thornton, Iowa.
- (10) Mayone Arlene Lewis⁸, b. 23 Jan. 1920, at Thornton, Iowa.

- (6) James Anderson Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 30 April 1850 in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 16 Feb. 1932, at Glenwood, Iowa. He married, 24 Dec. 1875, at Edgar, Nebraska, Cora

Belle Mizener, b., 20 Nov. 1860 at Girard, Macoupin Co., Illinois; d. 9 Sept. 1914 at Glenwood, Iowa. For twenty seven years after their marriage the family lived at Edgar, Nebraska. In 1902 the family removed to a farm near Glenwood, Mills County, Iowa where both died and lie buried.

Children:

- (1) Harvey Newton Eller⁷, b., 7 Nov. 1876, in Edgar, Clay Co., Nebr.; d. 17 Aug. 1951. He m., 9 Oct. 1900, Libbie Young, b. 1 Feb. 1877. Family lived in Omaha, Nebraska where he was a U. S. postal clerk until his retirement in December 1941.

One child:

- (1) Geraldine Louise Eller⁸, b. 2 Aug. 1901 at Glenwood, Iowa. She m., 9 May 1920, Walter Lorain Anderson. Family lived at Omaha, Nebraska.
- (2) Tyndal Ord Eller⁷, b. 28 Aug. 1887 at Edgar, Clay Co., Nebr.; d. 13 Oct. 1943. He m., 26 Oct. 1910, Wilhelmena Grunderson, b. 27 Sept. 1889; d. 13 Oct. 1943. He was a farmer in Mills County, Iowa, near Glenwood.
- (7) Jesse Franklin Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 12 Feb. 1852 in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d. 26 Dec. 1932 at his home in Red Bluff, Tehama Co., California. He married 1st., 4 Dec. 1877, Lavina Troxel, b. 23 Jan. 1847; d. 21 Nov. 1891. She was a dau. of Daniel and Susannah (McCall) Troxel and a granddaughter of Henry and Leetha Troxel, the latter two born in Kentucky. He married 2nd., 28 Dec. 1892, Elizabeth Estes, b. 11 Feb. 1871; d. 4 July 1943. The family lived in Red Bluff, Calif. where he was engaged in the real estate business.

Children by first marriage with Lavina Troxel:

- (1) Anna V. Eller⁷, b. 14 Feb. 1883; m., 4 Nov.

1920, Claude C. Rogers; d. July 1938. Widow lives at Long Beach, Calif. Issue, (1) Margaret Ann Rogers⁸, b. 18 June 1922; m., 18 June 1944, George E. Bourne of Newark, N. Y. and have children, (a) Robert George Bourne⁹, b. 30 June 1947; (2) Catherine Ann Bourne⁹, b. 10 May 1949. Family lives at Glendale, Calif.

- (2) Charles J. Eller⁷, b. 26 July 1885; m., 4 March 1914, Hilda Lanham who d. 1 June 1945. Family lived at Harvard, Nebr. Children, (1) Gerald Eller⁸, farmer, b. 9 May 1915; (2) Donald Eller⁸, twin with Gerald, b. 9 May 1915. Donald Eller, farmer, served with 499th bomber group of the 73 wing the same being the first group of planes to bomb Tokyo in World War II.

Children of second marriage with Elizabeth Estes:

- (3) Georgia Eller⁷, b. 20 Nov. 1893; m., 1st., 20 Aug. 1927, Ralph J. Parsons, deceased. She m. 2nd., Herbert Sting, divorced. She lives at Banning, Calif. Issue, one son by 1st. marriage, (1) Calvin Estes Parsons⁸, b. 15 May 1915; m., 14 April 1938, Jeannette Gentry and have three children namely, (a) Marlan Leroy Gentry⁹; (2) Colby Dean Gentry⁹; (3) Janice Gale Gentry⁹. Family lives at Concord, Calif.

- (4) Estes H. Eller⁷, b. 6 April 1895; m., 30 March 1919, Viola Burrill. Family resides at San-Mateo, Calif. Children, (1) Rex Estes Eller⁸, b. 11 Jan. 1921. He is with the U. S. Maritime Service, unmarried; (2) Robert Laird Eller⁹, b. 23 May 1923; m., 22 Sept. 1951, Jeanne Row. They live at Madera, Calif. and have one child, (a) Byron Douglas Eller⁹, b. 29 April 1954; (3) Edward Burrill Eller⁸, a mechanic, b. 24 June 1925, unmarried; (4) Jack Frank Eller⁸, a mechanic, b. 23 May 1928, unmarried; (5) Ronald Leroy Eller⁸, b. 21 Aug. 1931; m. 7 June 1952, Delores Bradford and have one child, (1) Becky Lynn Eller⁹, b. 1 Aug. 1953. He is a sgt. in the U. S. Air Force.

- (5) Frank M. Eller⁷, b. 14 Nov. 1897; m., 15 May 1921,

Mildred E. Gearhart, b. 29 March 1898. He is a merchant at Oakland, Calif. Children, (1) Harold Frank Eller⁸, b. 9 March 1922; m., 14 June 1947, Alice Leuning, b. 10 March 1927. Family lives at San Lorenzo, Calif. and have children, (a) Christopher Harold Eller⁹, b. 15 May 1949; (b) Bruce Frank Eller⁹, b. 21 Sept. 1950; (c) Susan Lorraine Eller⁹, b. 14 Jan. 1955; (2) Joan Louise Eller⁸, b. 5 Aug. 1926; m., 20 June 1948, Conrad P. Young, b. 12 Apr. 1926, a dental surgeon at Sacramento, Calif. They have children as follows, (a) Laurence Perry Young⁹, b. 9 Dec. 1949; (b) Karen Louise Young⁹, b. 18 Dec. 1951; (c) Cynthia Jane Young⁹, b. 8 March 1954; (d) Zale Ann Young⁹, b. 31 May 1955; (3) Thelma Jean Eller⁸, b. 9 Feb. 1929; m. 1st., 17 Dec. 1948, Richard H. Hart, b., 22 March 1928; divorced 1955; m., 2nd., 21 Oct. 1956, Edward Charles Putnam, b. 22 Mar. 1919. Family resides at Albany, Oregon. Children, all by 1st. marriage, (a) Gary Lynn Hart⁹, b. 18 Dec. 1950; (b) Linda Sue Hart⁹, b. 23 June 1953.

(6) Leroy Eller⁷, b. 25 June 1900; m., 15 Nov. 1936, Ruth Paul, b. 13 Sept. 1910. Family resides at Red Bluff, Calif. Children, one son, (1) Russell Leroy Eller⁸, b. 10 March 1945.

(8) Israel Curtis Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 17 Dec. 1853 in Jefferson Co., Iowa; d. 1 Dec. 1944, in Blair, Nebraska. He m., 3 Nov. 1886, Ellen Elizabeth Kemp, b., 9 Feb. 1861, in East Troy, Wisconsin; d., 14 June 1914, in Blair, Nebr. Mr. Eller removed from his home in Wapello Co., Iowa to Blair, Washington Co., Nebr. in 1880 where his brother William Eller then lived. He studied law under his brother for three years and in 1883 was admitted to the Nebraska bar. He quickly made a place for himself in his community and was chosen clerk of the District Court. He served in this capacity for 8 years. He was elected again to this position in 1908 and in 1910. In the latter

year he was appointed Judge of the County Court, a position he held until he retired from active work. During this long period of court duty he found time to represent his district in the Nebraska legislature and served his church and community in many ways.

Mr. Eller's life as described in the obituary published in the Blair Enterprise was one "of activity and usefulness - one filled with honor to himself, and his friends will long point to his record as an example well worthy of emulation." His letters to this writer and others telling of his early life on the prairies of Iowa have historical value. Some of them are shown in the appendix of this book.

Children:

- (1) William Curtis Eller⁷, b. 6 March 1888; d. 27 Dec. 1900.
- (2) Mary Louise Eller⁷, b., 26 Aug. 1893, at Blair, Nebr.; m., 18 Jan. 1916, Harry L. Morris, b., 1 June 1890, at Woodville, Mississippi. Family lives in Blair, Nebr. where he is a manufacturer and presently city Utilities Commissioner. Children, one daughter.
 - (1) Margaret Eloise Morris⁸, b., 13 March 1917, at Blair, Nebr.; m., 1 June 1941, at Decorah, Iowa, Carleton Angelo Sperati, b., 1 Sept. 1918, at Fergus Falls, Minn. Family lives in Wilmington, Del. where he is a Research Chemist with the E. I. DuPont de Nemours Co. Children, (1) Charles Robert Sperati⁹, b., 22 Sept. 1944, at Arlington, N. J.; (2) William Eller Sperati⁹, b., 24 Nov. 1949, at Jersey City, N. J.; (3) Solveig Ann Sperati⁹, b., 5 Dec. 1952, at Wilmington, Delaware.
- (3) Frances Pauline Eller⁷, b., 24 Jan. 1897, at Blair, Nebraska. She m. 1915, Ralph John Roush, b. 18 March 1897 in Dallas Co., Iowa. Family lives in Des Moines, Iowa where he owns and manages the Roush Implement Company.

Children:

- (1) Elizabeth Minnie Roush⁸, b. 1 April 1916, at Des Moines, Iowa; m. 1st., 21 July 1935, James Lyle of Des Moines, Iowa; m. 2nd., 18 Jan. 1947, Leonard L. Bateman. By first marriage one son, Ralph James Lyle⁹, b. 25 Aug. 1938. He is a student at the University of Iowa under a Nile Kinneck Scholarship and was one of two Des Moines, Iowa high school pupils to pass the National Merit tests in 1956. By second marriage, one daughter, Ellen Elizabeth Bateman⁹, b. 22 Oct. 1947 at Des Moines, Iowa; d. 18 May 1949.
- (2) Frances Jane Roush⁸, b., 18 June 1917, at Des Moines, Iowa; m., 19 May 1938, Erwin William Kuntz of Kingfisher, Oklahoma where family now lives. Two children are, (1) Dennis William Kuntz⁹, b. 23 Oct. 1942; (2) Marianne Kuntz⁹, b. 22 March 1945.
- (3) Dorothy Marguerite Roush⁸, b. 30 June 1919 at Fort Dodge, Iowa; m. 1st., Richard P. Holmes; m. 2nd., 15 Sept. 1946, Mac Neal McCulloch Jr. of Seattle, Washington. She served $3\frac{1}{2}$ years as a "Wave" during World War II, three years at the 13th Naval District Office in Seattle, Wash. where she rose to the position of Chief Storekeeper in the Disbursing Department. The family now lives at Wenatchee, Washington. Children, (1) Mac Neal McCulloch III⁹, b., 2 Oct. 1949, in Seattle, Washington; (2) Marli Jane McCulloch⁹, b., 20 Sept. 1954, in Wenatchee, Wash.; (3) Timothy Eller McCulloch⁹, b., 12 May 1956, in Wenatchee, Washington.
- (4) William Samuel Roush⁸, b. 11 Nov. 1925 at Des Moines, Iowa. He spent two years at the Naval V-12 school at Ames, Iowa

and commissioned an Ensign, March 1946. He received the degree of Bachelor of Aeronautical Engineering at Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa, June 1946. He married, 24 June 1950, Eulonda Stanley of Blythesdale, Missouri. Children, (1) William Samuel Roush Jr.⁹, b. 11 March 1944; (2) Stanley Kent Roush⁹, b. 24 July 1956. Family lives at Des Moines, Iowa where he is an engineer at the Solar Aircraft Company.

(4) Infant unnamed daughter⁷, b. Dec. 1898; d., aged 2 days.

- (9) Martha Clementine Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) b., 19 Sept. 1855, in Jefferson County, Iowa; d., 1 Dec. 1939, in Marshalltown, Iowa. She married, 30 March 1875, as his second wife, George W. Dickins³, b., 18 Sept. 1843, in Wyandot Co., Ohio; d., 22 June 1917, at his home in Farson, Iowa. He was a prominent citizen of Wapello County, Iowa, son of Thomas Martin Dickins² and his wife Elizabeth Staley and grandson of James Dickins¹ and his wife Mary Haskins. George W. Dickins married 1st., 2 July 1864, Elizabeth M. Hawthorne and had four children, namely (1) Wilbur T. Dickins who died young; (2) Anthony Dickins who died young; (3) Mary D. Dickins, b. 10 July 1869; d. 22 Oct. 1922; m., 28 Sept. 1887 Oscar Elsworth Dickey, b. 21 Jan. 1864; d. 29 June 1938. They had 3 sons; (4) Hiram Hessele Dickins, b. 7 Oct. 1871; d. 27 Sept. 1952; m. 5 Jan. 1893, Vinnie Ulrey, b. 16 Jan. 1877. They had three daughters and 1 son.

George W. Dickins served in the 1st. Iowa Cavalry in the Union Army in the war between the states. He represented his district for two terms as a republican in the Iowa Legislature and held many local offices in his township and county. His farm of 760 acres, reduced to 360 acres at the time of his death was one of the finest in the county. His barn had a capacity for housing 200 head of stock. Mr. and Mrs.

Dickins were active members of the Baptist Church and acknowledged leaders in the community where they lived.

Children of Martha Clementine Eller⁶ and her husband, George W. Dickins were:

- (1) Scott Martin Dickins⁷, b. 1 Aug. 1876; d. 4 Oct. 1904; m. 22 March 1899, Mabel C. Cook, b. 9 July 1876; d. 2 Aug. 1911. He was a farmer at Farson, Iowa with high promise of succeeding to the prominent position of his father when untimely death overtook him.

Children of Scott Martin Dickins⁷ and his wife, Mabel C. Cook:

- (1) George Earl Dickins⁸, b. 7 Feb. 1900; m., 3 April 1921, Hortense M. Cowan, b. 22 Feb. 1900. Family lives at Dallas, Texas. Their three children are;
 - (1) Patricia Anne Dickins⁹, b. 2 Apr. 1922; m., Oct. 1942, Charles Nicholas Drake and have a dau. Susan Anne Drake, b. 1 Sept. 1943.
 - (2) Nancy Caroline Dickins⁹, b. 2 Sept. 1926; m., 3 May 1947, L. C. Jones, b. 23 June 1926. Family lives at Dallas, Texas. Their children are William David Jones, b. 22 May 1949 and Deborah Anne Jones, b. 19 May 1952.
 - (3) George Curtis Dickins⁹, b. 22 Jan. 1929; m., 22 Feb. 1952, Letha Jean Cooper, b. 31 May 1933. Family lives at Dallas, Texas.
- (2) Lloyd Martin Dickins⁸, b. 22 March 1902; m. Emily Hiller, b. 10 Aug. 1905. Family lives at Upland, Calif. Their three children are;
 - (1) Penelope Dickins⁹, b. 22 July 1924; m. Michael Francis Kerwick, Jr., b. 20 Oct. 1918 and have a son

Michael Francis Kerwick, III, b.
16 Feb. 1945 and a dau., Mary
Monteal Kerwick, b. 8 Aug. 1947.

(2) Richard Martin Dickins⁹, b. 9 Dec.
1928; m. Rue Forsland, b. 3 March
1930 and have one son Scott Martin
Dickins, b. 24 Dec. 1950. Family
lives at Arcadia, California.

(3) Thomas Lloyd Dickins⁹, b. 16 July
1936.

(2) Rella May Dickins⁷, b. 5 Feb. 1879; d. 3 March
1956 at Marshalltown, Iowa; m. 3 Nov. 1897,
Clyde A. Dickey of Hedrick, Iowa, b. 24 May
1876; d. 23 Apr. 1945. He was a farmer and
merchant at Hedrick, Keokuk County, Iowa.

Children of Rella May Dickins⁷ and her hus-
band, Clyde A. Dickey:

(1) Martha Lucile Dickey⁸, b. 5 Nov. 1899; m.
26 March 1927, Daniel P. Ward. Children,
a dau. Martha Lucile Ward, b. 23 Oct.
1940, and an adopted son named Charles
Lewis Ward. Family lives on a farm at
Marshalltown, Iowa.

(2) Mary Margaret Dickey⁸, b. 8 May 1901; m.
12 Sept. 1923, Glenn A. Messerschmitt,
b. 13 Aug. 1900. Their four children
are;

(1) Wayne D. Messerschmitt⁹, b. 24 Dec.
1928; killed in an automobile
accident 14 June 1948.

(2) Wallace E. Messerschmitt⁹, b. 29
Sept. 1932. Lives on his own
farm at Farson, Iowa.

(3) Eva Marie Messerschmitt⁹, b. 15
March 1934.

(4) Margaret Glenna Messerschmitt⁹, b.
10 June 1936; d. 23 Dec. 1955 by
being struck by a truck on a street
in Des Moines, Iowa; m. 19 June
1955, Don Robert Coffman.

- (3) Arthur C. Dickey⁸, b. 7 July 1903; d. 6 Aug. 1955 of a heart attack; m. Elizabeth Palmer. He was a Public Accountant at Ottumwa, Iowa. Issue, one daughter; (1) Mary Elizabeth Dickey⁹, b. 23 Aug. 1937; m. and had a daughter, (1) Katherine Elizabeth.
- (4) Fern M. Dickey⁸, b. 17 July 1905; d. 7 March 1932; m. 14 Dec. 1929, James D. France. No children.
- (5) Florence M. Dickey⁸, b. 28 Aug. 1907; m., 31 March 1935, Frank L. Bowles, b. 27 March 1904. Family lives at Lohrville, Iowa. Had one daughter, (1) Rella Frances Bowles⁹, b. 25 Jan. 1936; d. 12 Jan. 1947.
- (6) Leslie M. Dickey⁸, b. 22 July 1908; m. Phyllis Hartig. No issue.
- (7) Duane Eugene Dickey⁸, b. 4 Feb. 1912; m. 1st., Helen May Williams, b. 18 Sept. 1912; d. 22 June 1942; m. 2nd., 1 Sept. 1950, Barbara Held. Duane Eugene Dickey enlisted in the Special Engineering Division of the Manhattan Engineers. He was inducted at Des Moines, Iowa, 19 May 1943 and given his basic training at Fort Leonard Wood in Missouri. He was assigned to Oak Ridge, Tennessee where he was stationed until he was discharged 14 May 1946. He is now a practicing architect in the city of Chicago, Ill.

Children:

- (1) Mary Frances Dickey⁹, an adopted daughter, b. 30 March 1942. She lives with her adopted aunt, Florence and uncle, Frank L. Bowles.
- (3) Katherine Elizabeth Dickins⁷, b. May 30, 1881; m., Dec. 27, 1905, Clyde B. Baldwin, b. 10 June 1880 at Bridgeport, Ill.; d. 22 Aug. 1954. He was a son of Thomas J. and Elizabeth

(Dennison) Baldwin and a grandson of William and Abigail (Kenny) Baldwin. She attended Iowa State College. Family first lived on the parental Dickins home farm at Farson, Iowa, later removing to Harrison City, Pennsylvania, where he operated a fruit farm and general contracting business.

Children of Katherine Elizabeth Dickins and her husband, Clyde B. Baldwin:

- (1) Ralph Edward Baldwin⁸, b. 14 Oct. 1906, at Des Moines, Iowa; m. Mariel (or Murial) Ballard, b. 15 Apr. 1911, dau. of John Calvin and Belle (Ratliff) Ballard and grand dau. of William T. and Mollie (Cook) Ratliff. Ralph Baldwin and family lives at Houston, Texas where he is in the contracting business.

Children:

- (1) Nancy Jean Baldwin⁹, b. 10 Feb. 1939.
- (2) John Clyde Baldwin⁹, b. 2 May 1946.
- (2) Martha Elizabeth Baldwin⁸, b. 5 Jan. 1909; m. 9 Nov. 1927, William Walter Putney, b. 24 July 1901. He is a son of William Harris Putney and his wife Mary Ann Baldwin and a grandson of Charles and Emma (Dick) Baldwin, also a grandson of Robert and Katherine (Harris) Putney. William Walter Putney and family live near Waterloo, Iowa where he is a farmer and large land owner.

Children:

- (1) Martha Kay Putney⁹, b. 13 Dec. 1934.
- (2) Shirley Ann Putney⁹, b. 25 Oct. 1937.
- (3) Clyde Myrrel Baldwin⁸, b., at Hedrick, Iowa, 28 May 1914; m., 29 June 1944, at Pittsburgh, Penna., Bessie Jane Blair, b. at Pittsburgh, Penna., 16 Apr. 1914. She is a dau. of James Blair, Jr., b. in Dalkieth, Scotland in 1868 and his wife, Bessie Barr, b. in Cleveland, Ohio

in 1881, and grand dau. of James Blair, Sr., b. in Dalkieth, Scotland and his wife, Jane Taylor, b. in Lingerwood, Scotland, also grand dau. of Alexander Barr, b. in Larkhall, Scotland in 1857 and his wife, Ella Brown, b. in Scotland in 1852.

Clyde Myrrel Baldwin enlisted, 1942, in the U. S. Navy's Seabees as a carpenter's mate, first class. Served the first year in the 7th Construction Battalion in the New Hebrides and commissioned an Ensign in the Navy's Corps of Civil Engineers. Was transferred to the 20th Construction Battalion in the Solomon Islands Campaign. Returned to the U.S.A. in June 1944, and was stationed at the U. S. Naval Amphibious Training Base at Fort Pierce, Florida as Public Works Officer. Was later retired to inactive duty with rank of Lieutenant j.g.

Family lives in Jeanette, Pennsylvania where he is a private commercial building contractor.

Children of Clyde Myrrel⁸ and Bessie Jane (Blair) Baldwin, one son.

(1) Robert Blair Baldwin⁹, b., at
Pittsburgh, Penna., 5 May 1951.

(10) John Quincy Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 20 Sept. 1857 in Wapello Co., Iowa; d. by drowning in Competine Creek in Wapello County, Iowa, 15 June 1875. See letter in appendix of this book concerning his tragic death, p. 423.

(11) Thomas Arnold Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b., 21 Sept. 1859, in Wapello Co., Iowa; d. 28 March 1937 in Stratton, Hitchcock Co., Nebr. He was a farmer, retired at the time of his death. He married three times, 1st. on 22 Sept. 1881

to Alice C. Phelps, b. 5 April 1859; d., 30 Sept. 1930, in Hitchcock Co., Nebr. She was a daughter of John Phelps and a granddaughter of Benjamin and Jane (McCall) Phelps. He married 2nd., 4 Nov. 1931, Vona Scott, b. 1860; d. 21 Feb. 1933. She was a dau. of Jesse Scott. He married 3rd., 15 May 1935, Mrs. Mary V. Buffington, b. 16 Feb. 1866; d. 22 Feb. 1937. There were no children by 2nd. and 3rd. marriages.

Children by 1st. marriage:

- (1) Alden R. Eller⁷, b. 13 Aug. 1882. He m. 1st., Frances M. Jones, b. 6 Oct. 1882; d. 24 Jan. 1909. He m., 2nd., 25 Dec. 1916, Jennie E. Wood. No children by 2nd. marriage. He was a farmer near Culbertson, Nebraska.

Children by 1st. marriage:

- (1) Kenneth Harvey Eller⁸, b. 8 July 1907; m., 8 April 1933, Eunice Marcourt, b. 3 April 1915 at Oberlin, Kansas. Divorced, no issue. He m. 2nd., 29 Jan. 1940, Iris Gilbert, b. 21 March 1918 at Brookings, South Dakota. Family lived at Colby, Kansas. He enlisted, 21 Sept. 1942, in the 518 Heavy Ordinance Co. at Fort Crook, Omaha, Nebr. sponsored by the J.I. Case Farm Machinery Co. In May 1943 he cadred to help form the 221st Ord. Co. With the latter company he left for overseas duty, 4 Jan. 1945, and on 1 Feb. 1945, landed on Leyte in the Philippine Islands where he served for the remainder of the war. He received his honorable discharge at Fort Logan, Colorado, 22 Oct. 1945 having attained the rank of Staff Sergeant.
- (2) Ira Blaine Eller⁷, b. 1883; d. 1886.
- (3) Ella Phelps Eller⁷, b. 15 Jan. 1885; m., 17 Oct. 1910, Harry P. Owens, b. 18 Dec. 1880; d. 19 June 1929. Family lived at Trenton, Nebr.

Children:

- (1) Richard Robert Owens⁸, b. 23 May 1920; m., 10 March 1943, in Seattle, Wash., Marian Elizabeth Jackson. He enlisted in the U. S. Navy 4 Oct. 1941 and after finishing basic training at the Great Lakes Training Station, served for 6 years aboard the U.S.S. St. Mihiel and the U.S.S. George F. Elliott and at the Naval Repair Base at San Diego, Calif., also for a time at Inyokern, Calif. He was discharged 29 Sept. 1947 as a Shipfitter Second Class. During his service he was awarded the following medals, (1) Asiatic Pacific with four stars; (2) American Area Philippine Liberation with two stars; (3) American Defense Medal; (4) World War II Victory Medal; (5) Good Conduct Medal.
- (4) Stella M. Eller⁷, b. 8 Aug. 1886; m. 1st., 5 Sept. 1906, Robert R. Owens, b. 8 Sept. 1883. She m. 2nd., 10 Oct. 1923, Adam Lee Hartman, b. 4 Aug. 1870; d. 24 May 1948. Family lived at Stratton, Nebraska.

Children by 1st. marriage with Robert R. Owens.

- (1) Delight Lucille Owen⁸, b. 8 Aug. 1921; m. 1st., 7 Jan. 1937, John William Allen, b. 7 Aug. 1918. Family lived at Shenandoah, Iowa. She m. 2nd., 17 Nov. 1955, Reginald L. Morgan. There was one child by first marriage named (1) Langdon Richard Allen⁹, b. 9 May 1941.

Children by 2nd. marriage with Adam Lee Hartman:

- (2) Leroy Gene Hartman⁸, b. 11 May 1925; m., 31 Aug. 1946, Alma Sturtz. They have three children, (1) Jerry Lee Hartman⁹, b. 10 July 1947; (2) Randall Gene Hartman⁹, b. 5 Oct. 1950; (3) Steven Leroy Hartman⁹, b. 9 Sept. 1952.
- (5) Vernon Thomas Eller⁷, b., 27 Feb. 1891 at Clay Center, Nebraska; m., 26 March 1913, at

Stratton, Nebr., Stella Thomas, b., 10 Nov. 1894 at Stratton, Nebr. He owns and operates a merchandise business at Stratton, Nebraska.

Children:

- (1) Dorothy Lucile Eller⁸, b. 17 Jan. 1914 at Stratton, Nebr.; m. 1 Sept. 1945, Everett Sidney Vaughn Jr., b., 25 Feb. 1918 at Floyd, Floyd Co., Va. He is a chemist employed by the E. I. Dupont Co. in their plant at Bridgeport, Conn. Home is in Stratford, Conn. Children, (1) Everett Sidney Vaughn III⁹, b., 11 Oct. 1947, at Stratford, Conn.; (2) Scott Thomas Vaughn⁹, b., 13 June 1951, at Stratford, Conn.
- (2) Donald Dale Eller⁸, b., 16 Sept. 1918 at Max, Dundy Co., Nebr.; m., 2 June 1940, Joy Gladys Foster, b., 11 March 1920. He was in the Navy during World War II from Feb. 1944 to 23 Feb. 1946 as Storekeeper 2nd. Class and saw service in New Guinea and the Philippines. Children, (1) Glenda Nadine Eller⁹, b., 15 June 1941, at Stratton, Nebr.; (2) Donna Jo Eller⁹, b., 24 March 1944, at Stratton, Nebr.; (3) Jane Louise Eller⁹, b., 2 Nov. 1949 at Trenton, Nebr.; (4) Thomas Dale Eller⁹, died at birth; (5) Judy Kay Eller⁹, b. 20 Aug. 1952 at Trenton, Nebr.
- (3) Wade Burdette Eller⁸, b., 20 Oct. 1920, at Stratton, Nebr.; m., 1 Dec. 1939, at McCook, Nebr., Mildred Leona Updike, b., 5 March 1922. He served in the Navy during World War II from 12 Jan. 1945 to 14 April 1946 as Seaman 1st. Class, first in the Aviation Metalcraft School at Norman, Oklahoma and later in Carrier Aircraft, Unit 6 at Alameda, Calif. Children, (1) Gerald Lynn Eller, b., 24 May 1940, at Stratton, Nebr.; (2) Douglas

Wade Eller⁹, b., 7 Oct. 1941, at Stratton, Nebraska.

(4) Lynn Eugene Eller⁸, b., 1 Jan. 1927, at Stratton, Nebr. He served in the Army during World War II, from 10 May 1945 to 11 Oct. 1946, as Technician 4th Grade Infantry and in the Adjutant General's office, Pentagon Building, Washington, D. C. He is presently living in Wiesbaden, Germany where he is assistant purchasing agent for men's ware, civilian service, for the U. S. Air Force. He is not married.

(6) Cleveland Harrison Eller⁷, b., 31 March 1893; m., 1 Sept. 1920, Ruth I. Jesse, b., 26 Aug. 1895. Family lives at Stratton, Nebraska.

Children:

(1) Gerald Vaughn Eller⁸, b. 20 Sept. 1922; m. 2 July 1944, Jacqueline Bechmann, b. 5 Sept. 1925. He served for a time in the Sea Bees Branch of the service in World War II. They have one son (1) Gerald Stephen Eller⁹, b. 2 March 1946.

(2) Bethel Gene Eller⁸, b. 12 Aug. 1925; m., 26 Dec. 1951, Gustave Stolte, b. 14 Sept. 1911.

(7) John Harvey Eller⁷, b., 5 Sept. 1895; m., 23 Nov. 1919, Lulu E. Sharp, b., 11 March 1899. Family lives at Stratton, Nebraska.

Children:

(1) Jack Leroy Eller⁸, b., 21 Nov. 1924 at Stratton, Nebraska; m., 1st., 27 April 1942, Lela Mae Boyce, divorced in 1947. He m. 2nd., 21 Nov. 1950, Violet Loretta Hamblin of Omaha, Nebraska. He was inducted into the U. S. Army 10 May 1943 and served until honorably discharged, 11 Jan. 1946. He was in the 718 Railroad Battalion and served in both the

European and Pacific theatres of war. In Europe he saw service in England, Holland, Belgium, France and Italy and in the Pacific, China, India and Burma. He presently is employed by Swift and Company at Denver, Colorado.

- (12) Jacob H. Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 27 Aug. 1861 in Wapello Co., Iowa; d., 13 Sept. 1955 in Clay Center, Clay County, Nebr. He m., 1st., 1 July 1888, Bertha Adelaid Athey, b. 18 Feb. 1867; d., 25 Jan. 1911. He m., 2nd., 27 May 1924, Mrs. Frances G. Pay, (born Francis Gillette) b. 9 Nov. 1872. There were no children by his 2nd. marriage. The middle initial of his name was an invention of his own when he was a lad in school. His seat mate suggested that it be the letter "H" but after using that letter for a time he decided he liked "H" better and so it was from that time on. He explained all this in a letter to this writer dated 27 Jan. 1953.

Jacob H. Eller⁶ moved from Wapello County, Iowa to Clay County, Nebr. in 1883. He was accompanied by his younger brother Edson Christy Eller. Both were single men. They travelled with one wagon and two teams of horses. Their route was via Fremont, Pella and Des Moines in Iowa to the Missouri River at Blair but finding no bridge there drove twelve miles up the river to a ferry propelled by horsepower and steered by a paddle in the deft hands of a river skipper. They reached the Nebraska side in the pitch dark of early night with nothing but a trail ahead to guide them. Instinctively the horses kept to the trail and at length brought them to a camp site tired and hungry. The only habitation near by was a farm house. The lady answering the door refused to give them supper but did agree to cook a breakfast for them on the morrow. It turned out to be a good one, at a cost of only twenty five cents each and sustained them for a full day's journey that landed them in mid afternoon in Blair, Nebr. where their

elder brothers, William Hamilton and Israel Curtis, both attorneys at law, the latter, also, Deputy Sheriff of the county, lived. They remained here a week trying to rent a farm, and failing, drove on westward to Clay County, Nebr. where two other elder brothers, Jesse and Cleveland Eller, lived. Here Jacob rented the C. S. Detweiler farm in Lone Tree Township just south of Clay Center. A year later, Oct. 1884, he and Mr. Detweiler organized a hardware and farm implement store and started a one team freight service. The railroad which came two years later, 1886, stopped their freighting business and Jacob sold his interest in the store and joined his brother Jesse in the real estate business. From 1888 to 1894 he sold real estate, clerked in a store and bought grain for the market. In 1894, with his friend Calvin Heasley, he entered the merchandising field in Clay Center that was to claim his interest for the remainder of his life. The business was first called Heasley and Eller, then when his brother Cleveland of Harvard, Nebr. bought an interest in the firm, Mitchell, Heasley and Eller Brothers, then Eller and Detweiler and finally, about 1922, J. H. Eller and Co. In 1948 he sold his interest in the store to L. E. Detweiler, a nephew of his earlier partner. The closing of six of the local banks of Clay County in the early 1930's almost destroyed the business but by hard work and frugal management it pulled through.

The children of Jacob Eller⁶ and his first wife, Bertha Adelaide Athey were:

- (1) Mary Merle Eller⁷, b., 21 March 1889; still living, 1956; m., 1st. Calvin Rollins, b., 25 June 1889; d. 23 April 1946. He was a merchant at Geneva, Nebr. She m. 2nd., Aug. 1955, as his third wife, Roy Wellington Eller⁷, b. 8 Dec. 1887, son of Jesse Franklin Eller⁶ and his wife, Mary Addie Gray. (See Eller Fam. XIV herein.) They live at Monrovia, Calif.

Children of Merle Eller, all by her first husband, Calvin Rollins:

- (1) Bertha Catherine Rollins⁸, b. 17 Aug. 1914; m., 11 July 1938, Robert Francis Browne, b. 9 April 1916. Family lives at 274 Mountain Ave., Berkeley Heights, New Jersey where he is eastern traffic manager of Slick Airways, Inc. They have three children namely, (1) Barbara Kay Browne, b., 23 March 1942, at Cuero, Texas where her father was an instructor of Army pilots; (2) Robert Rollins Browne, b., in Des Moines, Iowa, 24 Sept. 1945; (3) William Edward Browne, b. 1 Nov. 1950 in Elmhurst, Illinois.
- (2) Frances Mildred Rollins⁸, b. 8 Aug. 1916; m., 1st., 14 Sept. 1936, John Edward Paul, b. 3 Aug. 1913; divorced in 1944. She m. 2nd., 1 Sept. 1949, Elwood Homan Rankin. There are no children by either marriage. Family presently lives on an estate known as Highland Farm, Bellevue, Washington, near Seattle where he raises and trains American saddle horses as a hobby. He is employed by a firm of Marine Outfitters and she holds a responsible position with Kune Johnson Construction Company of Seattle.
- (3) Calvin Dwight Rollins⁸, b., 14 Sept. 1918. He graduated B.A. (Magnum Cum Laude) from the University of Nebraska in 1941; also made Phi Beta Kappa. He then attended Cornell Univ. for a time and at the outbreak of World War II joined the Air Force and served until 1946. After leaving the service he became an instructor in Suffolk Univ. at Boston, Mass. In April 1947 he entered Cambridge Univ. in England on a Rockefeller scholarship and in Oct. of 1948 entered Oxford Univ., finishing his work there in 1951 with a

Ph.D degree. He then spent a year teaching at Wesleyan Univ. at Middletown, Conn. In the summer of 1952 he joined the teaching staff of Melbourne Univ. in Melbourne, Australia where he remained until 1954 when he returned to America and took a teaching position at Brooklyn College on Long Island. He is presently head of the department of philosophy at Oberlin College at Oberlin, Ohio. Unmarried.

- (4) Marjorie Rae Rollins⁸, b. 11 Feb. 1923. She attended the Univ. of Chicago on a scholarship won in 1940 at the Lincoln, Nebr. High School. She m., 26 Feb. 1942, William Nicholas Huffine, b. 20 Aug. 1918. Family lives on a ranch near Bozeman, Montana. Children, (1) Ann Huffine, b., 29 July 1945, at Seattle, Washington where her father was port inspector for the U. S. Army; (2) Jane Huffine, b. 10 Feb. 1950.
- (5) Dwight Eller⁸, not a son but a child of Mildred C. Eller⁷ who was raised by the latter's first cousin, Mary Merle (Rollins) Eller. Mildred C. Eller was a dau. of Edson Christy Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹). See page 243 herein.

- (2) Mabel Ruth Eller⁷, b., 29 Oct. 1890; m., 1 Oct. 1911, as his 2nd. wife, Jesse G. Jessup, b., 7 Dec. 1878 in Indiana, whose first wife was her cousin Caroline Troxel who died 10 May 1909. She owns and operates a small publishing business in Los Angeles. She is also a prominent member of the P.E.O. Sisterhood, president of the Calif. State Sisterhood, 1949-50, and a member of its History Committee which published a 15 volume History of the P.E.O. in Calif. He was General Manager of a printing and pub-

business in Los Angeles that specializes in the publishing of magazines and college and high school annuals, now retired. They had no children of their own but raised the two daughters that were born to his first wife, namely (1) Dorothy Miriam Jessup and (2) Carol Blanch Jessup. (See Family of Nancy Eller⁶ and her husband Frazier Troxel, page 208 herein.)

- (3) Florence Athey Eller⁷, b., 15 Oct. 1892 in Clay Center, Nebr.; m. 14 Aug. 1917, in Clay Center, Nebr., Ralph Ellis Cowan, b., 7 April 1889, in Tabor, Iowa. He was a realtor in Lincoln, Nebr. where all children shown below were born. Family removed to Wichita, Kansas where he is half owner of the United Cement Products Co. of that city, now retired from active duty.

Children:

- (1) Robert Duane Cowan⁸, b., 24 Nov. 1919; m., 6 July 1944, Dorothy Martinson. He received his A.B. degree at Friends Univ. at Wichita, Kansas in 1942 and his Ph.D in Physics at John Hopkins Univ. at Baltimore in 1946. He is now serving the Atomic Energy Commission as Technical Physicist at Los Alamos, New Mexico. Children, (1) Larry Cowan⁹, b. 6 Aug. 1946; d., 17 Nov. 1946; (2) Nancy Jean Cowan⁹, b., 29 Feb. 1948; (3) Charles Cowan⁹, b., 31 Aug. 1949; (4) Gerald Stanley Cowan⁹, b., 20 Aug. 1952; (5) Marjorie Sue Cowan⁹, b., 30 March 1954.
- (2) Richard Eller Cowan⁸, b., 5 Dec. 1922; d., 18 Dec. 1944, killed in action in the vicinity of Krinkelt, Belgium during the Battle of the Bulge. Prior to entering the armed forces he spent a year and a half at Friends College in Wichita, Kansas and one year at Oberlin College in Ohio. He was a private first class in Company M of 23 Reg., 2 Division U.S.A.

His heroic stand on the day preceding his death was rewarded by the award, posthumously, of the Congressional Medal of Honor "for conspicuous gallantry and intrepidity Involving Risk of Life Above and Beyond the Call of Duty in Action with the Enemy near Krinkelter Wald, Belgium, 17 December 1944."

Accompanying this award was the following citation. "Private Cowan, was a heavy machine gunner in a section attached to Company I in the vicinity of Krinkelter Wald, Belgium, 17 December 1944 when that company was attacked by a numerically superior force of German infantry and tanks. The first six waves of hostile infantrymen were repulsed with heavy casualties, but a seventh drive with tanks killed and wounded all but three of his section, leaving Private Cowan to man his gun, supported by only fifteen to twenty riflemen of Company I. He maintained his position, holding off the Germans until the rest of the shattered force had set up a new line along a fire break. Then, unaided, he moved his machine gun and ammunition to the second position. At the approach of a Royal Tiger tank, he held his fire until about eighty enemy infantrymen supporting the tank appeared at a distance of about one hundred and fifty yards. His first burst killed or wounded half of these infantrymen. His position was rocked by an 88 millimeter shell when the tank opened fire, but he continued to man his gun, pouring deadly fire into the Germans when they again advanced. He was barely missed

by another shell. Fire from three machine guns and innumerable small arms struck all about him; an enemy rocket shook him badly but did not drive him from his gun. Infiltration of the enemy had by this time made the position untenable, and the order was given to withdraw. Private Cowan was the last man to leave, voluntarily covering the withdrawal of his remaining comrades. His heroic actions were entirely responsible for allowing the remaining men to retire successfully from the scene of their last-ditch stand."

Signed Harry S. Truman

A letter to Private Cowan's bereaved parents dated 27 Sept. 1945 and signed by Thomas A. Harris Jr., Capt. of the 23rd Infantry added further lustre to the young soldier's heroic stand. It reads as follows.

"Dear Mr. and Mrs. Cowan:

I received your letter of September 24th informing us of the clippings and citation you are sending to us.

I will try to describe what we intend to do with your son's picture. There is another boy in this Company who received the Medal of Honor; his name is Sgt. Jose M. Lopez of Brownsville, Texas. We intend to take the pictures of your son and Sgt. Lopez and place them on a mahogany background and cover them with a material to preserve them. Underneath will be a silver plaque engraved with their citations.

I was the Company Commander of

Company "M" last December. Your son was not killed on the day for which he received the Medal of Honor, but was killed the next day by an enemy tank. The last time I saw your son was on the night of December 16 around midnight. He was a great soldier and the Medal of Honor is only a small tribute to him. Due to his action he saved a complete company of almost one hundred and fifty men from being destroyed. His action was one of the greatest examples of American courage and fighting spirit I have heard of. The men who were in Company "I", 23d Infantry at that time swear to this.

In your son's platoon of thirty men only four remained uninjured in the three days fighting of 17th, 18th, and 19th of December.

Once again thanks very much for your assistance, and if I can be of any assistance to you in any way, please call on me.

Very sincerely yours,
Thomas A. Harris Jr.
Capt. 23d Infantry"

- (3) Charles Russell Cowan⁸, b., 13 July 1924; m., 1st., Aug. 1947, Mildred Plowe. No children by this marriage. He m., 2nd., 29 Dec. 1951, Harriette Stewart. He graduated from the Univ. of Kansas with a degree of B.A. and from Northwestern Medical College in Dec. 1947 with the degree of M.D. He was a Captain in the Medical Corps, 6th General Dispensary, at Chimon, France. He is presently in charge of the U.S. Hospital at Paris, France. Children by 2nd. marriage, (1) Michele Marie Cowan⁹, b., 1 Oct. 1952;

(2) Charlette Harrietta Cowan⁹, b., 6 Sept. 1955.

(4) Frances Martha Eller⁷, b., 19 Sept. 1896; m., 24 Oct. 1925, Edward E. Anderson. He is engaged in the printing business at Los Angeles, Calif. Children:

(1) Marilyn Marie Anderson⁸, b. 30 Apr. 1930; d. 24 June 1930.

(2) Joyce Arlene Anderson⁸, b., 5 Nov. 1931; m., 24 Aug. 1952, Otis David Richardson.

(5) Raymond Eller⁷, b., 23 Feb. 1900; m., 1st., 7 Jan. 1933, Gertrude Anderson. He is a professional accountant and Assistant Secretary and Auditor for the Los Angeles Stock Exchange. He m., 2nd., 29 June 1947, Billie Flick; no children.

Children all by first marriage:

(1) Gary Raymond Eller⁸, b., 4 Oct. 1933.

(2) James William Eller⁸, b., 29 June 1939.

(3) Michael Anthony Eller⁸, b., 5 June 1941.

(13) Edson Christy Eller⁶, b., 27 May 1864, in Wapello Co., Iowa; d., 25 Jan. 1920, in Hastings, Nebr. He m., 25 March 1890, in Clay Center, Nebr., Jennie M. Davis, b. 8 March 1866, in Frederickstown, Ohio; d. 9 Oct. 1952. Mr. Eller, in company with his next older brother, Jacob, moved from his parental home in Wapello Co., Iowa to Nebr. in 1883. He was first employed by the Fremont, Elkhorn and Missouri Valley Railroad Co., later a part of the C. & N. W. system, and lived at Harvard, Nebr. Here he learned telegraphy. In 1891 he was promoted to the position of station agent at Eldorado, Nebr. In 1900 he became the station agent for the C. & N. W. R.R. Co. at Colon, Nebr. Three years later, in 1903, he was transferred to York, Nebr. and given the position of Freight agent and telegrapher. In 1907 he moved to Hastings, Nebr. where he was Freight and Telegraph agent for the C. & N. W. R.R. until his retirement, because of ill health, in 1918. He died in 1920.

The children of Edson Christy Eller and his wife,

Jennie M. Davis were:

(1) Floyd E. Eller⁷, b., 7 Sept. 1893 in Eldorado, Nebr.; m., 1st., 13 June 1918, at Camp Cody, Deming, New Mexico, Ella A. Decker. Divorced 1930. He m. 2nd., 18 July 1931, Mrs. Marjorie Livinii Kidder whose maiden name was Marjorie Livinii Christoferson. Mr. Eller received his education at Hastings, Nebr. High School and in the college of engineering at the Univ. of Minnesota. He enlisted in Co. G., 5th Nebr. Inf. (N.G.) 28 Apr. 1913 and on 16 Jan. 1916, was appointed 2nd. Lieut. On 17 June 1916 he was mustered into the Federal Army for Mexican Border service and served in the lower Rio Grande Valley with the 5th Nebr. Inf. and 26th U. S. Inf. He was mustered out of Federal Service on 21 Feb. 1917. He was again mustered into Federal Service with the 5th Nebr. Inf., 15 July 1917 and on 2 Oct. 1917 was promoted to 1st. Lieut. Inf. The regimental designation of the 5th Nebr. was changed to 134th Inf., 34th Division in the autumn of 1917 at Camp Cody, N. M. Mr. Eller served overseas (France) from 13 Oct. 1918 to 28 June 1919 and was mustered out of Federal Service and honorably discharged 16 July 1918.

He was appointed 1st. Lt. Inf. Reserve, 15 May 1922 and promoted to Capt., 5 Nov. 1923. He was student officer at the Infantry School in Fort Benning, Ga. in 1927 and appointed Major in the Inf. Reserve, 1 Sept. 1931. He taught mathematics at the Boys Vocational High School, Mpls., Minn. from 1927 to 1940.

He was ordered into active Federal Service with U. S. Army as Major, Inf., 25 Nov. 1940 at Fort Snelling, Minnesota and served as Battalian Comdr. from 25 Nov. 1940 to 8 Oct. 1941. He was Commdg. officer, Reception Center, at Ft. Snelling, Minn., from 9 Oct. 1941 to 17 Feb. 1944. He was promoted to Lt. Col. Inf. U.S.A., 1 Feb. 1942 with one decoration.

He departed for European Theatre of operations 18 Feb. 1944. He served in Wales, England, France, Belgium, Germany and Austria and was in three campaigns, namely Normandy, Northern France and Rhineland from 18 June to 15 Oct. 1944. He was decorated by the Republic of France and returned to U. S. A. 1 June 1947.

He served from 15 July 1947 to 3 August 1951 at Minneapolis, Minnesota as ass't. senior instructor, organized reserve, U. S. Army, (Minnesota) and as Executive Officer to the Chief of the Minnesota Military District. He was promoted to Colonel, Infantry, U. S. Army, 8 June 1950.

On 2 Aug. 1951 he departed for overseas duty with the Far East Command in Tokyo, Japan and on 22 Aug. 1951 was assigned as chief of a staff section on the staff of the Comdg. General, Japan Logistical command, stationed at Yokohama, Japan. This command furnished all logistical support for the United Nations Armies fighting in Korea. He was assigned to temporary duty, Baguio City, P. I., Sept. 1951. He served in Korea from 12 May 1953 to 24 Aug. 1953 and received an Oak Leaf Cluster decoration.

Returned to U. S. 29 Aug. 1953. Retired from active Federal Service, 30 Sept. 1953, due to age (60 yrs.), after having attained a military status of 37 yrs., 7 mos. and 8 days. Nearly 18 of these years were devoted to Federal Service.

He reentered the teaching field, 2 Dec. 1953, as teacher of mathematics in the Vocational High School, Mpls., Minn. where he now lives.

Children by his first wife were two sons as follows:

- (1) Floyd E. Eller⁸, Jr., b. 9 April 1919, New York, N. Y. Served in U. S. Army Air

Corps in Europe during World War II flying many missions over France and Germany.

- (2) Clinton D. Eller⁸, b. 14 April 1925, Minneapolis, Minn. Served in U. S. Army Air Corps in Europe during World War II flying approximately thirty missions over France, Germany, Rumania and Italy as a crew member of B-17 Bombers (Flying Fortresses).

Children by second wife were:

- (3) Flo Marjorie Eller⁸, b. Mpls., Minn., 17 Feb. 1935. She graduated from Washburn H. S., Minneapolis, Minn. and is now a senior in Macalaster College, St. Paul, Minn.
- (4) Ralph Gordon Eller⁸, b. in Minneapolis, Minn., 22 Oct. 1937. He graduated from Washburn High School, Minneapolis, Minn. and attended the Univ. of Minnesota for one year, 1955-56. He presently is continuing his college work at Macalaster College, St. Paul, Minn.
- (5) Roger Floyd Eller⁸, b. 20 March 1939 in Minneapolis, Minn. He presently is a student at Washburn High School, Minneapolis, Minn.
- (6) Robert Arthur Eller⁸, an adopted son, b. 15 Jan. 1924, Minneapolis, Minn., son of his second wife by her first husband. His name was legally changed to Eller. He graduated from the Institute of Technology, Univ. of Minn., June 1949, with degree of B. S. in Electrical Engineering. Then took one year of Post Grad. work in industrial engineering at the same Univ., finishing in June of 1950. Employed as electrical engineer with Union Power & Electric Co., St. Louis, Mo. from early 1952 to date. He served three years during World War II in U. S. Army Air Corps and rose to rank of 2nd. Lt.

(Bombadier). Served during Korean Emergency from July 1950 until early 1952 as an instructor in electronics and communications at the Air Force School, Scott Field, Belleville, Illinois.

- (2) Lyle Davis Eller⁷, b. at Eldorado, Nebr., 9 Dec. 1895; m., 1st., 12 June 1917, Erla T. McCarl, divorced 1932. He m. 2nd., 12 Oct. 1935, Margaret Ellen Ward, b. 25 Oct. 1908. Family lived at Mitchell, South Dakota until the spring of 1928 and presently lives at 331½ Roberts Street, Reno, Nevada.

Children by first wife; there were none by his second wife:

- (1) Erla Jean Eller⁸, b., 28 Feb. 1920; m., 21 May 1938, Willard T. Weller, divorced July 1948. She m. 2nd., 24 Nov. 1948, William A. Tappendorf Jr., b. 31 May 1916. Children by first marriage, (1) Noel Thomas Weller⁹, b. 10 Jan. 1939; (2) Diane Jean Weller⁹, b. 2 June 1940. There are no children by second marriage. Family lives presently at 2932 N. Myers St., Burbank, California.

- (3) Lester C. Eller⁷, b., at Eldorado, Nebr., 1 Apr. 1898; m., 22 March 1925, Ethel Morris, b., 26 June 1903 at Palestine, Ill. He enlisted in the Navy in World War I and served from 1917 to 1919. Family resides at 1337 Berkeley St., Santa Monica, California.

Children, one son.

- (1) Robert Morris Eller⁸, b., 23 Feb. 1928, at Mitchell, South Dakota. Lives in Santa Monica, Calif. He did not marry.
- (4) Mildred C. Eller⁷, b., 17 Dec. 1900. Illness in the early 1930's left her a hopeless invalid and her son Dwight, who adopted the name Dwight Eller⁸, was taken into the home of his mother's cousin, Merle (Rollins) Eller, and raised to

manhood. He married Mrs. Helen Patricia deLubersac whose first husband, now divorced, was Viscount Guy deLubersac of Paris, France. She is a daughter of Jesse Forest and Patricia Hazlet Lynn Ingle and was born at Bedford, Ind., 25 May 1928. By her first husband there was a daughter Jill deLubersac, born 21 March 1948, who now goes by the name of Jill deLubersac Eller. This child is presently the Vicomtesse and since no other heir exists will some day, if she lives, be the Marchioness deLubersac, a title that today, of course, has no standing in France. Dwight Eller and his wife Patricia now live in Tuscon, Arizona where he is a junior business law student in the University of Arizona. They have two children, namely, (1) Eric Daniel Eller⁹ and (2) Judith Merle Eller.⁹

- (14) Maggie Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) was b., 2 March 1866, in Wapello Co., Iowa and d., 29 May 1935. She married, 4 Sept. 1884, Edward Delos Davis, who was born 24 Dec. 1855 in Competine Twsp. of Wapello Co., Iowa; d. 9 April 1940 at his farm home in Competine Twsp. of Wapello Co., Iowa where he and his wife had lived continuously since their marriage. Both lie buried in the Competine Cemetery east of Farson, Wapello Co., Iowa. Mr. Davis was the second son of William Davis, b., 2 May 1826, near Abingdon, Va.; d. 26 Sept. 1903 in Wapello Co., Iowa, and his wife Pricilla Mowery, b., 4 July 1833, in Knox Co., Ohio; d. 9 Jan. 1920, in Wapello Co., Iowa. William Davis descended from an English-Irish family of long standing in Virginia. He came via Indiana to Wapello Co., Iowa, in 1852 and there married Pricilla Mowery, an American born girl of pure German blood, and raised a family of six sons and two daughters. He settled on land bordering Competine Creek three miles east of Farson, Iowa. Much of this new land was heavily wooded and had to be cleared by Mr. Davis and his sturdy sons all of whom became expert woodsmen. From rails split

on the farm the open prairie fields on the parental farm were enclosed by a nine rail, stake and rider fence. On this fine farm a gracious house was built in 1870 which no longer exists.

Edward Delos Davis attended advanced schools in Ottumwa, became a school teacher and found his wife from among his pupils. He married her in 1884 and the following spring, 1885, settled on a fine farm three miles north of Competine in Wapello Co. on the Keokuk-Wapello County line. Here he and his wife lived the remainder of their lives and raised a family of seven boys and one girl. Both were members of the Baptist Church, greatly beloved by their neighbors, and, in every way, exemplary citizens.

Their children were:

- (1) Wilbur Curtis Davis⁷, b. 15 Aug. 1885; m., 22 Sept. 1908, Katherine Elizabeth Thompson, b. 7 July 1884; d. 31 July 1938. She was a dau. of Mr. and Mrs. David H. Thompson. He attended Iowa State College for one year and settled on a farm near Competine which he sold soon after his father's death, removing at that time to another farm located about 1½ miles west of Martinsburg, Iowa. Failing health decided him to move to Greeley, Colorado to be near his eldest daughter, Dorothy Irene Griffin where he presently lives.

Children:

- (1) Dorothy Irene Davis⁸, b. 4 Oct. 1910; m., 1st., 24 Dec. 1930, Howard Hix, b. 2 March 1910. She m. 2nd., 5 May 1949 Cyrus Lee Griffin and now lives at Greeley, Colo. Children by first marriage were, (1) Ronald Curtis Hix⁹, b. 14 Oct. 1943. Children by second marriage, (2) Karol Lee Griffin⁹, b. 11 Sept. 1952.
- (2) Margaret Eleanor Davis⁸, b. 9 Aug. 1912; m., 24 Dec. 1936, Paul Alexander Reynolds, b. 30 Jan. 1912. Family lives in

Los Angeles, Calif. They have no children.

- (3) Waldo Edward Davis⁸, b. 13 July 1914; m., 19 May 1946, Madelyn Jeanne Blatz, b. 21 Dec. 1908. He served in the Signal Corps of the U. S. Army from 30 Sept. 1941 to 18 Oct. 1945, mostly in the British West Indies, World War II. He was recalled, 3 Nov. 1950, for ten months Korean Transport duty. He was discharged 30 Nov. 1951. Family lives at Jonesboro, Arkansas. No children.
- (2) Edward Clayton Davis⁷, b. 10 Feb. 1887; m., 9 Aug. 1917, Anna Gerholz, b. 24 April 1894. He graduated from Iowa State College, in the dept. of Animal Husbandry in 1911. He taught two years in the high school at St. Peter, Minn. and one year at the Minnesota Agricultural College of the Univ. of Minnesota. Since 1914 he has operated his own seed and implement business at St. Peter, Minn. On 27 May 1918 he was inducted into the U. S. Army and served in France with Co. A., 111 Infantry, 28th Division and was with his company in the historic battle of the St. Michiel Salient and Argonne forest. He was discharged 15 May 1919. Mr. Davis is a member of the honorary scholastic fraternities of Alpha Zeta and Delta Sigma Rho and presently is an Elder of the St. Peter Presbyterian Church and a Knight Templar of the Masonic Order.

Children:

- (1) Edward Clayton Davis⁸, b. 28 April 1918; m. 14 Aug. 1944, Geraldine Rains, b. 28 Jan. 1918. He graduated, 1940, from the Gustavus Adolphus College at St. Peter, Minn. He was a Naval Cadet at Pensacola, Florida, 1940-41 and in the Marine Corps 1942 from which he was given a medical discharge. Determined to serve his

country in the great war he applied for the draft in 1942 and was made an Air Force Cadet Jan. 1943 and from Aug. 1944 to Sept. 1945 was a B17 navigator and 2nd. Lt. based in England. He was discharged from the service Sept. 1945. He and family presently live at St. Peter, Minn. Children, (1) Edward Clayton Davis III⁹, b. 12 May 1946; (2) Blair Edmund Davis⁹, b. 18 Feb. 1950.

(2) Virginia Davis⁸, b. 28 Feb. 1920; m., 29 Jan. 1950, William Johnson, b. 31 July 1922. She graduated from Gustavus Adolphus College at St. Peter, Minn. in 1942. Family lives in Washington, D. C. Children, (1) Gary William Johnson⁹, b. 31 May 1951; (2) Kristie Johnson⁹, b. 4 June 1953; (3) Barbara Johnson⁹, b. 3 Jan. 1955; (4) Mark Johnson⁹, b. 28 Feb. 1956.

(3) Ruth Ann Davis⁸, b. 16 Dec. 1921; d. 10 March 1923.

(4) Janet Davis⁸, b. 13 June 1933; m., 10 June 1953, Donald Distel, b. 10 Jan. 1932. She graduated from Gustavus Adolphus College at St. Peter, Minn. Children, (1) Steven Davis Distel⁹, b. 22 Jan. 1954.

(5) Joanne Davis⁸, b. 13 Aug. 1935. She is a graduate of the Minn. State Teachers College at Mankato, Minn.

(3) Clarence Jacob Davis⁷, b. 19 May 1891; d. 28 July 1918; m., 15 Dec. 1915, Grace Hawthorne, b. 25 Feb. 1894. He attended Iowa State College at Ames, Iowa for three years where he was a member of the Acacia Fraternity. At the time of his death he was Supt. of Schools at Lewis, Iowa. They had one son, namely;

(1) Lyle Delos Davis⁸, b. 28 Feb. 1918; m. 1 Nov. 1941, Violet Maude Anderson, b. 31 July 1914. He is a certified public accountant and tax auditor. They have

two adopted children, namely, (1) John Martin Davis, b. 24 Aug. 1943; (2) Carin Jean Davis, b. 29 Dec. 1944. The family now lives at Santa Ana, Calif.

(4) Mary Celia Davis⁷, b. 6 Oct. 1893; m., 1st., 23 Feb. 1916, Floyd Douglas, b. 7 May 1893; d. 17 Oct. 1918. She m., 2nd., 3 July 1926, Harlan J. Shaw, b. 29 July 1898 who was an electrician with the Northern States Power Co. at Cedar Rapids, Iowa. There were no children by either marriage. Family now living on a farm near Batavia, Iowa.

(5) Otis Eller Davis⁷, b. 17 Oct. 1895; d., unmarried, 20 Oct. 1918. He was inducted into the U. S. Army 21 July 1918 and received a medical discharge, for weak heart, 29 July 1918. He died 20 Oct. 1918 in the influenza epidemic of that year.

(6) Herbert Plank Davis⁷, b. 18 Dec. 1897; d., 24 Jan. 1950, at Long Beach, Calif. He m. 14 March 1922, Ruth Cecil, b. 10 March 1898. He completed 3 years at the State Univ. of Iowa in the course of Business Administration. He enlisted in the S.A.T.C. at the Univ. of Iowa, World War I, but did not see service. He was employed by the Standard Oil Co. and during World War II by the North American Aircraft Corp. in Long Beach, Calif. The widow and sons now reside at Long Beach, Calif.

Children:

(1) Cecil Gene Davis⁸, b. 31 July 1923; m., 7 July 1946; Jewel Francis Pate, b. 17 July 1924. He was a B-17 gunner in the 100 Bomber Group and was captured and imprisoned in Germany for several months during World War II. There are no children.

(2) William Bruce Davis⁸, b. 7 Feb. 1929; m., 22 Aug. 1947, Gloria Joan Hazlett, b. 20 Jan. 1931. Children, (1) Theresa

Yvonne Davis⁹, b. 20 Apr. 1949; (2) Wanda Lee Davis⁹, b. 11 Sept. 1952; (3) Kenneth Bruce Davis⁹, b. 14 Oct. 1954.

(3) Lorin Frederick Davis⁸, b. 21 Oct. 1930; m., 24 June 1955, Marilla Mae Burgess, b. 20 Dec. 1937. He served in the U. S. Army in the Korean War. Children, (1) Robert Wayne Davis⁹, b. 29 Aug. 1956.

(7) Roy Martin Davis⁷, b. 12 March 1902; m., 3 July 1926, Ida Mae Wiley, b. 1 July 1907. He is a farmer at Bloomfield, Iowa.

Children:

(1) Warren Wiley Davis⁸, b. 10 July 1934; m., 21 Nov. 1956, Judy Benson, b. 23 Dec. 1937.

(2) Wayne Davis⁸, b. 24 Sept. 1937.

(3) Wendell Davis⁸, b. 26 Nov. 1950.

(8) Raymond Leslie Davis⁷, b. 26 April 1904; m., 9 June 1926, Hazel Pauline Holroyd, b. 6 June 1903. Both he and his wife are graduates of the Univ. of Iowa. He has for twenty four years been an employee of the Goodyear Tire and Rubber Company and is presently serving as Assistant Manager of the Retail Store Division. Family now resides at Akron, Ohio.

Children, one son.

(1) Ronald Lynn Davis⁸, b. 4 Nov. 1937. He presently is an engineering student at Rice Institute at Houston, Texas.

(15) Otis Reader Eller⁶, (Harvey⁵, Simon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b. 20 July 1870 in Wapello Co., Iowa; d. 10 Oct. 1944 at Long Beach, Calif. He m. 1st., 26 Dec. 1893, Celia G. Allbery, b., 26 Sept. 1868, in Washington Co., Ohio; d., 26 June 1898 in Omaha, Nebr. He m. 2nd., 8 Oct. 1900, Ruth Matrau, b. 18 Aug. 1873 in Holland, Michigan; d., 28 Dec. 1925, in Lincoln, Nebr. He m. 3rd., 11 Oct. 1926, Mrs. Maude Koons, born Maude Powell. There was no

issue by this third marriage. Otis Reader Eller graduated from the Fremont, Nebraska Normal School in 1893, and in November of the same year was employed by the U. S. Mail service which became his life's work. He was advanced to a supervisory position, 1 Oct. 1925, and later advanced to the position of Chief Clerk of the service at Lincoln, Nebr. He retired by reason of age limit, 1 Aug. 1940, and removed to Long Beach, Calif.

Children by first wife:

- (1) Harold Otis Eller⁷, b. 9 Oct. 1894; d. 9 April 1895.
- (2) Warren Herbert Eller⁷, b. 26 June 1896, at Long Pine, Nebr.; m., 26 May 1928, Marguerite Stevens of Wymore, Nebr., dau. of James Thomas and Alice B. Stevens. He graduated B.A. from the Univ. of Nebr. in 1918 and M.D. from the same college in 1923. He settled in Sayville, Long Island, N. Y. where he is one of the community's leading physicians.

Children, one son.

- (1) Richard Warren Eller⁸, b. 14 June 1930 in Sayville, L. I.; m., 13 June 1953, Judith Forssell, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. William Forssell of Walpole, Mass. She was killed in an automobile accident near Rome, N. Y., 14 May 1955. Her husband was badly hurt but recovered. He graduated from Haverford College in June of 1952. He entered the U. S. Air Force, 31 July 1952 and was discharged 1 Sept. 1955 as a 1st. Lieut. On 5 Sept. 1955 he entered the Temple Univ. College of Medicine in Philadelphia, Pa.

Children of Otis Reader Eller⁶ by 2nd. wife, one son.

- (3) Henry Matrau Eller⁷, b. 20 Feb. 1904; m. 17 Sept. 1934, in Chicago, Victoria Schaffer, dau. of Dr. and Mrs. Schaffer of New York City, N. Y. He graduated from the Univ. of Nebr. in 1925

with the degree of B.A. His high scholastic standing won him membership in Phi Beta Kappa and a university scholarship in Harvard Univ. where he received his M.A. degree in 1926. He taught Ancient Languages in Whitman College at Walla Walla, Washington for three years. He spent the summer of 1929 in England and upon his return entered the General Theological Seminary in New York City and graduated therefrom in 1932. He taught in this seminary for two years. He was ordained to the Episcopal Priesthood in the University Episcopal Church in Lincoln, Nebr. by Bishop Shaylor in 1933. In 1934 he entered the Univ. of Chicago where he was awarded the degree of Ph.D in 1937. He then was chosen head of the Dept. of Ancient Languages of Elmhurst College at Elmhurst, Ill., a position he held for two years. He then took a pastorate at Tacoma, Washington and served it until 1950. In 1951 he became assistant at St. Paul's Episcopal Church in Brooklyn, N. Y. where he presently lives.

Children, one daughter;

(1) Ruth Elizabeth Eller^e, b. 12 June 1943.

JOHN CLEVELAND ELLER⁵

Son of Simeon Eller, Family XII, p. 177 herein.

FAMILY XIV

JOHN CLEVELAND ELLER⁵, (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) was born in Wilkes Co., N. C. 6 July 1822; died 12 Nov. 1892 on his farm near Trumbull, Clay County, Nebr. He married, 18 Feb. 1845, Jane Rebecca Montgomery, born in Wilkes County, N. C., 1 July 1827; d., 24 July 1909, at Harvard, Clay County, Nebr. She was a daughter of Hugh Montgomery. John Cleveland Eller and his wife Jane Rebecca joined the New Hope Baptist Church located some six miles north west of North Wilkesboro, N. C. in 1847 and, thereafter, helped to organize and sustain other churches of the same faith in North Carolina and in Iowa and Nebraska where the family later lived. He was a life member of the Baptist Missionary Society and a devoted Christian advocate and leader throughout his life. In 1853, with his brother, William Eller, he removed, by covered wagon, to Jefferson County, Iowa where his brother, Harvey Eller, had settled a year earlier and where his uncle, David Eller had lived since about 1838. He lived in this vicinity until the year 1873 when he moved again to a farm near Trumbull, Clay Co., Nebr. where he lived the remainder of his life.

Children of John Cleveland Eller⁵ and his wife Jane Rebecca Montgomery were: (Family Bibles and other family records, the latter supplied by the late Israel Curtis Eller⁶, a nephew, and Mary Grace (Eller) Clary, a granddaughter of Siml, California.)

- (1) Edmund Lee Eller⁶, b., 10 Jan. 1846, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 29 May 1900, in Jefferson Co., Iowa. He m., 10 Nov. 1881, in Jefferson Co., Iowa, Emma V. Peck, b. 23 Dec. 1860 in Jefferson Co., Iowa; d. 10 April 1926, in Jefferson Co., Iowa. She was a dau. of William D. and Sarah Peck. Both lie buried in the old Competine Cemetery located one half mile east of Farson, Wapello Co., Iowa.

Their children were:

- (1) Rolla Eller⁷, b. 23 Aug. 1882; d. 25 Nov. 1885.

(Gravestone in Competine Cemetery)

- (2) Dexter Eller⁷, b. 12 Nov. 1887; d. 27 (22) July 1914 (Ibid); m., 25 July 1913, Ora Ruggles.

He was a farmer in Jefferson Co., Iowa.

- (3) Infant Eller⁷, b. and d. 20 Dec. 1890. (Ibid)

- (4) Nellie M. Eller⁷, b. 15 July 1898; m., 31 Dec. 1914, Robert J. Cunningham, a farmer, b. 9 July 1891. Their children were, (1) Ariel Cunningham⁸, b. 13 Dec. 1916; m., 5 Sept. 1934, Robert Bates, b. 25 June 1905. They have three children; (2) Ezra Cunningham⁸, b. 25 July 1919; m., 10 Jan. 1942, Esther Wilson, b. 15 Aug. 1919; (3) Dallas C. Cunningham⁸, b. 29 July 1922; (4) Marvin A. Cunningham⁸, b. 1 Sept. 1933.

- (2) James Allen Eller⁶, b., 11 March 1847, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 12 Jan. 1929; m., 8 Aug. 1872, Mary Jane Tinsley, b., 24 Oct. 1847, in Jefferson Co., Iowa; d. 20 July 1917. She was a daughter of Clayborn C. Tinsley and his wife, the widow Mary (Eller) Koons, daughter of David Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹), and his first wife Tabitha Judd. (See John Eller Family VI herein.) James Allen Eller⁶ was a farmer in Jefferson Co., Iowa. He and his wife lie buried in the old Competine Cemetery one half mile east of Farson, Wapello County, Iowa.

Children:

- (1) Edward Eldon Eller⁷, b. 27 April 1875; d. 11 July 1926; m., 19 Dec. 1911, Eva B. Pickerel, b. 2 Nov. 1890; d. 11 July 1926.

Their children were:

- (1) Marie M. Eller⁸ who married and had a dau. Pattie Eller⁹.

- (2) Jackey Eller⁸.

- (3) Max Eller⁸.

- (4) Janice Eller⁸.

- (2) Jesse Eller⁷. He married and had 3 children, one named Earl M. Eller⁸.

- (3) Wilbur L. Eller⁷, d. 4 April 1879. (Gravestone)
 (4) Myrtle L. Eller⁷, b. 24 Sept. 1885; m., 17 Feb. 1909, Logan Pickerel, age 23, of Batavia, Iowa. He was a son of Henry C. and Elizabeth (McQuery) Pickerel. (Jefferson Co., Iowa marriages.) She may have married a second husband, Verden J. Monghler, b. 27 Jan. 1883.

- (3) Alexander Hamilton Eller⁶, b., 14 May 1848, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 14 Sept. 1911, in Page Co., Iowa; m., 19 Nov. 1871, Lucy Jane Peck, b. 25 May 1850 in Muskego, Waukesha Co., Wisconsin; d., 3 Sept. 1932, in Des Moines, Iowa. She was a dau. of William D. and Sarah Peck. Alexander Hamilton Eller and his wife, Mary Jane, were members of the Baptist Church. He was a successful farmer in Jefferson Co., Iowa and a staunch Republican in politics.

Children:

- (1) Cecil L. Eller⁷, b., 12 March 1873, in Jefferson Co., Iowa; m., 3 June 1903, Cora Timmonds, b. April 1875. He was a doctor of dental surgery and practiced in several places, including Hedrick, Keokuk and Ottumwa, Iowa.

Children:

- (1) Stratton R. Eller⁸, b., 22 May 1909, at Hedrick, Iowa; m., 5 June 1937, Rosalie Swanson, dau. of Frederick and Beatrice (Buxton) Swanson of Des Moines, Iowa. Her grandfather was Mr. David H. Buxton who founded the Globe Machinery and Supply Company of Des Moines. Stratton R. Eller is an Attorney at Law with offices in Des Moines. Two of his children are (1) David Buxton Eller⁹, b. 1 March 1939; (2) Stratton Eller⁹, b. 3 Feb. 1944.
 (2) Lucile B. Eller⁸, b., 9 March 1911, at Hedrick, Keokuk Co., Iowa; m., 19 May 1937, Freeman Dotson. Children, (1)

- Stephen Dee Dotson⁹, b. 21 March 1941;
 (2) Michall J. Dotson⁹, b. 6 May 1943.
 (2) Winthrop D. Eller⁷, b. 13 Sept. 1874; d. 21 Dec. 1885. (Gravestone)
 (3) Chester J. Eller⁷, b., 17 Aug. 1876, in Jefferson Co., Iowa; m. 1st., 1 May 1907, May Johnston of Boone, Iowa. No issue. He married a second time and by this marriage had a daughter, Ariel Eller⁸. He is an attorney at law in Des Moines, Iowa.
 (4) Nellie May Eller⁷, b., 9 May 1878, in Jefferson Co., Iowa; d., 13 Nov. 1932 near Spencer, Iowa; m., 7 Feb. 1897, Ira E. Steele, aged 21 at time of marriage. (Jefferson Co. Marriages.)

Children:

- (1) Florence Ellen Steele⁸, b. 11 Sept. 1898; m., 20 April 1918, Charles Frederick Mieras, b. 2 June 1890. Their children were, (1) Howard Charles Mieras⁹, b. 14 May 1920; (2) Helen Amelia Mieras⁹, b. 19 Feb. 1922; (3) Marcia Mieras⁹, b. 16 Nov. 1925; (4) Audrey Lucile Mieras⁹, b. 28 Oct. 1928; (5) Jason Everett Mieras⁹, b. 20 Dec. 1930; (6) Nellie Jean Mieras⁹, b. 19 Feb. 1933; (7) Rebecca Adeline Mieras⁹, b. 12 Oct. 1935.
 (2) Lillian Cora Steele⁸, b., 7 Dec. 1899, at Royal, Iowa; m. 29 Sept. 1923, Arthur J. Norman, b., 4 June 1896 in Chicago, Ill. He is a doctor of dental surgery. Children, (1) Arthur J. Norman Jr.⁹, b., 22 May 1925, in Chicago; (2) Meriam Celia Norman⁹, b., 2 Jan. 1927, in Chicago; (3) Royal L. Norman⁹, b. 1 March 1931, in Huntley, Ill.
 (3) Helen Steele⁸, b. 1903; d., Aug. 1905, at age of 2 years.
 (4) Daughter Steele⁸, twin of next above, died in infancy.
 (5) Edwin Silas Steele⁸, b. 7 May 1905; m., 26

June 1932, Lora Ruth Walker, b. 11 Dec, 1907. Children, (1) Charles R. Steele⁹, b. 15 Aug. 1933; (2) Lora Enid Steele⁹, b. 21 Nov. 1935; (3) John Edwin Steele⁹, b. 23 March 1940.

(6) Lloyd Holton Steele⁸, died in infancy.

(7) Esther Ilene Steele⁸, b. 16 Nov. 1908. She was a teacher and resided in California.

(8) Maxine Louise Steele⁸, b. 25 June 1912; m., 7 Oct. 1934, Allen Gould Richardson, b. 3 March 1911. Children, (1) Ann Steele Richardson⁹, b. 27 Sept. 1938; (2) Randolph William Richardson⁹, b. 11 Jan. 1942.

(5) Lloyd Roscoe Eller⁷, b. 28 Jan. 1880; d. 27 Jan. 1951; m., 12 Sept. 1906, Bessie McCoy. He was a doctor of dental surgery.

Children:

(1) Lancelot W. Eller⁸, b. 4 May 1908; m. Elizabeth H. Moorehead, b. 15 Aug. 1915. He was a captain in the 2nd. World War. One child was Thomas R. Eller⁹, b. 17 June 1942.

(2) Kathleen R. Eller⁸, b. 27 Oct. 1912.

(6) Lillian Rose Eller⁷, twin with Lloyd Roscoe Eller⁷, b. 28 Jan. 1880; m., 19 Feb. 1908, James H. Fox, d. 8 Jan. 1937.

Children:

(1) Nellie M. Fox⁸, b. 23 Sept. 1909; m., 3 Oct. 1935, Clarence D. Nelson of the Nelson Fruit Co. of Seattle, Washington. Two children were, (1) Claudia May Nelson⁹, b. 13 June 1937; (2) Roy Wendill Nelson⁹, b. 1 June 1940.

(7) Mollie G. Eller⁷, b. 29 May 1881; m., 19 July 1907, Lee B. Forrest who d. 21 Sept. 1923.

Children, one dau.

(1) Beatrice B. Forrest⁸, b. 26 Sept. 1917.

- (8) Clyde Blaine Eller⁷, b. 14 Aug. 1884; m., 7 July 1915, Myra Graff. He was a dental surgeon at Clarinda, Iowa.

Children:

- (1) John Valentine Eller⁸, b., 18 June 1916, in Page Co., Iowa.
 - (2) Lucy Jane Eller⁸, b. 6 July 1918; m., 21 June 1941, Robert R. Collins. One child is Richard Thomas Collins⁹, b. 7 Nov. 1943.
 - (3) Clyde Blaine Eller Jr.⁸, b., 4 Feb. 1921, in Page Co., Iowa; m., 17 April 1943, Marilyn Claire Meads of Ames, Iowa. One child is David Brian Eller⁹, b. 15 Feb. 1944.
 - (4) Theodore Winthrop Eller⁸, b., 10 Aug. 1924, in Page Co., Iowa.
- (9) Clara Belle Eller⁷, twin with Clyde Blaine Eller⁷, b. 14 Aug. 1884; m., 10 July 1907, Floyd R. Gambell, b., 23 July 1883, at Hedrick, Keokuk Co., Iowa. He was a son of E. R. and Sarah (Caldwell) Gambell. Floyd R. Gambell attended Iowa State College and at the time of his marriage was a merchant at Linby, Iowa and later lived in Los Gatos, California.

Children:

- (1) Dorothy Gambell⁸, b. 4 Nov. 1908; m., 24 Feb. 1944, in Washington, D. C., K. H. Muehlstedt of Long Beach, California.
 - (2) Alberta G. Gambell⁸, b. 4 Oct. 1913; m., 31 Aug. 1938, Leonard Castle. One child is Betsey Lynn Castle⁹, b. 12 Feb. 1942.
- (10) Daughter⁷, unnamed. Died in infancy.

- (4) America Elizabeth Eller⁶, b., 10 April 1850, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 21 April 1925, in Clay Co., Nebr.; m., 4 June 1868, Abraham C. Fisher, b., 29 July 1845, at Smyrna, Ohio; d., 19 Nov. 1915, on his farm located near Harvard, Nebr.

Children:

- (1) John E. Fisher⁷, b. 26 Jan. 1870; m., 4 April 1895, Ada May Troyer, b. July 1875. Lived first at Harvard, Nebr. and later in St. Lawrence, Hand Co., South Dakota.

Children:

- (1) Myrtle Viola Fisher⁸, b. 11 March 1896; m. Carl Auderberg. Children, (1) Ila May Auderberg⁹; (2) Gila Auderberg⁹.
- (2) Ethyl Elvira Fisher⁸, b. 24 Nov. 1898; m. Arthur Auderberg. Children, (1) Alvin Auderberg⁹; (2) Lucile Auderberg⁹; (3) Archie Auderberg⁹; (4) Ilene Auderberg⁹; (5) Iva Jene Auderberg⁹.
- (3) Harold Edman Fisher⁸, b. 15 Jan. 1900; m. 1st., Esther Dehart, and m., 2nd., Margaret Knagle. Children by first wife, (1) Ione Fisher⁹; (2) Eugene Fisher⁹. Children by second wife, (3) Mildred Fisher⁹; (4) Thelma Fisher⁹.
- (4) Ione Frances Fisher⁸, b. 22 Feb. 1902; d. 14 April 1902.
- (5) Leta Jane Fisher⁸, b. 2 July 1904; m., 24 Dec. 1921, Rev. John Herman. Children, (1) Thelma Jane Herman⁹, d. in infancy; (2) John Richard Herman⁹; (3) Ruth Evelyn Herman.
- (6) Virgil Irving Fisher⁸, b., 5 Aug. 1906, at Trumbull, Clay Co., Nebr.; m. Frances Parker. One child is Deloris Fisher⁹.
- (7) Gladys Verna Fisher⁸, b. 18 Dec. 1908 at St. Lawrence, So. Dakota; m. Archie Jenner. Three children are, (1) Irving Jenner⁹; (2) Lois Jenner⁹; (3) Merlyn Jenner⁹.
- (8) Jenevieve Elizabeth Fisher⁸, b., 30 April 1910, at St. Lawrence, Hand Co., South Dakota; m. Edwin Jenner. Six children are, (1) Raymond Jenner⁹; (2) Thelma Jenner⁹; (3) Evelyn Jenner⁹; (4) Merle

Jenner⁹; (5) Roger Jenner⁹; (6) Donna Marie Jenner⁹.

(9) Namoni Edna Fisher⁸, b. 19 Feb. 1914; m.

Harry King. Two children are, (1) Arnold King⁹; (2) Phyllis King⁹.

(10) Myra May Fisher⁸, b. 20 April 1917; m. Lyle Erulster. One child is Gerald Erulster⁹.

(2) Effie Jane Fisher⁷, b., 8 Oct. 1871, in Jefferson Co., Iowa; d. 19 May 1931; m., 1 July 1890, Thomas Roe McDowell, b. 20 Sept. 1864; d. 1935.

Children:

(1) Clarence Abraham McDowell⁸, b. 17 Oct. 1894; m., 1 June 1921, at Inland, Nebr., Gladys Viola Wittnersehouse, b., 5 April 1901, at Bertrand, Nebr. Six children are, (1) Emmet Neil McDowell⁹, b. 8 Dec. 1922, at Bertrand, Nebr.; (2) Lois Edna McDowell⁹, b., 28 April 1925, at Harvard, Nebr.; (3) Robert Dale McDowell⁹, b., 26 Aug. 1926, at Harvard, Nebr.; (4) Donna Lee McDowell⁹, b. 22 Nov. 1930, at Harvard, Nebr.; (5) Leland LeRoy McDowell⁹, b., 16 June 1934, at Trumbull, Nebr.; (6) Kay Bernice McDowell⁹, b. 22 July 1941, at Hastings, Nebr.

(2) Royal Thomas McDowell⁸, b. 20 Nov. 1900; d. 25 May 1919.

(3) Harvey Emmett McDowell⁸, b., 3 July 1903, at Smithfield, Nebr., m., 1 Aug. 1937, Margarete Gertrude Sandstrom, b. 17 March 1904. He is a dental surgeon. He served for a time in the Veteran's Hospital at Johnson City, Tenn.

(3) George Joseph Fisher⁷, b., 4 July 1876, at Sutton, Nebr.; d., 10 April 1925, at Harvard, Nebr.; m. Gertrude Carrie Carson, b., in Nebr., 5 Sept. 1875.

Children:

(1) Ila Fisher⁸.

- (2) Merle Fisher⁸.
- (3) Irene Fisher⁸.
- (4) Letta Fisher⁸.
- (5) Chester Fisher⁸.
- (4) Charles Samuel Fisher⁷, b., 26 Jan. 1879, at Trumbull, Nebr.; d., 12 May 1951, at Temple City, California.
- (5) Jessie May Fisher⁷, b. 14 April 1888; m., 11 Feb. 1909, Clyde LeRoy Fiscus, b. 21 Jan. 1888. Family lives in Hastings, Nebr.

Children:

- (1) Fern Ileen Fiscus⁸, b. 10 Nov. 1909; m., 5 June 1931, Raymond Dougherty. Three of their children are (1) Glen Ray Dougherty⁹, b. 3 April 1937; (2) Carol Jean Daugherty⁹, b. 3 Aug. 1943; (3) Sharon Ann Daugherty⁹, b. 5 Nov. 1945.
 - (2) Adeline Lucille Fiscus⁸, b. 25 May 1916; m., 4 June 1936, Levern Johnson. Family lives in Calif. One child is Leatha Kay Johnson⁹, b. 19 March 1940.
 - (3) Eva Laurene Fiscus⁸, b. 29 June 1918. Unmarried.
 - (4) Fauna Faye Fiscus⁸, b. 27 Dec. 1925; d. 24 June 1926.
 - (5) Vern LaMoine Fiscus⁸, b. 29 Feb. 1928; m., 27 April 1947. Two children are, (1) Allen James Fiscus⁹, b. 28 Dec. 1947; (2) Daryl Vernon Fiscus⁹, b. 20 Dec. 1949.
 - (6) Gale LeRoy Fiscus⁸, b. 16 Oct. 1931. He was in the U.S. military service in England in 1953 and engaged at that time to marry Patricia Louise Patterson, b. 25 Sept. 1931 in Nebraska.
- (5) Sophronie Caroline Eller⁶, b., 2 April 1852, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 9 March 1943, at Fairfield, Iowa. She m., 20 Aug. 1876, Payton Monroe Colvard, b., 6 July 1844, in N. C.; d., 10 Sept. 1893, in Clay Co.,

Nebr. Family lived in Clay Co., Nebr.

Children:

- (1) Fred Colvard⁷, b. 13 July 1877; d. 1936; m., 18 May 1897, Mariam Strother.

Children:

- (1) Robert Payton Colvard⁸, d. 1942. He married and was father of a son, name not found.
- (2) Royal Fred Colvard⁸. He married and was father of one boy and one girl.
- (3) Mildred Colvard⁸, m. Rufus Fisher. Their children were Carol Fisher⁹ and Martha Fisher⁹.
- (2) Phebe Jane Colvard⁷, b. 29 Sept. 1878; m., 17 Jan. 1906, David W. Caldwell of Fairfield, Jefferson Co., Iowa.

Children:

- (1) Marie Caldwell⁸, b. 8 Jan. 1907; d. 5 May 1909.
- (2) Eva (Anna) May Caldwell⁸, b. 26 Sept. 1908. She lived at Chicago, Ill.
- (3) Marres Wilford Caldwell⁸, b. 26 March 1910; m., 31 July 1940, Carabell Byers. Family lived at Gowanda, N. Y.
- (4) Maude Louis Caldwell⁸, b. 12 Feb. 1912; m., 20 Oct. 1932, J. V. Farrell. Family lives in Texas.
- (5) Helen Eletha Caldwell⁸, b. 15 Sept. 1913; m., 4 Oct. 1925, Glen Cooper. Family lived in Hartley, Iowa. Two of their children are, (1) Jerry Cooper⁹, b. 4 April 1936, and (2) Jack Cooper⁹, b. 22 July 1938.
- (6) Bruce Arlo Caldwell⁸, b. 5 June 1916; m., 22 June 1942, Rose Monue. Family lived in Hollywood, California.
- (3) Jesse Allen Colvard⁷, b. 13 May 1881; m., 6 May 1903, Anna May Walker.

Children:

- (1) Bert Colvard⁸, b. 26 Feb. 1904.
- (2) Paul Colvard⁸, b. 1 Jan. 1906.
- (3) Verla Colvard⁸, b. Oct. 1907.
- (4) Dorothea Colvard⁸, b. Jan. 1910.
- (5) Jack Colvard⁸, b. July 1911. He married and lived in Denver, Colorado.
- (4) Edward (Eddie) Colvard⁷, b. 18 May 1882; d. 15 Sept. 1882.
- (5) Carl S. Colvard⁷, b. 20 June 1883; d. 25 May 1897.
- (6) Anna May Colvard⁷, b. 14 May 1887; d. 13 Oct. 1937; m., 3 July 1904, Claude W. Brown.

Children:

- (1) Georgie Beatrice Brown⁸, b. 17 Jan. 1906; m., 31 March 1928, Clarence A. Teagarden. One child is Clarence Slaude Teagarden⁹, b. 28 Oct. 1934.
 - (2) Chester Arlington Brown⁸, b. 24 March 1908; m., 1928, Hazel E. Eugman. Two children are, (1) John Elizabeth Brown⁹, and (2) Chester Arlington Brown Jr.⁹
 - (3) Gladys Pearl Brown⁸, b. 3 Jan. 1910; m., 11 May 1931, Carl Y. Kelsey. One child is Kenneth Lee Kelsey⁹, b. 10 March 1943.
 - (4) Marjorie Edith Brown⁸, b. 10 Jan. 1915; m., 1935, Howard A. Petrie. One child is Carolyn Sue Petrie⁹, b. 26 Jan. 1937.
- (6) Charles Thomas Eller⁶, b., 4 March 1858, in Jefferson Co., Iowa; d., 12 Jan. 1910, at Long Beach, Calif. He married, 16 March 1881, Flora Nina Randall, b. 10 May 1864, at Lockport, New York; d. 10 March 1940 in Long Branch, California. She was a dau. of Joshua J. and Elizabeth Randall, who emigrated to N. Y. State from London, England. Charles Thomas Eller removed from Wapello Co., Iowa to Clay Co., Nebr. in 1873 where he was married. In 1886 he removed farther west to McCook, Redwillow Co., Nebr. and in 1897 moved still farther west to Long Beach, Calif. He was a staunch friend of the late Senator from Nebr., George

W. Norris and, when living in McCook, Nebr., actively assisted him in his early campaigns for public office.

Children:

- (1) Ernest Welber Eller⁷, b., 1881, in Clay Co., Nebr.; d., 1936, in Spokane, Washington. He married and first lived in Hilrose, Colorado. He was an architect by profession and manager for many years of a large lumber company at Butte, Montana. In 1931 he removed to Newman Lake, Washington. The names of his wife and 5 sons and 1 dau. were not found.
- (2) Mildred Lillian Eller⁷, b., 4 March 1884, in Clay Co., Nebr., m. 1st., 1907, G. B. Wolford, M. D.; m., 2nd., John E. Weaver and lived in Bakersfield, Calif.

Child by 1st. marriage:

- (1) Florence Delight Wolford, b., Aug. 1912; m. Earl H. Pense. Family lives in Berkley, Calif.
- (3) Orlando Sydney Eller⁷, b., 19 April 1886, in Clay Co., Nebr., m. Bertha, surname not found. Family lives in Long Branch, Calif. There were no children.
- (7) Mary T. Eller⁶, b., 18 May 1861, in Jefferson Co., Iowa; d. 29 Aug. 1863.
- (8) Jesse Franklin Eller⁶, b., 14 May 1865, in Jefferson Co., Iowa; d., 30 Aug. 1940, at Ventura, Calif.; m., 16 March 1886, at Harvard, Nebr., Mary Addie Gray, b., 17 Nov. 1867, at Hartford, Washington Co., N. Y. (another record says b. at Gloversville, N. Y.). She d., 5 Dec. 1941, at Simi, Ventura Co., Calif. He was a farmer first in Clay County, Nebr. and later in Merced Co., Calif. When his health failed he spent most of his time at Simi, Calif. where two of his sons lived.

Children:

- (1) Earl Eller⁷, b., 30 Nov. 1886, in Clay Co., Nebr.; d. 1 April 1887.
- (2) Roy Wellington Eller⁷, b., 8 Dec. 1887, in Clay Co., Nebr. Still living, 1956, at Monrovia, Calif. He married 1st., 9 June 1915, at Los Angeles, Calif., Edith Sheldon, b., 12 Jan. 1884, at Westfield, N. Y.; d., 3 Jan. 1931, at Monrovia, Calif. He m. 2nd., 22 July 1937 Marjorie Dayton Hitchcock, b. 18 Nov. 1896 at Watertown, Conn.; d., 2 Nov. 1954. She received a Master's Degree from Cornell Univ. in N. Y. State and taught in the Monrovia, Calif. schools for 26 years. He m. 3rd., late summer of 1955, Mrs. Mary Merle (Eller) Rollins, dau. of Jacob Eller⁶ (Harvey⁵, Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) and his wife Bertha Athey of Clay Center, Clay Co., Nebr. Roy Wellington Eller is a retired teacher. He received his education in the schools of Nebr. and Los Angeles, Calif. He taught schools in Clay Center, Nebr. and later at San Jacinto, Hemet and Monrovia, Calif.

Children, all by first marriage, are:

- (1) Sheldon Charles Eller⁸, b., 20 Nov. 1916, at San Jacinto, Calif.; m., 15 June 1942, Jesse Elizabeth Spencer, b., 8 March 1913, at Monrovia, Calif. Both are teachers in the public schools. He is a veteran of World War II. They have two adopted children, (1) Mark Laurence, b. 30 Sept. 1948 and (2) Jan Edith, b. 24 Jan. 1951.
- (2) Charleen Elizabeth Eller⁸, b., 24 Feb. 1921, at Hemet, Calif.; m., 17 Aug. 1946, at Laguna Beach, Calif., Karl McKee Mercer, b., 10 Feb. 1918, at Alexandria, Indiana. Four of their children, all born at Long Beach, Calif. are, (1) Bret Thomas Mercer⁹, b. 28 Oct. 1949; (2) Keith Barclay Mercer⁹, b. 21 March 1951; (3) Ralph

- Leslie Mercer⁹, b. 5 June 1952; (4) Laurie Christine Mercer⁹, b. 5 March 1954.
- (3) Herman Leslie Eller⁷, b., 23 June 1889, in Clay Co., Nebr.; d. 10 Oct. 1936 at Simi, Calif. He m., 1st., 1 Jan. 1911, at Harvard, Nebr., Flora Selko, b., 1889, at Harvard, Nebr.; d., April 1913, in Loveland, Colorado. He m., 2nd., 10 Dec. 1913, at Loveland, Colorado, Miss Florence Anna Hollis, b., 17 Feb. 1892, at Vanzant, Texas. After her husband's death she married again, Rosser Thompson.

Children by 1st. marriage:

- (1) Roger Verne Eller⁸, b. April 1912, at Harvard, Nebr.; d., Feb. 1913, at Loveland, Colorado.

Children by 2nd. marriage:

- (2) Jesse Daniel Eller⁸, b., 5 March 1918, at Merced, Calif.; m., 29 June 1943, at Grand Forks, North Dakota, Phyllis Shields, b., 6 May 1921, at Colorado Springs, Colorado. Both are teachers. They live at Tulare, Calif. He was a pilot in the air forces in World War II. Three of their children are, (1) Judith Lea Eller⁹, b., 14 Jan. 1945, at Compton, Calif.; (2) John Leslie Eller⁹, b. 21 Sept. 1946, at Tulare, Calif.; (3) Mark Alexander Eller⁹, b., 5 July 1951, at Tulare, Calif.
- (3) Byron Harley Eller⁸, b., 24 Dec. 1921, at Merced, Calif.; m., Aug. 1947, at Glendale, Calif., Dorothy Lashier, b., 2 June 1923, at Sutherlin, Oregon. She is a trained nurse. He is a pharmacist, a medical school graduate and served as a pharmacist mate in World War II. He is a practicing physician in Casserville, Missouri. Two of their children are, (1) Rebecca Ann Eller⁹, b. 1 Feb. 1950, at Glendale, Calif.; (2) Diana Marlene

Eller⁹, b. 1 Jan. 1952, at Denver, Colorado.

- (4) Wilma Deloris Eller⁸, b., 7 July 1923, at Merced, Calif.; m., 22 Aug. 1943, at Glendale, Calif., Robert Shepard, b., 22 Sept. 1921, at Poona, India. He is an ordained minister. He and his wife are serving, 1953, as missionaries in India. Two of their children are, (1) Kathleen Sharon Shepard⁹, b., 14 Aug. 1945, in Washington, D. C.; (2) Cecelia Ann Shepard⁹, b., 1 Jan. 1947, in India.
- (4) Almina E. (Allie) Eller⁷, b. 23 Nov. 1891; d., 26 Aug. 1892, near Trumbull, Clay Co., Nebr.
- (5) Hazel Bell Eller⁷, b. 7 Jan. 1893; d., 14 May 1893, in Clay Co., Nebr.
- (6) Mary Grace Eller⁷, b., 23 Aug. 1895, near the town of Batavia, Jefferson Co., Iowa; m., 17 Feb. 1926, at Merced, Calif. as his second wife, Grover Cleveland Clary, b., 18 July 1886, at Western, Salina Co., Nebr.; d., 7 Oct. 1947, at Loveland, Colorado. There were no children born to this marriage. The first wife of Grover Cleveland Clary was Martha Rosebella Hollis, b., 1 Sept. 1890, at Vanzant, Texas, whom he married, at Fort Cobb, Okla., 16 May 1909. She died, 21 Oct. 1921, at Loveland, Calif. She was a sister of Florence Anna Hollis who was the second wife of Herman Leslie Eller⁷, shown above.

The children of Grover Cleveland Clary and his first wife, Martha Rosebella Hollis, were:

- (1) Ozella Annis Clary⁸, b., 19 April 1910, at Loveland, Colorado; m., 16 July 1928, at Merced, Calif., Elton Miller, b., 28 Dec. 1908, at Loveland, Colorado. Three of their children, all born at or near Loveland, Colorado, were (1) Phyllis May Miller, b. 30 May 1930; (2) Ralph Eugene Miller, b. 23 Feb. 1934; d. 17 June 1935;

- (3) Doris Nadene Miller, b. 30 March 1938.
- (2) Glen Paul Clary, b., 1 Oct. 1911, at Loveland, Colorado; m., at Simi, Calif., 5 Dec. 1935, Elvira Schmitz, b., 6 Oct. 1911, at Simi, Calif. Four of their children are, (1) Lloyd Glenden Clary, b., 1 March 1937, at Simi, Calif.; (2) Roberta Ann Clary, b., 6 Dec. 1940, at Simi, Calif.; (3) Laurel Lee Clary, b., 28 Sept. 1943, at Selma, Calif.; (4) Linda Joyce Clary, b. 4 Aug. 1945, at Selma, Calif.
- (3) Lloyd Earl Clary⁸, b., 4 Nov. 1913, at Loveland, Colorado; d., 19 June 1924, at Bakersfield, Calif.
- (4) Thelma Doris Clary⁸, b., 3 May 1917, at Loveland, Colorado; m., 21 Nov. 1936, at Simi, Calif., Arthur Eugene Weister, b. 14 Jan. 1917. Three of their children are, (1) Keitha Irene Weister, b., 16 Dec. 1937, at Glendale, Calif.; (2) Lowell Clary Weister, b., 14 June 1940, at Ventura, Calif.; (3) Norman Lee Weister, b., 29 Nov. 1944, at Grants Pass, Oregon.
- (7) John Alvin Eller⁷, b., 8 Sept. 1906, in Clay County, Nebr. He is a talented musician. He lives at Simi, Calif. Never married.
- (9) Joseph Judson Eller⁶, b., 24 Dec. 1871, at Martinsburg, Keokuk Co., Iowa; d., 21 Oct. 1946, at Trentwood, Washington. He m., 1898, at Chesterdale, Colorado, Martha Ann Crawford, b. 16 March 1870.

Children:

- (1) Jack Leroy Eller⁷, b., 26 Jan. 1907, at Five Mile Prairie, Washington; m., 17 June 1929, Lillian Isabella Penniman, b. 15 May 1907.

Children:

- (1) Cecil Jack Eller⁸, b. 6 Jan. 1930.
- (2) Genevieve Lillian Eller⁸, b. 7 June 1931; m., 12 Aug. 1948, Virgil Paul Gunderson, b., 29 April 1931. Two of their children are, (1) Linda Jean Gunderson⁹, b. 7 June 1949; (2) Ronald Lee Gunderson⁹, b. 21 Sept. 1951.
- (3) Jacqueline Lee Eller⁸, b. 25 May 1933; m. 10 June 1951, Russel Anthony Jerred, b. 15 May 1932. One of their children is Catherine Jene Jerred⁹, b. 10 July 1952.
- (4) Patricia Lois Eller⁸, b. 7 July 1936; m., 19 April 1952, Ronald Floyd Meek, b. 19 Dec. 1933. One child is Karen Louise Meek⁹, b. 4 Oct. 1952.
- (5) Winnifred Anne Eller⁸, b. 3 Jan. 1942.
- (2) James Rolland Eller⁷, b., 23 June 1909, in Trentwood, Washington; m. Dorothy Penniman.
- (3) Audrey Mae Eller⁷, b., 4 July 1912, in Trentwood, Washington; m., 1936, Carl E. Nelson.

Children:

- (1) Larry Nelson⁸, b. 1937.
- (2) Bobby James Nelson⁸, b. 1939.

JAMES ELLER

Son of Simeon Eller, Family XII, p. 177 herein.

FAMILY XV

JAMES ELLER⁵, (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) was born in Wilkes County, North Carolina 28 (25) June 1827 and died, in his 99th year, at his plantation near Sina (Berlin), Ashe County, North Carolina, 19 March 1926. He married, 24 Oct. 1849, (licence dated 6 Oct. 1849 in Wilkes Co., N. C.), Mary Ann Carlton, b. 15 Aug. 1830; d. 30 Aug. 1924. Had she lived another two months she and her husband would have celebrated the 75th anniversary of their wedding. She was a daughter of Thomas Carlton, Esquire, of Beaver Creek in Wilkes County. The family lived on their farm some six miles north west of North Wilkesboro until 1865 when they removed to the farm that they occupied the remainder of their lives located near the junction of Horse Creek with the North Fork of New River in Ashe County. It was a beautiful farm nestled in a fertile valley in the heart of the Blue Ridge Mountains and bordered in places by the north fork of New River that meanders its turbulent way northward to the Great Kanawha in Virginia. He had been rejected for military service in the Confederate Army because of ill health but was delegated by the State to distribute supplies to the families of Wilkes County soldiers who were in active service. As the war period advanced and supplies became more and more scarce the task of assembling, guarding and distributing them became very difficult. Deserters from the Army and unprincipled mountaineers bent on getting food and supplies from any source formed organized bands of "bush-whackers" or "querrillas" and pillaged his home repeatedly. His life and that of his wife and children were threatened time after time and but for the courage and devotion of a slave in the family who refused, by skillful artifice, to reveal the family's whereabouts, his life was saved. On several occasions this devoted slave kept twelve muskets firing into the woods in a manner to indicate that more than one person was firing them, thus driving the attackers away. When the war ended Mr. Eller declared his unwillingness longer to live among men who had been so disregardful of common decency and respect for their neighbors. He sold

his farm and moved to Ashe County.

Mr. and Mrs. Eller were devoted members of the Baptist Church. He was president of the convention that organized the New Baptist Association. He also was one of the organizers of the Ashe and Allegheny Baptist Association and served as its vice president. He was a member of the State Board of Missions and Moderator of the Ashe and Allegheny Association, 1898-1900. Despite the lack of educational facilities in the places where they lived Mr. and Mrs. Eller became the principal early teachers of their children all of whom were later sent away to school and four of whom made enviable records in college. Extracts from a biography of two of their sons, Franklin Plato and John Carlton Eller, written by the latter's nephew, Jay B. Hubbell and published in 1910 reveal much about the character of these parents and the efforts they made to educate their children in the face of great obstacles.

"The greatest desire of Mr. Eller and his wife, in striking contrast with the parental ambitions of most of their neighbors was to see their children all well educated. In the 'hard times' which followed the war this was an undertaking of greatest difficulty. We who live at a time when any young man of intelligence and determination can educate himself do not realize how difficult it actually was. A long and bitter war, leaving devastation and ruin in its wake, had just closed only to be followed by the black era of reconstruction, which blighted the hopes of the brave people for a speedy recovery from the effects of the War and almost impoverished the state. The state system of public schools was one of the poorest in the Union. Schools of every description from the public school to the university, were few, inefficient and expensive. It was almost impossible for the average young man to obtain either the money or the preparation necessary to enter a school of high standing. This was especially true of the mountain section in which Mr. Eller lived. His own health was very poor. His home was forty five miles from the nearest railroad; and it was only with the greatest difficulty that farm products

could be hauled over the rough mountain roads to a market."

"Others would have given up; it was not so with him and his devoted wife. By his own efforts, aided by the assistance of an intelligent father, he had in a measure made amends for the lack of a systematic education in himself; and this enabled him to direct his children in their studies at home. Being an intelligent and discriminating reader himself, he encouraged them to read not many books, but good books and to read carefully and thoughtfully."

"His only daughter Ruth, (since married to D. S. Hubbell, a Baptist Minister of Virginia), was sent for a year to a boarding school and then to a woman's college in Bristol; and she in turn, stimulated and directed the intellectual aspirations of her younger brothers. All of the boys were sent off to school, most of them to Moravian Falls Academy, near Wilkesboro; but since it was impossible that all of them should go to college, three, Augustus, Sidney and Cicero voluntarily relinquished their desires for a university education and turned their attention to business and practical affairs that others might have the opportunities which could not be given to all."

This writer visited Mr. Eller in May of 1925 and obtained from him many facts about his life that confirms all that Mr. Hubbell wrote above. He was still living in the family home at Bina and at the dinner table that evening sat at its head, and after grace, got reports from his two sons Harvey Augustus and Edwin Cicero, who also were present with their wives, of the work progress on the large farms they were tending. His mind was clear, his voice strong and his sense of humor fully alive. It was an experience for this writer that he shall always remember and cherish.

The children of James Eller and his wife Mary Ann Carlton were: (Records supplied by members of the family.)

- (1) Martha Catherine Eller⁶, b. 24 Feb. 1851; d. 10 May 1862.
- (2) Thomas Hamilton Eller⁶, b. 18 Nov. 1852; d. 6 May 1862.

- (3) Phineas Eller⁶, b. 1854; died young. (Census)
- (4) Harvey Augustus Eller⁶, b. in Wilkes Co., N. C. 7 July 1855; d. on his farm near Bina, N. C., 2 Jan. 1946. He m., 14 Oct. 1877, Mary Eller⁵, b. 4 March 1856; d. 5 July 1946. She was a dau. of David Eller⁵, (Jacob⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) and his wife Katherine Baker. He attended Moravian Falls Academy. He was the mainstay of his father at the home farm and after his marriage engaged in farming and stock raising near Bina. (Then called Berlin, in Ashe Co.) He served as chairman of the Ashe Co. Court and held other positions of trust in his community.

Children:

- (1) Bertha Ruth Eller⁷, b. 6 June 1879. She did not marry.
- (2) Walter Frederick Eller⁷, b. 3 April 1881; m., 10 Sept. 1917, Adrienne Trice Phillips. Family lived in Washington, D. C. where he was engaged in the real estate business.
- (3) Joseph Oscal Eller⁷, b. 20 Feb. 1883. He was engaged in the real estate business in Raleigh, N. C.
- (4) Nannie Clyde Eller⁷, b. 12 July 1885; m., 16 July 1913, Thomas Graybeal. He was a practicing lawyer in Buena Vista, Va. Of issue was a son (1) William Eller Graybeal⁸.
- (5) Henrietta Virginia Eller⁷, b. 19 May 1887.
- (6) Jesse Franklin Eller⁷, b. 19 Feb. 1890.
- (7) Martha Gertrude Eller⁷, b. 13 Jan. 1892; m., 26 Jan. 1922, Fred L. Waddell.
- (5) Ruth America Eller⁶, b. 6 Dec. 1857; m., 24 April 1884, Rev. David Sheldon Hubbell, a Baptist Minister of Smyth Co., Va. Family resided, 1925, on a farm near Mountain Park in Surrey Co., N. C.

Children:

- (1) Jay Broadus Hubbell⁷, b. 8 May 1885 in Smyth Co., Va. He is now, 1955, living at Durham, N. C. as professor of American Literature at Duke

University. He married, 1 June 1918, Lucinda Smith. He graduated A.B. from the Univ. of Richmond in 1905 and received his Master of Arts degree from Harvard Univ. in 1908, and his Ph.D from Columbia Univ. in 1922. Southern Methodist Univ. awarded him the Litt.D degree in 1951. He has had a distinguished career as a teacher, first at Bethel College at Hopkinsville, Ky., next at the Univ. of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, then at Wake Forest, North Carolina, then at Southern Methodist Univ., at Dallas, Texas, and after 1921 as professor of English and Director of Graduate Studies in English at Duke Univ. He served as advisor to the secretary of the U. S. Army in Vienna and as visiting professor Am. Litt. at the Univ. of Vienna in 1949 and as Fulbright Prof. of Am. Litt. at the Univ. of Athens, Greece in 1953. In 1910 he wrote a 243 page book memorializing the distinguished college careers of two of his deceased Eller uncles whose deaths from typhoid brought those careers to an untimely end. See "Who's Who in America," Vol. 28, for a more complete record of the career and achievements of Jay B. Hubbell.

Children:

- (1) Jay Broadus Hubbell Jr.⁸
- (2) David Smith Hubbell⁸.
- (2) Eller Hubbell⁷, died young.
- (3) Paul Eller Hubbell⁷, m. Huna Thompson and resided in Ypsilanti, Michigan. He was a Rhodes Scholar and a veteran of World War I. He was a college teacher.
- (4) Ruth Hubbell⁷. She was a college teacher. Resided in Bristol, Tennessee.
- (6) Adolphus Hill Eller⁶, b., in Wilkes Co., N. C.; 9 April 1861; d. in Winston-Salem, N. C., 7 Dec. 1941. He married, 20 Nov. 1896, Laura W. Newlands, d. 28 May 1838, dau. of Capt. B. A. Newland. He attended

Moravian Falls Academy and in 1881 entered the Univ. of N. C. from which he graduated, with an A. B. degree, in 1885. He then attended Folks Law School at Cilly, N. C. and was admitted to the N. C. bar in 1886. He practiced law in Winston-Salem, N. C. under the firm name of Eller and Starbuck. In 1905 he became Secy. Treas. of the N. C. R. R. and remained in that position until 1913 when he became V. P. and Chairman of the Trust Dept. of the Wachovia Bank and Trust Co. of Winston-Salem. In 1908 he organized and became president of the Standard Building and Loan Association. He was elected to the N. C. State Senate 1905 and from 1908 to 1912 was Chairman of the N. C. State Democratic Commission. He was a trustee of the University of North Carolina, 1905-1933 and Chairman of the Winston-Salem Board of Education 1927-1933. He was Secy and Trustee of the Winston-Salem State Teacher's College for negroes for 30 years and one of the founders of the N. C. Baptist Hospital. He was a member of the Sigma Alpha Epsilon College Fraternity, a member of the Masonic Lodge and of the Baptist Church. (See "Who's Who in America," Vols. 20 and 21.)

Children:

- (1) Mary Eller⁷, died young.
 - (2) John DeWalden Eller⁷. He is married and has a son, James Carlton Eller⁸, b. 6 Jan. 1931.
 - (3) Adolphus Hill Eller Jr.⁷.
- (7) Albert Sidney Johnson Eller⁶, b., in Wilkes Co., N. C., 29 Aug. 1864; d., in Ashe Co., N. C., 9 Feb. 1920. He married, 1st., 19 Sept. 1889, Laura McMillan, b. 16 Aug. 1861; d. 26 July 1908. He married 2nd., Frances Campbell. After attending the Moravian Falls Academy he returned to Bina in Ashe County and resumed farming. He held various public offices and from 1902 to 1910 served as Clerk of the Superior Court of Ashe Co.

Children by 1st. marriage:

- (1) Carlton Reeves Eller⁷, m. Grace Sturgil.
- (2) Anna Agnes Eller⁷, m. Frank R. Jones.
- (3) Beatrice Eller⁷, m. Cicero Faw. Children, (1) Gwin Faw⁸; (2) Stella Faw⁸; (3) Ina Faw⁸; (4) Lenm Faw⁸.
- (4) Mack Eller⁷, m. Hetta Stansberry (Standsberry).
- (5) Alton S. Eller⁷.

Children by 2nd. marriage.

- (6) Bryan Eller⁷.

- (8) Edwin Cicero Eller⁶, b., in Ashe Co., N. C.; 19 Dec. 1866; m. 1st., 22 May 1895, Laura Catherine Graybeal, b. 8 May 1871; d. 23 Dec. 1920. He m. 2nd., 20 Apr. 1924, Susanna Harless. He attended Moravian Falls Academy. He was a merchant and farmer at Bina in Ashe County, North Carolina.

Children by 1st. marriage:

- (1) Ina Maude Eller⁷, m. Fred Fields. The family lived in Allegheny Co., N. C. where it was engaged in farming and stock raising. Children, (1) Ruby Fields⁸; (2) Horace Fields⁸.
- (2) Edwin Cicero Eller, Jr.⁷, m. Ethel Eller. Family lived on a farm at Lansing, Ashe Co., N. C. One child is, (1) Morris Edwin Eller⁸.
- (3) Grace Graybeal Eller⁷, m. Jack Rhodes. He was a merchant in North Wilkesboro, N. C. Two of their children are, (1) Doris Rhodes⁸, and (2) James Rhodes⁸.
- (4) Gladys Eller⁷, m. R. Tipton McNeil, son of Thornton McNeil.
- (5) James Eller⁷, m. Netta Goss.
- (6) Pansy Eller⁷, b. 7 Nov. 1906; d. 2 May 1919.
- (7) Paul Eller⁷.

Children by 2nd. marriage:

- (8) William Truett Eller⁷, b. 26 Feb. 1925; m. Dorothy Reed.

- (9) Franklin Plato Eller⁶, b., in Ashe Co., N. C., 4 April 1869; d. of typhoid, 15 June 1892, just as he had finished his Junior year in the Univ. of North Carolina. He was a brilliant young man who, during his three years as a student, was awarded almost all the honors that his class and the college could give. He was president of his class for three years. He represented the Dialectic Society in inter-society debate twice. He was president of the society. He was editor of the Univ. magazine. He won the Best Debater Medal in the Dialectic Soc. in his sophomore year, an honor that previously had been contested for only by juniors and seniors. He was acclaimed by some of his teachers as one of the most promising young men who ever had attended the Univ. prior to his time. (See Memorial Book, 245 pages, to him and his younger brother John Carlton Eller who died in college of the same dread disease, written by their nephew, Jay B. Hubbell in 1910.)
- (10) John Carlton Eller⁶, b. in Ashe Co., N. C., 30 Oct. 1873; d. of typhoid, 4 July 1896, just as he had returned home after graduating magna cum laude from the Univ. of North Carolina with the degree of Ph B. His record in college fully equalled, if it did not surpass, that of his brilliant brother, Franklin Plato, (supra). He was president of his class for four years, editor of the "White and Blue" 1894-95; editor of the "Tar Heel" in 1895-96; winner of undergraduate honors, each of the four years he was in college; president of the Alpha Theta Phi Club; president of the Philosophical Club; president of the Shakespeare Club; president of the Historical Society and president of the Dialectic Society. He was sub. baseball manager in 1895 and member of the advisory board of athletics in 1896. He was the first honor man in his class with grades averaging well above 90. His untimely death was a great blow to the Univ. that had predicted for him a brilliant career and to his parents who had hardly recovered from the loss of another of their talented sons four years earlier. (Ibid)

JESSE FRANKLIN ELLER

Youngest Son of Simeon Eller, Family XII, p. 177.

FAMILY XVI

JESSE FRANKLIN ELLER⁵, (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) was born in Wilkes Co., N. C., 17 Dec. 1835; d. at his home near Atkins, Smyth Co., Va., 5 Nov. 1900. He married, 28 April 1858, in Wilkes Co., N. C., Mary Ann Laxton, b. 1 Jan. 1840; d. 11 Dec. 1905. He opposed secession in 1861 but when, by popular vote, (May 17, 1861), his native state of North Carolina made its decision to secede he did not hesitate to do what he conceived to be his duty as a local citizen. He assisted in organizing what became Co. K of the 53 N. C. Regt., C.S.A. and was commissioned a First Lieut. On the second day of the Battle of Gettysburg, Capt. Miller of his company was killed and he became captain. He was severely wounded in the second day Battle of the Wilderness, May 9, 1864, which sent him to the hospital, but aside from that absence he served actively and continuously with his company in the Army of Northern Virginia, commanded by General Robert E. Lee, until the end of the war and was with his company at Appomattox when Lee surrendered to General Grant.

In 1869 Capt. Eller moved with his family in a covered wagon to Wapello Co., Iowa where his brothers Harvey, John and William then lived. In 1872 in company with his brothers John and William he moved to Clay County, Nebr. where he homesteaded a farm near the town of Harvard. During these early Nebraska years he joined other homesteaders in founding and building a small Baptist Church on the prairie. He remained on his Nebraska farm until 1880 when he removed to Smyth Co., Virginia and settled on a farm near the village of Atkins. Here he lived until his death, his obituary in a local paper saying in part the following;

"He was an honest man and just. His convictions were strong and he was unbending in his adherence to them. He was a devoted father, and his absorbing aim in life was to inculcate, in his children, character, and to leave them the priceless heritage of worthy example and an unblemished name. He professed the holy

religion of Christ during the second year of the war, and afterward united himself with the Baptist Church. He has ever since been a zealous Christian worker in his church. He was largely instrumental in organizing and building two churches. The latter years of his life were attended by sore affliction and he has been, during most of the time since, practically helpless."

The children of Jesse Franklin Eller⁵ and his wife, Mary Ann Laxton, were as follow; (Family records supplied by his granddaughter, Loula Mabel (Eller) Cahill and Marian Carlton (Eller) Johnson and by his grandsons, Dr. Raymond Eller Kirk and Rear Admiral Ernest McNeill Eller.)

- (1) Oscal Pulaski Eller⁶, b., 28 July 1860, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d. Nov. 1941 at or near Hastings, Nebr. He married M. Eva Wright who died in 1925.

Children:

- (1) Ralph Eller⁷, no further record found.
 - (2) Ruth Eller⁷, no further record found.
- (2) Virginia Eads Eller⁶, b., 2 Aug. 1862, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 22 Jan. 1943, at Bellefont, Penna.; m., 21 Sept. 1881, in Smythe Co., Va., Joseph Alexander Kirk, b., 27 Oct. 1852, in Jefferson Co., Ohio; d., 2 Oct. 1915, at Kearney, Nebr.

Their children were:

- (1) James Earle Kirk⁷, b. 1883; m., 1910, in Omaha, Nebr., Louisa Jones. Family presently lives in Miami, Florida. They have one daughter, namely, (1) Laura Louise Kirk⁸, b. 1912; m. James Barrett and have sons, James Barrett⁹, and Robert Barrett⁹.
- (2) Mabel Eleanor Kirk⁷, b. 1888; d., unmarried, 2 Nov. 1946 at State College, Penna. At time of her death she was Prof. of Secondary Education at Penna. State College.
- (3) Raymond Eller Kirk⁷, b. 24 June 1890, in Hamilton Co., Nebr.; d. 6 Feb. 1957; m., 30 June 1930, Beth Sibley, b. 20 July 1890. Attended State

Normal School at Kearney, Nebr. 1910-13 and graduated from the Univ. of Nebr. with the degree of B.S. in 1915. He then attended Iowa State College at Ames, Iowa receiving a M. S. degree in 1917. Cornell Univ. at Ithica, N. Y. awarded him a Ph.D degree in 1927. He was an instructor in chemistry at Iowa State College 1917-1920 and Asst. Prof. in chemistry at the Univ. of Minn. 1920-1927 and Associate Prof. 1927-1929. He then removed to the Mont. State College where he was head of the Dept. of Chemistry and State Chemist 1929-1931. Since 1931 he has been head of the Dept. of Chemistry of the Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn, N. Y., also Dean of the Graduate School of the Institute since 1944. He served as civilian inspector in the Ordnance Dept., U.S.A., 1917-1918. He was a captain in the Ordnance Reserve 1923-1930 and Major 1930-1942. He belongs to an imposing list of learned societies and is the author and co-author of many scientific articles and treatises in chemistry. He lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. (See "Who's Who in America")

Their children were, (1) Virginia Kirk⁸, b., 14 June 1921, at Minneapolis, Minn.; m., 1946, G. A. (Bill) Mills, b. 1905; d. 1956. They had one son, Richard Kirk Mills⁹, b. 10 Dec. 1947; (2) Josephine Alvira Kirk⁸, b. 18 Oct. 1923, at Minneapolis, Minn., m., 30 May 1947, Victor Komow and have two sons namely Nicholas Komow⁹, b. May 1952 and Anthony Komow⁹, b. 11 April 1955.

(4) Mary Lucille Kirk⁷, b. 10 Feb. 1892; m., 6 May 1920, Thomas Benjamin Bowman Jr. They have three children, namely, (1) Virginia Lucile Bowman⁸, b. 24 July 1921; m., 27 Nov. 1943, James Oliver Younce and have children, (a) James William Younce⁹, b. 20 Oct. 1946; (b) Kendra Louise Younce⁹, b. 26 July 1949; (c) Susan Mary Younce⁹, b. 28 April 1953; (2) Kirk Benjamin

Bowman⁸, b. 23 April 1926; m., 14 Aug. 1949, Janice Ruth Skillstad and have children, (a) Mary Elizabeth Bowman⁹, b. 14 Jan. 1951 and (b) Charles Benjamin Bowman⁹, b. 19 April 1952; (3) Dorothy Joyce Bowman⁸, b. 3 June 1929; m., 10 June 1951, Stanley Joe Lambert and have children, (a) Franklin Kirk Lambert⁹, b. 18 April 1953 and (b) Timothy Carl Lambert⁹, b. 22 May 1955.

(5) Jesse Harold Kirk⁷, b. 21 June 1899; d. 7 Dec. 1945, and lies buried in the Arlington National Cemetery in Washington, D. C. Most of his adult life was spent in the U. S. Army. He had no children.

(3) Junius Arthur Eller⁶, b., 20 April 1866, in Ashe Co., N. C.; d. 12 Jan. 1951 in Smyth Co., Va.; m., 29 Aug. 1888, Georgia Caroline Johnson, b. 1 March 1872. He was a merchandiser of farm machinery, fertilizer and other farm supplies at Marion, Va. until the early 1920's retiring at that time to his farm three miles east of Marion, Va. where he lived the remainder of his life. He was active in community affairs, serving for sixteen years as chairman of the Board of Supervisors in Smyth County and as chairman of the Draft Board in World War II.

Children:

(1) Trulah Folsom Eller⁷, b., 2 July 1889; d. 8 Sept. 1890.

(2) Loula Mabel Eller⁷, b., 27 Jan. 1891; m. Edward Francis Cahill of Penna., b. 12 Aug. 1892. He is a veteran of World War I. No children.

(3) Ethel Joyce Eller⁷, b. 13 March 1893; m., 3 June 1915, Brackett Henry Snidow, b., 22 Nov. 1882. He is an attorney at law at Pembroke, Va. Their children were, (1) Virginia Joyce Snidow⁸, b. 6 May 1916; d. 18 April 1938; she was a graduate of Mary Washington College at Fredericksburg, Va.; (2) Horace Eller Snidow⁸, b. 15 April 1919; m., 7 Aug. 1945, Elna Faye Law,

b. 7 May 1921 at Charleston, Arkansas. He is a graduate of the Virginia Polytechnic Institute of Blacksburg, Va.; (3) Martha Carolyn Snidow⁸, b., 8 July 1921, at Pembroke, Va.; m. Robert S. Radspinner, a civil engineer of Cincinnati, Ohio.

- (4) Myrtle Eller⁷, b. 23 April 1895; m., 29 March 1916, Frank Edward Hash, b. 8 March 1893. He is a farmer at Marion, Va. Their children are, (1) Frank Edward Hash Jr.⁸, b. 21 Nov. 1917; m., 14 Feb. 1941, Mary Nell Mercer; (2) Donald Willis Hash⁸, b. 10 Jan. 1920; m., 1 Feb. 1941, Marie Connor; (3) Charles Vance Hash⁸, b. 17 Oct. 1923; m., 6 June 1946, Sarah Jean Williams; (4) Richard Cameron Hash⁸, b. 28 Oct. 1927; m., 9 Sept. 1948, Sara Jane Blevins; (5) Joseph Clinton Hash⁸, b. 12 Jan. 1930; m., 2 Sept. 1938, Pauline Foti.
- (5) Mary Elizabeth Eller⁷, b. 8 June 1897; m., 12 Oct. 1921, Earle Tabor Walker Cronk of Pembroke, Va., son of a Lutheran Minister. He is an electrical engineer. Their children are, (1) Shirley Madeline Cronk⁸, b. 29 Nov. 1922; m. 16 Aug. 1947, William Wade Lorrick Jr., b. 1 Nov. 1924, at Columbia, S. C.; (2) Earle David Cronk⁸, b. 19 Oct. 1928; m., 30 April 1955, Mary Lou Crowder, b. 10 July 1931 at Roanoke Rapids, N. C. He is a graduate of the Professional Institute of Richmond, Va.; (3) Mary Elizabeth Cronk⁸, b. 10 Feb. 1931, at Richmond, Va.; m., 16 Dec. 1951, Wallace Graham Lloyd, b. 21 July 1928, at Durham, N.C.; (4) Calvin Tabor Cronk⁸, b., 5 March 1940, at Richmond, Va.
- (6) Grace Eller⁷, b. 23 Oct. 1899; m., 26 May 1934, Clyde E. Burton of Kentucky. Their one child was, (1) Clyde Eller Burton⁸, b. 4 July 1935.
- (7) Junius Carlton Eller⁷, b. 30 July 1901; m., 8 Aug. 1925, Virginia Briscoe of Marion, Va. He is a graduate of Virginia Polytechnic Institute and presently is engaged in dairy farming at

Culpepper, Va. Their children are, (1) Ann Carolyn Eller⁸, b. 4 Aug. 1926; m., 3 Nov. 1948, Robert Warren Ector of New Jersey. She is a graduate of the Professional Institute of Richmond, Va.; (2) Virginia Kennon Eller⁸, b. 9 June 1930; m., 4 April 1953, Howard D. Calkins. She is a graduate of the Professional Institute of Richmond, Va.

- (8) Arthur Laxton Eller⁷, b. 10 Oct. 1903; m., 30 June 1928, Margaret Evelyn Britton, b. 22 June 1902. He is a farmer at Chilhowie, Va. Their children are, (1) Margaret June Eller⁸, b. 21 April 1930. She is a graduate of Virginia Intermont College; (2) Arthur Laxton Eller Jr.⁸, b. 5 Nov. 1933. He is a graduate of Virginia Polytechnic Institute; (3) Edward Britton Eller⁸, b. 4 Sept. 1935. He graduated from Marion College, Marion, Va.
- (9) Henry Clay Eller⁷, b. 9 Oct. 1905; m., 15 July 1930, Halley Katherine Harris, b. 21 May 1910. He is a farmer at Marion, Va. Their children are, (1) Mary Katherine Eller⁸, b. 1 May 1931; m., 4 Aug. 1948, Jesse Clayton Lane; (2) Martha Neff Eller⁸, b. 5 April 1932; m., 14 Aug. 1953, Norman Allen Rogers of Texas, son of a Baptist Minister. She is a graduate of the Virginia Intermont College of Bristol, Va., also of the School of Music of the Baptist Theological Seminary, Louisville, Kentucky; (3) Henry Clay Eller Jr.⁸, b. 22 April 1933; d. 30 June 1933; (4) Elizabeth Ann Eller⁸, b. 19 March 1936.
- (10) Ruby Evelyn Eller⁷, b. 8 Sept. 1907; m., 3 July 1933, Hershel Preston Richardson, b. 19 March 1914. She graduated from the Virginia Intermont College at Bristol, Va. He is a dairy farmer at Atkins, Va. Their children are, (1) Evelyn Page Richardson⁸, b. 12 Oct. 1934. She is a graduate of Mary Washington College of the Univ. of Va. at Fredericksburg, Va.; (2) Hershel Preston Richardson Jr.⁸, b. 23 March 1936. He was awarded an American Farmer's Citation at

the convention of the National Future Farmers of America in 1955.

- (11) Joseph Burton Eller⁷, b. 18 March 1900; m., June 1938, Thelma Wygal of Marion, Va. He is a farmer at Marion, Va. Their children are, (1) Joseph Burton Eller Jr.⁸, b. 25 Sept. 1941; (2) Judy Elizabeth Eller⁸, b. 2 Dec. 1947.
- (12) Fred Sherrill Eller⁷, b. 14 Nov. 1910; d. 19 April 1911.
- (13) Jack Hundley Eller⁷, b. 24 Dec. 1911; m., 17 Oct. 1940, Peggy Ann Delp of Wytheville, Va. He graduated from the Virginia Polytechnic Institute and presently is District Mgr. of Southern States, Inc. at Richmond, Va. They have one child namely, (1) Sharon Rebecca Eller⁸, b. 2 Oct. 1943 at Pearisburg, Giles Co., Va.

- (4) Quincy Aswell Eller⁶, b. 15 Nov. 1867, in Ashe Co., N. C.; d., 25 May 1956 at his home in Abingdon, Va. He married, 12 Jan. 1904, Mary Sanders, b., 27 Oct. 1881, in Washington Co., Va. Mr. Eller was a prominent citizen of his town and county. In 1902 he and Mr. James L. Vance formed a partnership which in 1903 was incorporated under the name of James L. Vance and Co. The business grew to become a successful chain of hardware, farm and building supply stores in south west Virginia. The company also owned and operated a fertilizer manufacturing plant. In 1926 the company was reorganized as The Vance Company with Mr. Eller as the active Vice President, a position he held until his retirement from active business in 1952.

Mr. Eller was president of the Abingdon Motor Co., director of the National Bank of Chilhowie, Va. and an original member of the Town Council serving in that capacity until 1952. He also was a member of the Board of Trustees of the Johnson Memorial Hospital and active in all worthwhile civic and philanthropic movements in the community where he lived.

Children:

- (1) Frances Sanders Eller⁷, b. 9 Jan. 1907. She is

a teacher of organ and piano at Virginia Inter-mont College, Bristol, Va. She did not marry.

- (2) Marian Carlton Eller⁷, b. 8 April 1914; m., 2 Nov. 1940, Joseph Alfred Johnson, b., 29 Oct. 1917. Family lives at Abingdon, Va. where he is owner and manager of the Abingdon Motor Co., Inc. Their children are, (1) Joseph Alfred Johnson Jr.⁸, b. 22 July 1941; (2) Marion Eller Johnson⁸, a son b. 30 Aug. 1943. Family lives at Abingdon, Va.

- (5) Edward Everett Eller⁶, b., 12 Feb. 1870, in Wapello Co., Iowa; d., 18 Oct. 1955; m., 30 July 1896, Elizabeth Rebecca McNiel (McNeill), b., 2 April 1879; d. 5 May 1956. She was a dau. of Peter McNiel (McNeill) and his wife Maryann B. Phillips and granddaughter of John McNiel and his wife Rachel Eller⁴, dau. of John Eller³, (Peter², George Michael¹). (See under Eller Family VI herein.) Mr. Eller spent his youth with his parents in Iowa and Smyth Co., Va. and settled in North Wilkesboro, Wilkes Co., N. C., about 1905. After teaching in the public schools in Wilkes Co. for a time he established a poultry business later named the E. E. Eller Produce Co. This company was the first market for unlimited quantities of poultry and produce in north west North Carolina and was attributed by agricultural authorities as being responsible for the poultry industry that gave Wilkes County the leadership among other counties in the state. Mr. Eller was a leader in the community wherein he lived. He and Mrs. Eller were members of the Baptist Church wherein he was a member of the Board of Deacons and treasurer of the benevolent fund of the church for more than thirty years. He was a charter member of the North Wilkesboro Kiwanis Club and a member of Wilkesboro Council of the Junior Order. In gratitude for his services to his town and county a fund in aid to higher education in Western N. C. and Virginia was established in his name after his death. This fund will be operated by a trustee and used to supply a one year

scholarship to a senior in a Wilkes Co. high school who best demonstrates the Christian spirit of service, integrity, generosity of nature and kindness exemplified in the life of Mr. Eller.

The children of Edward Everett Eller⁶ and his wife, Elizabeth Rebecca McNiel (McNeill), were:

- (1) Mary Elizabeth Eller⁷, b. 10 Sept. 1897; m., 29 Oct. 1919, William Marvin McCully. Family lives at Salisbury, N. C.

Children:

- (1) William Marvin McCully Jr.⁸, b. 16 May 1921; m., 29 April 1943, Jane Ducey, dau. of Capt. John Ducey, b. 1 May 1924. He is a Commander in the Naval Air Force. They presently have children, (1) Sunny Cahell McCully⁹, b. 28 Jan. 1944; (2) William Shea McCully⁹, b. 9 Feb. 1953.
- (2) Edward Eller McCully⁸, b. 14 July 1925; m., 29 Nov. 1952, Dora Jean Seibert, b. 3 Dec. 1930, dau. of James Robert Seibert. They presently have children, (1) Robert Edward McCulley⁹, b. 22 Feb. 1954; (2) Patrick Steven McCulley⁹, b. 8 Nov. 1956.
- (2) Edward Everitt Eller Jr.⁷, b. 7 Feb. 1901; d. 23 Dec. 1905.
- (3) Ernest McNeill Eller⁷, b., 23 Jan. 1903, at Marion, Va.; m., 27 May 1926, Agnes Fogle Pfohl, b. 16 Oct. 1902. She is a dau. of Herbert Augustus Pfohl, a leader in business in Winston-Salem, N. C. and in the overall financial management of the Moravian Church. Mr. Eller graduated with honors from the U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis, Md. in 1925 with the degree of B. S. In 1934 he received his M. A. degree from George Washington Univ. He advanced through successive grades to Commodore in 1946 and in 1954 was retired from active service as a Rear Admiral. His impressive record as a writer, teacher and naval officer,

which included membership on the staff of Admiral Nimitz in World War II, is described in Vol. 29 of "Who's Who in America." Among his writings is a historical, legendary and contemporary account of the Moravians and their settlement in western North Carolina. He recently resigned as Director of Engineering at Bucknell Univ. at Lewisburg, Penna. to become Director of the Naval History Division of the Navy Department in Washington, D. C.

Children:

- (1) Peter McNeill Pfohl Eller⁸, b., 24 Aug. 1937. Valedictorian of his class in Severn School, Annapolis, 1954; presently a chemical engineering student at Johns Hopkins Univ.
- (2) John Christian Eller⁸, b., 29 Nov. 1940. Presently attending Severn School and a leader in his class.
- (4) Franklin Peter Eller⁷, b. 10 March 1905; m., 1 Oct. 1929, Ethel Webb of Baton Rouge, La. They have two children.
 - (1) Peter McNeill Eller⁸.
 - (2) Edward E. Eller⁸.
- (6) Ellen Eller⁶, b., 1873; d., 1883. She and her brother Manley and sister Louise died of diphtheria in the same week and year.
- (7) Manley Toy Eller⁶, b., 1875; d., 1883.
- (8) Louise Eller⁶, b., 1877; d., 1883.
- (9) Benjamin Hill Eller⁶, b., 20 Dec. 1878 at Harvard, Nebr.; d. 5 Jan. 1948; m. 1st., 13 March 1901, at Atkins, Va., Melissa Belle Cornett, of Grayson Co., Va., b., 24 April 1873; d. 8 May 1933. He m., 2nd. 28 March 1936, at New Albany, Ind., Edna Tribner, b. 9 June 1894. The family lived first, and until June of 1925, at Marion, Va. where he was successively a

farmer, school teacher and merchant. In 1925 he removed to North Wilkesboro, N. C., later going to Asheville, N. C. where he was manager of the Asheville Branch of Farmer's Federation Inc. In 1932 he joined Armour and Company and was sent to New Albany, Ind. as manager of the company's produce company at that place.

Children:

- (1) Dean Hill Eller⁷, b. 14 Dec. 1901; m., 28 Dec. 1925, in North Wilkesboro, N. C., Sudie May Moore, b., 9 May 1904, in Concord, N. C. He is president of the Clark Feed and Supply Co. of Greensburg, Ky., Treas. of B. & M. Chix, Inc., Louisville, Ky. and Broiler Supervisor, Armour Creameries, Louisville, Ky. Their children are, (1) Martha Moore Eller⁸, b. 30 June 1931 at Asheville, N. C.; m., 17 Dec. 1954, Leslie Abbott Jr., b., 15 July 1928, at Louisville, Ky. He is an architect in Louisville, Ky. where he and his family live.
- (2) Katherine Laxton Eller⁷, b. 24 May 1903, at Atkins, Va.; m., 1st., 14 Jan. 1926, at North Wilkesboro, N. C., George Stuart Parlier Sr., b. 11 Nov. 1900, at Wilkesboro, N. C.; m., 2nd., 2 Feb. 1935, at New Albany, Ind., Irvin Lee Darnell, b. 18 Nov. 1906. He is a Diesel Engr. Family presently living at New Albany, Ind. Children by first marriage, (1) George Stuart Parlier Jr.⁸, b. 3 Dec. 1926; m., 7 March 1946, at New Albany, Ind., Jane Lee King, b., 13 Jan. 1927, at New Albany. He is in the insurance business at Terra Haute, Ind. where he and his family presently live.
- (3) LeRoy Fulton Eller⁷, b., 11 June 1904, at Marion, Va.; m., 19 April 1923, at Hagerstown, Md., Margaret Hassinger, b., 27 May 1905 at Abingdon, Va. The family presently lives at Gate City, Va. They have one daughter, namely, (1) Margaret Louise Eller⁸, b., 3 Jan. 1925, at Abingdon, Va.; m., 31 March 1946, at New Orleans, La.,

James Boyd Fugate, b. 20 Nov. 1920, at Clinchport, Va.

(4) McRae Eller⁷, b. 1906; d. at age of three months.

(5) Lillian Watkins Eller⁷, b. 19 Jan. 1909, at Marion, Va.; m., 1st., 18 Feb. 1926, at North Wilkesboro, N. C., Worth Edwin Morrison, b., 14 Feb. 1904, at Wilkesboro, N. C.; d., 6 April 1936, at Wilkesboro. He was a hardware merchant. She m. 2nd., 17 Jan. 1939, at Columbia, S. C., Pierce Embree Cook, D.D., b. 3 Aug. 1911, at Chesterfield, S. C. He is a Methodist Minister and District Supt. of the South Carolina Conference. Family presently living at Orangeburg, S. C. No children by first marriage and two by second as follows, (1) Pierce Embree Cook Jr.⁸, b., 25 May 1944, at Conway, S. C.; (2) Lillian Carol Cook⁸, b., 25 May 1946, at Conway, S. C.

(10) Mollie Evelyn Eller⁶, b., 11 May 1881; d. 19 July 1940; m., 6 Aug. 1915, William Heggie McNiel (McNeill), b., 12 Apr. 1879; d., 15 Jan. 1925. He was a brother of the wife of her brother Edward Everett Eller and son of Peter McNiel (McNeill) and his wife Maryann B. Phillips. (See McNiel Family herein.) Family lived in North Wilkesboro, N. C. where he was engaged in the merchandising business, in later years being associated with his brother-in-law, Edward Everitt Eller⁶.

Children:

- (1) Frank McNiel⁷, (McNeill) b., 13 Jan. 1916, twin with Mary Frances next below. He m. May 1941, Marie Johnson.
- (2) Mary Frances McNiel⁷, (McNeill), b. 13 Jan. 1916, twin with Frank next above. She m., Oct. 1941, Fred H. Bradford.
- (3) Robert McNiel⁷, (McNeill), b. 1918; d. 14 Oct. 1923.
- (4) Margaret McNiel⁷, (McNeill), b. 27 Sept. 1920; m., 1940, Thomas Allen Blizzard.

- (5) Edward Eller McNiel⁷, (McNeill), b. 7 Oct. 1922; m., May 1939, Edna Williams. They have children, (1) Judith McNiel⁸ (McNeill), b. 25 April 1940; (2) Patricia McNiel⁸ (McNeill), b. 3 Dec. 1941; (3) Edward Eller McNiel⁸ (McNeill), b. 28 July 1945.
- (11) Mattie Edith Eller⁶, b., 14 July 1883; d. 17 May 1933. She was a teacher in the public schools of North Wilkesboro, N. C. She never married.
- (12) Emma Chloe Eller⁶, b., 16 May 1885 at Atkins, Va.; still living 1956. She was a teacher in the public schools of North Wilkesboro, N. C., now retired. She never married. She lives presently in North Wilkesboro, N. C.

HOOK FAMILY

Intermarried with Eller Family XIII, page 188 herein.

The following chapter on the Hook family has been included to record new information on the early generations of the family not heretofore published and to add some new dates and names to later generations. The reader is referred to three books written earlier by this author which give much additional information on the family. These books are "James Hook and Virginia Eller", published in 1925, "Capt. James Hook of Greene Co., Pa.", published in 1951 and "Smith, Grant and Irons Families of New Jersey's Shore Counties", published in 1955. They will be found in many libraries.

The Hook family originated in the south of England, its name deriving apparently from the manor of Houch, pronounced Huke, later spelled Hooke, located in the Parish of Titchfield in Hampshire where it still exists. This old manor is mentioned in the Domesday Survey and the name pronounced Huke the same as Hook and Hooke are pronounced in most of England and Ireland today. One Eustace de la Hooke held lands at Houch in Norman times. (Harleian Mss. 1473, f. 82 and 1096.) The French "de la" gave way to Atthooke and Attehooke as the language, was anglicized and finally was simplified to Hooke and Hook. The names Delahook and Athook are found today in England and the United States.

The name Hooke is recorded in earliest surname times. One Sir Richard Hooke Knt. served in Scotland under Edward I (1272-1307). (Viz. York 1584) The name appears in Somerset in 1255 and in Surrey in 1325. The files at Somerset House in London are replete with Hooke wills and records dating back to the 13th and 14th centuries. The family ranged from small land owners to gentlemen preferred of kings, including knights, lords, Members of Parliament, great merchants, ship captains, mayors of cities, high churchmen and aldermen. One Henry Hooke was Archdeacon of York (1617-1623). Robert Hooke of Southampton was one of the world's great scientists. Nathaniel Hook was a noted historian. James Hook (1746-1826) was a noted composer and organist while his sons James and Theodore Edward were novelists and writers of prominence.

James Clarke Hook of London was a painter of note and a full member of the Royal Academy. Alderman Humphrey Hook (1580-1659) of Bristol was a wealthy merchant of great influence, owner of seven manors in Gloucestershire, Member of Parliament in both the long and short sessions and one of the beneficiaries of the Agamenticus patent which was the founding nucleus of our state of Maine. His son William (1612-1652), came to this new land in 1635 and was styled "Governor" in 1638-1640. His descendants are found today in many parts of the United States. (See "Humphrey Hooke of Bristol" by Frederick W. Todd, 1938. Also see chapter VIII and appendix of "Rural Life in Hampshire" by W. W. Capes, London 1901.)

FAMILY I

The Hook family of this genealogy descended from THOMAS HOOKE¹ who is said to have come to the state of Maryland on the "Goulden Wheat Sheaf," of London, Capt. James Connaway commanding, in April 1668. The passengers were mostly redemptioners but a document signed by Capt. Connaway in August of 1668 declared that he had used his rights in so far as Thomas Hooke¹ and three others were concerned thus giving the impression that they had been transported on some special terms. Tradition tells us that Connaway was the uncle of Thomas Hooke¹ but this writer has found no records to prove it. Thomas Hooke¹ did name his first child James which may have some significance.

Thomas Hooke¹ was listed as a taxable freeman in Maryland in 1677 when he was assessed thirty pounds of tobacco to help the colony pay for an expedition against the Nanticote Indians. He was the only Hooke or Hook in the colony to be assessed. He was again assessed thirty pounds by the General Assembly in 1681 to help pay expenses for the "Public Good." On this latter date one Jeremiah Hooke was on the tax list also. (Md. Archives, Vol. 7, pp. 97 and 209.)

Thomas Hooke's land on West River about ten miles south of Annapolis is mentioned in the Provincial Court records of May 1694. It was located near land owned by Thomas Tench and Richard Galloway. (Liber TL, #1, p. 94 at Annapolis, Md.) On 23 Sept. 1697 Thomas Hooke¹ wrote his will. In it he

described himself as being of Prince George County and willed his property to his sons James and Thomas with the provision that both sons remain with their mother, "until they be on and twenty years of Eage." (Liber 1, folio 4, Prince George Co., Md. Wills). His wife, Annaple Hooke, signed the Administration Bond on May 26, 1698. On July 24, 1699, John Wright and his wife Annaple, administrators of Thomas Hooke's estate, appeared and swore to the inventory of the estate, indicating that Annaple Hook had married John Wright meantime. One could question if Annaple was her correct name or if it was not meant to be written Annable or Arrabella. To this writer Annaple appeared to be the correct spelling despite the fact that her son James named one of his daughters Arrabella.

The children of Thomas Hooke¹ and his wife Annaple were:

- (1) James Hooke², b. after 1680; d. 1738; m. about 1706, Margaret Thrasher who seems to have been related to the Brooke and Lee families and probably the Magruder and Beale families as well. All records of him spell the name Hook which was the spelling used in later generations. (See Hook Family II, page 293 for children.)
- (2) Thomas Hooke², b. after 1682. The only record that could apply to him appears in the register of the Queen Anne Parish, in Prince George County, Md., when on the 19th day of June 1710 one Thomas Hook subscribed 100 pounds of tobacco for use by the Vestry of the parish to be "disposed of as they see fit."

JAMES HOOK²

Son of Thomas Hooke¹, pages 291, 292.

FAMILY II

JAMES HOOK², (Thomas¹) was born probably about 1680 and died in 1738. He m., about 1706, Margaret Thrasher, dau. of Benjamin and Mary Thrasher (Thresher). The administration bond of his estate, (he left no will), was signed on July 3, 1738 by Margaret Hook, "widow of the deceased" and by James Lee and was witnessed by Lucy and Isaac Brooke. The inventory of the estate of Benjamin Thrasher, the father, doubtless, of Margaret Hook, was signed, 18 May 1741, by James and Mary Lee as "near relatives" and by John Jackson and Ninian Beale. John Beale signed as creditor. Shortly thereafter, on 22 March 1742, Mary Thrasher of Prince George County, Md., widow, recorded a gift amounting to seven pounds current money made on 21 March 1703 (sic) to each of her seven children as follows: (1) Thomas Thrasher; (2) Mary Thrasher; (3) John Thrasher; (4) William Thrasher; (5) Sarah Thrasher; (6) Margaret Thrasher and (7) Benjamin Thrasher. Of these children Mary, doubtless, became the wife of James Lee and Margaret the wife of James Hook². (Deed Book Y, p. 626, Prince George Co., Md.) In 1727 Benjamin Thrasher, the father-in-law, doubtless, of James Hook² recorded the gift of a dark grey mare to James Hook, Jr.³, son of James Hook². (Liber M., folio 174, Prince George Co., Md. Deeds.) On 26 Aug. 1740 James Hook Jr.³ was made the recipient of another gift when John Magruder, his wife Susanna concurring, gave 150 acres of land on the mouth of Ketankin Creek, (in what is now Frederick Co., Md.), to "my good friend James Hook." (Liber Y, folio 195, Prince George Co., Md. Deeds.) This substantial gift to James Hook Jr.³ offers an interesting opportunity to an enterprising member of the family to ferret out the motive and reason therefor and to determine if a family relationship might not have prompted it.

James Hook², the final "e" in his name was dropped in his generation, lived near his parental home until 1744, when, calling himself a planter, he was given a lifetime lease by John Bradford on 150 acres of land on Hegoe Branch (probably now Sligo Branch) located in what is now the

northern part of the District of Columbia, Washington, D.C., near Sligo Mill Road. Doubtless this land was part of "Bradford's Rest" on Rock Creek, containing 2648 acres, that was surveyed to John Bradford, 13 June 1713, to which was added 584 acres on 20 Sept. 1713. The lease was dated Aug. 9, 1714. (Liber E, folio 393, Prince George Co., Md. Deeds.) He was to have and hold this land "for and during the natural life of him, the said James Hook, Margaret his wife and his daughter Mary and the longest liver of them." The yearly rental was to be "500 pounds of tobacco in casque, clear of all manner of trash and ground leaves." James Hook² was living upon this land in 1726 as indicated in the will of John Bradford and the widow was still there when James Hook died in 1738.

James Hook² was one of the organizers of the Rock Creek Parish of the Church of England in Maryland erected on land given to the new parish by Colonel John Bradford. On Sept. 18, 1719 he subscribed 200 pounds of tobacco "toward erecting a chappel to serve the inhabitants of the Eastern Branch of Rock Creek." He was the seventh largest subscriber. Shortly thereafter he was chosen a member of the committee to select the site for the new chapel. He was elected a warden of the parish on Apr. 10, 1732 and on March 26 of the following year was made a vestryman. (Prince George Parish Records, Rock Creek, Md.) The parish is still flourishing at Rock Creek Church Road and Webster Streets in Washington, D. C. where the present church, part of it built in 1775, occupies the same beautiful site of the first one. The graves of the pioneer members are indicated by a single memorial marker that stands near the church entrance under a great white oak tree. The estate of James Hook² was appraised July 26, 1739 and signed by James Hook³ and John Hook³ as creditors and kin and by John Magruder as creditor. (Prince George Co., Md. records.)

The children of James Hook² and his wife Margaret Thrasher were:

- (1) Mary Hook³, (James², Thomas¹) b. Nov. 17, 1708 (Queen Anne Parish Record). Margaret Hook, probably the same as Mary, married Thomas Fee 6 Oct. 1733. (Prince George Parish records.)

- (2) Arrabella Hook³, (James², Thomas¹) m. John Giles and had a son James Giles. (Deed Book M, folio 173, Prince George Co., Md.)
- (3) Rachel Hook³, (James², Thomas¹), m. Feb. 25, 1731, Robert Owings. (Prince George Parish records.) Robert Owings died in 1764/65 and on 25 Feb. 1765 the bond of Rachel Owen (sic), executrix of the will of Robert Owens (sic) was signed by her brother, James Hook and John Simpson as Sureties. (Test Proceedings, Vol. 41, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.) The will of Robert Owings was dated 14 May 1762 in Frederick Co., Md. and probated 25 Feb. 1765. It mentioned his wife Rachel, executrix, and children, (1) Thomas Owings⁴; (2) Robert Owings⁴; (3) John Owings⁴; (4) James Owings⁴; (5) Owen Owings⁴; (6) David Owings⁴; (7) Margaret Clerk⁴; (8) Lydia Piles⁴; (9) Rachel Harper⁴. The will was witnessed by Arthur Nelson, James Hook and John Simpson. (Liber A, No. 1, folio 230, Frederick Co., Md. Wills.) The name was spelled Owings in most places but occasionally the spelling was Owens or Owen.
- (4) Samuel Hook³, (James², Thomas¹) probably a son. A Samuel Hook brought suit against Philip Boatman (Botaman) in the Aug. 1754 court of Frederick County, Md.
- (5) James Hook³, (James², Thomas¹) was born in Prince George Co., Md., say about 1716, and died in lower Frederick Co., Md. in 1802. He was married twice, the name of his first wife, the mother of all his children being unknown. His second wife was Mrs. Elizabeth Northcraft with whom he signed marriage articles 15 Feb. 1768. (Liber K, folio 1225, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.) She was the widow of Edward Northcraft of Frederick Co. whose will was dated 17 June 1766 and probated 14 Aug. 1766. (Liber 1, folio 266, Frederick Co. Wills.) There were no children by the second marriage. (See Hook family III, p. 297 for children, also see p. 312.)

- (6) John Hook³, (James², Thomas¹) was born in Prince George Co., Md., say about 1718, (see p. 312), and died in lower Frederick Co., Md. in 1761. He married, Sarah, some say Sarah Simpson and others Sarah Snowden. The writer would guess Sarah Snowden because her second son was named John Snowden Hook. See Hook Family IV, p. 306 for children.
- (7) Sarah Hook³, b. 18 May 1724. She is said to have married Abraham Lakin Jr., son of Abraham and Martha (Lee) Lakin. The family lived in lower Frederick Co., Md. and had children as follows. (See the book "Capt. James Hook of Greene Co., Pa.", pp. 69-79.)
- (1) Eleanor Lakin⁴, b. 28 Jan. 1745.
 - (2) Deborah Lakin⁴, b. 5 Dec. 1746.
 - (3) Benjamin Lakin⁴, b. 21 Dec. 1748.
 - (4) John Lakin⁴, b. 28 Dec. 1750.
 - (5) Sarah Lakin⁴, b. 28 April 1755; m. Richard Duckett Wells.
 - (6) Abraham Lakin⁴, b. 29 Dec. 1757; m., 18 July 1788, Mary Ungleby.
 - (7) Daniel Lakin⁴, b. 20 Jan. 1759; m., 30 Jan. 1787 Ann Shekels.
 - (8) Nancy Lakin⁴, b. 27 Sept. 1762; m., 25 June 1788, Abraham Deaver.
- (8) Stephen Hook³, may have been a son. A Stephen Hook married Dorothy Barklett, in Queen Annes Co., Md., 6 Feb. 1757. (St. Luke's Parish Records, Queen Annes Co., Md.)

JAMES HOOK JR.³

Son of James Hook², Family II, page 293.

FAMILY III

JAMES HOOK JR.³ (James², Thomas¹), was born, say about 1716, (see p. 312) in Prince George Co., Md. and died in lower Frederick Co., Md. in 1802. He was married twice, first, this writer guesses, to a daughter of George and Parnell Fee, and second to Mrs. Elizabeth Northcraft with whom he signed marriage articles 15 Feb. 1768. (Liber K, folio 1225, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.) She was the widow of Edward Northcraft of Frederick Co. whose will was dated 17 June 1766 and probated 14 Aug. 1766. (Liber 1, folio 266, Frederick Co., Md. Wills.)

The Fee family in Maryland began with George and Parnell Fee who had children Thomas, Rachel and Elizabeth and probably another son George. The son Thomas probably was the Thomas Fee who married, 6 Oct. 1733, as his first wife, Margaret Hook³, (James², Thomas¹). She probably died soon, after which he married a Miss Thrasher and had children, (1) George Fee who married an Archer; (2) John Fee, b. 13 March 1757, who married Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Bradford of Greene Co., Pa.; (3) Mary Fee who married Richard Jackson who built Fort Jackson on the Tenmile Creek in Greene County, Pa. He died in 1793; (4) Ruth Fee married an Owen. Thomas Fee, married 3rd., Sarah Lieth (Lyeth), dau. of Robert and Sarah (Lakin) Lieth (Lyeth) and had a family of 10 children. She was a sister of Mary Lieth (Lyeth) who married Capt. James Hook⁴, Family V, page 313. (See "The Tenmile Country and its Pioneer Families", Vol. VI, pp. 39-42 by Howard L. Leckey.)

James Hook³ is first found in the records in 1727 when Benjamin Thrasher, his grandfather doubtless, made him a gift of a dark grey mare. (Liber M, folio 174, Prince George Co., Md. Deeds.) The next record was found in the November 1739 court of Prince George County when he was appointed overseer of the road from "Monocacy to Shenandoah Mountain." This road would have been in the southern part of what in 1748 became Frederick County, Md. On 26 August 1740 John Magruder, his wife Susanna concurring, conveyed to his "good friend James Hook" by a deed of gift "150 acres

of land on the mouth of Ketauken Creek which falls into the Potomac River about ten miles north of Monocacy." (Liber Y, folio 195, Prince George Co., Md. Deeds.) This was part of a tract of land called "Ketanken (Catoctin) Bottom" containing 250 acres that was granted to John Magruder 4 Jan. 1731. The motive back of this gift is not known but tradition with no records of any kind to support it, says that Thomas Hook¹, grandfather of James Hook³, married a Magruder.

James Hook³, on 27 Nov. 1740, conveyed to his "loving brother John Hook³, by deed of gift, fifty acres of this land. (Liber Y, folio 244, Prince George Co., Md. Deeds.) On 4 April 1754 John Hook³ deeded this same fifty acres back to his brother James Hook³. (Liber E, folio 412, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.) In the August Court of 1754 Richard Ancrum entered an action against James Hook³. John Hook³ testified for Ancrum and was in court ten days for this purpose. In an action of John Jacobs against Richard Norwood, in June of 1755, James and John Hook were on opposite sides. It would seem from these court records that the two Hook brothers were then on unfriendly terms. If this was true the rift must have disappeared after John's death in 1761, because it is said that John's two sons lived for a time with their Uncle James at the latter's plantation, and, as will be seen, both named sons of theirs after him and his children.

On 1 February 1763 a special warrant was granted to James Hook³ out of the Land Office of Maryland for the resurvey of a tract of land called Kittocton Bottom in Frederick County. The resurvey was made and a certificate returned to the Land Office showing that 1533 acres of vacant land had been added. Evidently this 1533 acres included the whole of the 250 acres that had been granted to John Magruder in 1731. Hook carelessly neglected to pay the caution money (earnest money) within the time limit required to make the title clear, a fact that later became known to one Thomas French who came forward, paid the caution money and requested that a warrant for the land be issued to him as "first discoverer." Accordingly, on 10 Feb. 1774 the warrant was issued to him and, on 26 July 1774, renewed for an additional period of six months. The land was resurveyed and 1265 acres laid out for him. Hook contested the pro-

ceedings and succeeded, on 22 March 1775, in obtaining an assignment of the 1265 acres from Thomas French and renaming the grant "Hooks Neglect Recovered by Hard Struggle" by which name the grant is now recorded. What Hook paid to French for the assignment was not learned by this writer but the caution money Hook paid amounted to 63 pounds and 5 shillings for the land and 3 pounds and 17 shillings for the improvements on same. (Liber BC and GS #52, Patent Book, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.)

The land was again surveyed 24 March 1788, found to contain 1002 acres and given the name of "Hooks Conclusion" a name suggesting that, at long last, the proper metes and bounds and acreage of the property had been established and that the owner of it, without further question, was James Hook. It was willed by him to his bachelor son James Samuel Hook who lived on it until his death in 1820. On 23 January 1821 three hundred acres of the property including the "mansion house of the late James Hook" was sold to Patrick McGill Jr. who had married Mary Davis Hook⁵, dau. of Daniel Hook⁴ and granddaughter of James Hook³ and a niece of James Samuel Hook⁴. After Patrick McGill Jr. died, 4 Oct. 1862, the plantation became the property of his daughter Sarah Eleanor and her husband John Lloyd Belt. (Liber J. S. #12, pp. 249, 380, 383, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.)

James Hook³ owned other land that he had acquired over the years by purchase or grant. One of these tracts, called "Daniel's Diligence," containing 394 acres, was surveyed for James Hook³, 23 Sept. 1786, patented to him in 1789 and given by him to his son Daniel Hook⁴, 22 Dec. 1789. This land was partly a resurvey on a tract originally called "Thrashers Chance" that had been surveyed for Thomas Thrasher, 5 Aug. 1763. It was located at the west end of Jefferson Township (election district) on the main road leading from Frederick, Md. to Harpers Ferry. It also, probably, was part of another tract of 110 acres called "Thrashers Lot" that was surveyed for Thomas Thrasher, 26 July 1750. At the time of his death James Hook³ owned probably as much as 1500 acres, the main acreage being the home plantation of 1002 acres which bore the name of "Hook's Conclusion". The old "Hook's Conclusion" house, built

probably as early as 1760-1775 and later called "Potomac Hills", still stands some two miles north west of Point of Rocks, Maryland on the road leading from that town to Jefferson and Brunswick. Its walls of solid stone 2 feet 4 inches thick, its high ceilinged, well proportioned rooms bear strong evidence of mid 18th century construction. The north wing, constructed principally of wood and rough cast, that was added in 1812/13 has been removed so that now only the original structure remains. This writer saw and photographed the exterior of the house in October 1924. He regrets that he did not have professional pictures taken inside and outside of the house at the time. He particularly regrets not having photographed the plain but handsome stairway in the front hall which he remembers so well. He also remembers the high ceilinged, nearly square but well proportioned rooms with fireplaces in each, the basement kitchen and its stairway, the latter with a ceiling hung landing, leading to the back hall and dining room above and the two north porches, one above the other, that overlooked the terraced gardens on the north and the lovely hills beyond. On the south, remnants of the slave quarters and cook house could then be seen and down the hill to the eastward the springhouse. The farther view southward embraced the high rolling hills that border the north bank of the Potomac River that formed the border of the plantation for several miles on the south and west.

Emanuel Hine owned the plantation during the early years of the present century. His daughter, May Hine, in a letter addressed to this writer, on 27 Nov. 1923, told of "quite a large cemetery on the place, near the house" that was clearly evident but without gravestone when her father "took possession twenty years ago." Others confirmed the presence of such a cemetery but say it was for slaves and their kin and that the family burying ground was near the river and destroyed when the B. & O. Railroad was built in 1830-1835. "Potomac Hills has been a wonderful place," her letter continued and, "has a history well worth recording." She enclosed an account of the mansion house written by pupils of a school near by which spoke of the spiral stairway and the "ponderous iron lock" in the hall "fitted with a gigantic key of ten or more inches" and stated that

"one of the doors leading into the hall is still provided with a ponderous brass lock and brass key of great length and curious workmanship." "In the basement," the account continued, "is found the crane used in cooking; also an old ash hopper for obtaining lye from wood ashes and a huge round flat stone upon which the corn was pounded for meal." One room in the house, the account tells us, "was devoted to the interest of a large Masonic Order which had recorded members from Maryland and Virginia" and "when abandoned for that purpose was used for a Ball room." During the McGill ownership, according to the account, (1821-1862) "a private school of high character was conducted there" wherein "residents of the neighborhood and adjacent towns were instructed."

A trunk full of old letters, receipts and journals, one journal having entries as early as 1759 were removed from the old house some forty or fifty years ago when it was abandoned for living purposes. They indicate that James Hook was not only the operator of a plantation but also a merchant and lender of money and produce to his neighbors as well. These papers presently are in the possession of Mr. L. West Schnauffer of Brunswick, Md.

The will of James Hook³ was dated 18 June 1798 and proved 12 Oct. 1802. It mentioned no wife and gave "Hooks Conclusion containing 1002 acres; also all other lands that I may die possessed of; also 25 negroes (all named); also all horses, cattle, sheep, hogs, household furniture and plantation utensils to my son James Samuel Hook." It gave to his son Stephen three negroes, all named, and to his son Daniel three negroes all named. The remainder of his estate was to be divided equally "between my three sons". No other children were mentioned but this writer thinks that Parnell Hook who married Benjamin Rice 4 Feb. 1782, may have been a dau. who pre-deceased her father. Witnesses to the will were John Whitenock, John Brunner and Thomas Hawkins.

The records indicate that he had provided well for his sons Stephen and Daniel, in the way of land, before his death. Daniel's land was in Frederick Co., Md. and Stephen's in Bedford Co., Va.

The children of James Hook³, all by his first wife, were, so far as public records show, three sons as follows:

- (1) James Samuel Hook⁴, born probably about 1750; d. 1820. He did not marry. He succeeded his father as owner of the latter's large estate and in 1812/13 added the north wing to the plantation house. Having no children of his own he took under his care and educated the three younger children of his brother Daniel when the latter's wife and the children's mother died in 1802. James Samuel Hook together with his father and brother Stephen and his cousin John Snowden Hook were listed as members of the Committee of Observation in Frederick Co., Md., 12 Sept. 1775 and 24 Oct. 1776. Other members on both lists included Richard Ankrum Sr. and Jr., Jacob Ankrum, Robert Owen Jr. and Thomas Schley. (Vol. XI, Md. Hist. Magazine) On 1 Jan. 1819, James Samuel Hook leased, subject to sale, for five years, the 940 acre Coton estate of Fanny Lee, late of Loudon County, Va., the lease to terminate upon the death of said Hook. Hook was to have use of the drawing room and room above at the north end of the mansion house, also of the office in the yard. In case the estate was sold Hook was to give full possession on 6 month's notice. Hook was to plant one third of the bottom land in corn and one third of the up lands in small grain and to pay rental of \$500 during the first and fifth years and \$1000 per year for the second, third and fourth years. The lease was dated 1 Dec. 1818 and to take effect 1 Jan. 1919. Hook's death in the spring of 1820 terminated the lease as of that time. (The original of this lease was found among the papers removed from the old Potomac Hills mansion house when it was abandoned for use some forty or fifty years ago.)
- (2) Stephen Hook⁴, b. 1756; d. after 1826. He married, 14 Nov. 1784, Sarah Thrasher who died 24 June 1826. She was a dau. of Thomas and Martha Thrasher of Frederick Co., Va. Stephen Hook⁴ was a Revolutionary War soldier and was granted a pension from Allegheny

County, Va. His pension papers showed that he fought with Washington's Army at Morristown, N. J. in 1777 and later in that year fought at the battle of Germantown, Pa. On December 27, 1784, shortly after his marriage, he purchased from William Mead Jr. 300 acres of land on Mill Creek in Bedford Co., Va. On 22 Feb. 1788 he purchased, from William and Ann Hayden, 753 additional acres in Bedford Co., Va. on the Staunton River. On 27 Dec. 1790 he bought another farm of 418 acres in Bedford Co., Va. from William Mead on Richardson Mill Creek. On 28 Nov. 1791 he made a conditional deed to his father pledging his farm of 750 acres in Bedford Co., Va. as security for a loan of 355 pounds. Between 1788 and 1800 Bedford Co. deeds show Stephen Hook and his wife Sarah selling their land in Bedford County. It was during this period that he moved to Botetort County, Va. and later to Allegheny Co., Va. where he and his wife died. His children were, (1) Martha Lee Hook⁵ who m. 1 Dec. 1812, Lewis Circle (Botetort Co., Va. Marriage Records); (2) Eli Hook⁵; (3) Stephen Hook Jr.⁵ whose will was proved in Allegheny Co., Va. in the March court of 1866; mentioning four children, (1) Madison Hook; (2) Henry H. Hook; (3) Elias Hook; (4) Beale Hook and (4) a daughter Caroline Whitten. No wife was mentioned.

- (3) Daniel Hook⁴, b. probably about 1760; d. in Bullett Co., Kentucky about 1807/08. He married 1st, 19 Feb. 1787, in Frederick Co., Md., Sarah Burgess, dau. of Edward and Mary (Davis) Burgess of Montgomery Co., Md. She died in 1802 after which he removed to Kentucky and married, 2nd., Miss Martha Crowe. By his first wife he had 6 children, namely, (1) John Burgess Hook⁵, b. 1788; d. 1824; m. 1st. 10 Dec. 1813, Ruth Weakley, no issue; m. 2nd., May 1816, Jane Clapham, b. 1801; d. 1858 and by her had one daughter Mary Hook⁶; (2) James Hook⁵, b. 1790; d. 1837; m. 1st., 16 June 1816, Elizabeth McGill, dau. of Patrick McGill Sr.; m. 2nd., 29 July 1826, Catherine Jamison. Because the pastor who married

him and Elizabeth McGill on 16 June 1816 was later accused of not being qualified, the two were married again on 13 April 1819. Family lived in Hancock, Md. There was one son by the first marriage named James Daniel Hook⁶, b. 11 Feb. 1817; d. 7 Feb. 1905; m. Mary Davy and had a family of seven children, only two of whom married and had children. (3) Mary Davis Hook⁵, b. 12 May 1793; d. 19 July 1833, (Bible record); m. 15 March 1816, Patrick McGill Jr.¹⁰, (Patrick⁹, John⁸, James⁷, David⁶, James⁵, David⁴, James³, James², James¹), b. 4 Oct. 1790; d. 29 May 1862; (4) Daniel Hook Jr.⁵, b. 6 April 1795; d., 27 July 1870, at Atlanta, Georgia where he was a prominent physician. He and his brother James and his sister Mary Davis Hook were adopted by their bachelor uncle James Samuel Hook and educated by him. Daniel Hook Jr.⁵ attended Carlisle College in Pennsylvania. He removed to Louisville, Georgia in 1817 where a year later, in 1818, he married Catherine Schley, sister of William Schley of Maryland, later Governor of Georgia. She was born in 1795 and died in 1877; (5) Samuel Hook⁵ died unmarried as a result of an accident in a saw mill; (6) George Hook⁵, probably a son but no proveable record found.

The above children, Mary Davis Hook⁵ and Dr. Daniel Hook⁵, raised large families which are recorded in the books on the Hook family mentioned at the top of page 290.

There were two children of Daniel Hook⁴ by his second wife, Martha Crowe, namely, (7) America Hook⁵ who married Joseph B. Stocton and (8) Emily Hook⁵ who married R. S. Thompson. Both families resided in Kentucky.

- (4) Parnell Hook⁴ may have been a daughter. This is suggested by the fact that the marriage records of Frederick Co., Md. show that one Benjamin Rice was issued a licence on 4 Feb. 1782 to marry Purnell Hook. Parnell, which is sufficiently close to Purnell to be the same, was the given name of the

wife of George Fee whose son Thomas Fee married Margaret Hook³, sister of James Hook Jr.³. Putting these facts together makes it not unreasonable to guess that James Hook Jr.³ married a daughter of George and Parnell Fee and named one of his daughters Parnell. She may have married Benjamin Rice and predeceased her father. (See page 312.)

- (5) Isaac Hook. There was an Isaac Hook who was issued a licence in Frederick County, 11 Dec. 1794, to marry Martha White. Who he was is not clear but this writer does not believe he was related to James Hook Jr.³ He suspects rather that he was a descendant of the Baltimore Hooks some of whom owned land in Frederick County but apparently did not live there.

One Rudolph Hook was patented land (Hook's Neglect) in what was then Frederick but now Washington County, Md., west of Hagerstown, 1 Jan. 1768. One Nicholas Hook, who signed in German, was a lessee and lessor of property in Frederick Co., 1768-1772. Mathias Hook and his wife Catherine owned lot 30, laid out for one acre which they had purchased from Anthony Arnold 22 April 1774 located in the town of Westminster, the same being part of a tract of land called "White Level". On 11 Nov. 1774 "Matthias Hook and Catherine his wife of Frederick, Md." sold this lot to Paul Rimcores for 55 pounds common money of Maryland. Westminster is now in Carrol Co., Md. Mathias Hook apparently was the same Matthias Hook who founded Hookstown, Penna. His great, great grandson James A. Hook of Trinity, Ky. in a letter to this writer stated that Matthias Hook came from near Baltimore, Md. with his son John and two other sons, the sons settling in Adams, Ross and Highland Counties, Ohio, John marrying probably Miss Poe and having a son Benjamin who in turn had sons Benjamin Jr. and James. Washington County, Penna. tax records show that Mathias Hook was a taxable in Bethlehem Twp. in 1785. A Jacob Hook was on the same list.

JOHN HOOK³

Son of James Hook² Family II, p. 293.

FAMILY IV

JOHN HOOK³, (James², Thomas¹) was born, say about 1718, (see p. 312) in Prince George Co., Md. and died in Frederick Co., Md. between 19 May 1761 when his will was written and 4 Dec. 1761 when it was proved. On 16 Feb. 1762 the inventory of his estate was appraised by Joseph Ray and John Simpson. His wife was Sarah, some say Sarah Simpson, others say Sarah Snowden. This writer would say Sarah Snowden and thinks that the Sarah Simpson belief came from what appears to him to be a fact, namely that after her first husband's death she married John Simpson who died in 1776, his wife Sarah acting as the administratrix of his estate and John Snowden Hook and William Lockett Jr. acting as her sureties. (Vol. 47, p. 56, Testamentary Proceedings, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.) Supporting the Snowden tradition is the fact that John³ and Sarah Hook named their second son John Snowden Hook. It is to be hoped that records will sometime be found that will prove who John Hook's wife was, and when the search is made it had best not be confined to the names Simpson and Snowden but also to that of Ankrom, which name is associated prominently not only with John and Sarah Hook but with their children as well. Richard Snowden was a large land owner in Prince George County near "Bradford's Rest" where the Hook family lived, one thousand acres of which called "Snowden's Manor" was surveyed for him 10 Dec. 1715. He was in the June 1755 court of Frederick Co.

John Hook³, (see p. 312), on 27 November 1740, received as a gift from his brother James³, 50 acres of the land on Catoctin Creek in Frederick County that John Magruder had given to the said brother on 26 August 1740. (Liber Y, pp. 195 and 244, Prince George, Maryland deeds.) In 1744 John Hook signed a petition asking for a road to be built from Tuscarora Creek to the mouth of Catoctin Creek and in 1748 he signed a petition for a road from Fredericktown to Point of Rocks. In early 1742 he and his brother James signed the petition which created the All Saints Parish of the Church of England in Western Prince George Co., later Frederick Co. (Hist. of Western Mary-

land by Thomas Scharf, 1882, Vol. 1, pp. 501-2.) Others among the signers were Robert Owens, brother-in-law of James and John Hook³, and Thomas and George Fee, Thomas, probably, another brother-in-law of James and John Hook³ and George his father and the George Fee whose wife was Parnell.

On 28 Oct. 1746 one hundred acres of land called "The John and Sarah" was surveyed for John Hook and patented to him 15 Oct. 1747. On 24 Feb. 1749 a resurvey of this land to John Hook was ordered with instructions to amend all errors and add contiguous vacant land. The re-survey was made 27 July 1750 and certified to contain 388 acres. The land was located on the east side of Catoctin Creek up stream about two miles from where it empties into the Potomac River. It was patented to John Hook³ 10 Oct. 1752. (Liber Y and S, No. 7, folio 146, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.) This land, doubtless, was named for the patentees indicating that they were married before the land was first surveyed, namely, 28 Oct. 1746.

John Hook³ served on the jury of the June court of Frederick County in 1750. On 18 Jan. 1752 John and Sarah Hook deeded 133 acres of their farm to Richard Ankrum and, presumably to correct an error, issued a new deed to Richard Ankrum for the same land, 8 March 1753. (Liber B, folio 512 and Liber E, folio 108, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.) The name Ankrum is spelled in a variety of ways in the records in Frederick County, viz. Ankrom, Ancrum, Ancron, Ankrim etc. The family followed the Hooks to Greene Co., Penna. then to Vinton Co., Ohio and finally to Wapello County, Iowa where Jesse and Sarah Ankron, this writer's uncle and aunt, lived from 1865 to their deaths in the 1920's.

On 4 April 1754, John Hook³ and wife Sarah deeded to his brother James Hook³ fifty acres of land "called Kittoctin Bottom", it apparently being the same land that, on 27 Nov. 1740, was given to him by his brother James. (Liber E, folio 412, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.) In the August court of 1754 in a suit of Richard Ancrum against James Hook, John Hook attended court for ten days testifying for Ancrum. In the June court of 1755 in a court action of John Jacobs against Richard Norwood, John and James Hook testified on opposite sides. These court actions indicate that the two brothers were not on friendly terms. If true then the rift

must have been healed after John's death in 1761 because it is said that the latter's two sons lived for some time after their father's death with their uncle, James Hook, and both sons named children after their uncle and their uncle's children. There was an apparent difference, however, between the brothers John and James. James owned many slaves while John left no record of ever having owned any. The descendants of James moved southward to Virginia, Kentucky and Georgia and became true disciples of the old, well-to-do south. John's descendants moved westward first to western Maryland and southwestern Pennsylvania, then to Ohio, then on to Iowa. All, whether southerners or westerners were men and women of sterling character and high ideals, ancestors of whom today's living descendants can be proud.

The will of John Hook³ was dated 19 May 1761 and proved 4 Dec. 1761. (Liber A, No. 1, folio 170, Frederick Co., Md.) In essentials it reads as follows.

After the usual preliminaries the text of the will proceeds ... "I give to my son James Hook 135 acres of land of the plantation I now live on to him and his heirs forever after my wife's decease, then I give to my son John Snowden Hook 135 acres of land (interlined before signed) a part of the same tract I now live on at the south end of the tract called John and Sarah. I leave it to him and his heirs forever after my wife's decease. Then I give to my wife Sarah all my movable effects to her for her to settle my affairs and pay my debts with all I have and I leave my wife Sarah my whole and sole executor."

Witnesses - Abraham Sohn

John Simpson

Thomas Eldridge.

Signed - John Hook

The inventory of the estate of John Hook³ was appraised, February 16, 1762 by Joseph Ray and Joseph Simpson. The principal items were; 737 pounds of transfer tobacco, one sow and eighteen shoats, nine sheep, six horses, cows, one heifer and three yearlings, one loom and harness, two linen wheels, six barrels of corn, one coat, jacket,

breeches and hat, two beds and bedsteads, two saddles, three plows, one pair stilliards, lumber, powder, one chest, lead and items of furniture, casks, pots, pans and other household utensils. Arthur Charlton and Charles Beatty for Thomas Beatty signed as creditors, James Hook⁴ and Thomas Thrasher signed as kin and Joseph Ray and Joseph Simpson signed as appraisers. Thomas Thrasher who signed as kin, very probably, was John Hook's³ uncle. He scarcely could have been anyone else unless he was a son-in-law of a deceased daughter which is not likely.

John Hook³ doubtless was buried in the private burial grounds on his home farm. This burial place is mentioned in the deed of John Snowden Hook and his wife Elizabeth, dated 28 Jan. 1794, that transferred the land that was willed to him by his father to William Lockett. The deed very specifically excepted and reserved "to John Snoden Hook, his heirs and assigns forever that part (of the property) heretofore occupied as a graveyard or burial ground by the family of said Hook----with free egress and regress from same." (Liber 12, folio 480, Frederick Co., Md. deeds.) This writer has not been able to locate this old cemetery and suspects that it has been obliterated by the march of time.

The children of John³ and Sarah Hook were:

- (1) James Hook⁴, b., 1748/49, in Frederick Co., Md.; d., in Greene Co., Penna., 23 Jan. 1824. He married, about 1765, Mary Lyeth, b. 11 Sept. 1743; d. 30 Jan. 1815. She was a daughter of Robert and Sarah (Lakin) Lyeth. (See Hook Family V, page 313 herein for children.)
- (2) John Snowden (Snoden) Hook⁴, b., in Frederick Co., Md. in 1751/2. (Deposition signed by him 2 Apr. 1807 gave his age as 56.) He married, 12 Aug. 1778, in Frederick Co., Elizabeth Ward. He was listed as a member of the Committee of Observation in Frederick Co., 12 Sept. 1775, and again 24 Oct. 1776. He enlisted, 8 Aug. 1776, under 1st. Lieut. Clement Holiday to do service in the Revolutionary War. He sold his farm in Frederick Co., Md. and removed to Allegheny Co., Md. about 1786 - 1790 where he

acquired much land and became a prominent and highly respected citizen. His will was written 6 Sept. 1825 and probated in Allegheny Co., Md., 14 Nov. 1826. It mentioned his sons James, Rezin V. and three sons of Rezin and one of Elias. Three of his own sons were not mentioned, all probably deceased.

Children of John Snowden Hook⁴ and his wife Elizabeth Ward were:

- (1) James Hook⁵, b. in Frederick Co., Md., Nov. 26, 1782; d. near Cumberland, Md., May 17, 1845; m. Oct. 1, 1803, Kezia Lynch in Frederick Co., Md., b. Dec. 4, 1779; d. May 8, 1858. He was 1st. Lieut. in Capt. William McLaughlin's Co. in War of 1812. He raised a family of 4 sons and 3 daughters. See the books referred to at the top of page 290 herein for additional information.
- (2) Rezin V. Hook⁵, m. Mary. He was a Corporal in William McLaughlin's Company in War of 1812. Of issue, as follows; 1, 2, and 3 mentioned in the will of his father John Snowden Hook.
 - (1) Samuel Lyeth Hook⁶, m. Sept. 17, 1839, Mary Strong.
 - (2) Elizabeth Rachel Hook⁶.
 - (3) John Snowden Hook⁶, settled in Indiana.
 - (4) Carolina Hook⁶, m. Sept. 3, 1855, John Wilt. Of issue: John Wilt and Mary L. Wilt, the latter of whom m. George Michael.
- (3) Isaac S. Hook⁵, d. 1805; m. Mar. 14, 1803, Rebecca Tomlinson.
- (4) Elias Hook⁵, b. 1785; d. 1812; m. Aug. 23, 1811, Margaret Crabtree. Issue: James Hook⁶, mentioned in his grandfather's will.
- (5) John L. Hook⁵. He was a private in William McLaughlin's Company, War of 1812.
- (6) Greenberry Simpson Hook⁵. Moved to Arkansas. Issue; Greenberry Hook who m. Oct. 5, 1852, Nancy Burton. Greenbury Hook was mentioned in will of his Uncle James Hook.

A curious time browned document representing articles of partnership in a "Fish Pot" was found among the papers taken from the Potomac Hills Mansion House when it was abandoned for living purposes many years ago. On 27 Aug. 1767, seven men, one for each day of the week, "made and finished" a "fish pot" and assigned a day to each for taking possession of the catch. The seven men were,

James Hook	assigned	Thursday night
John Thrasher	"	Friday night
John Ankrom	"	Saturday night
Frederick Boyer	"	Sunday night
Abraham Leakin	"	Monday night
Isaac Parnall	"	Tuesday night
John Wightly	"	Wednesday night

As time went on ownership of the seven rights changed somewhat and soon after the original articles were signed it appeared as follows;

James Hook Sr.	owner of one right
John Thrasher	" " one half right
John Ankrom	" " " " "
Frederick Boyer	" " " " "
Abraham Leakin	" " " " "
Richard Ankrom	" " " " "
Isaac Parnall	" " " " "
John Wightly	" " " " "
Thomas Fee	" " " " "
James Hook Jr.	" " " " "
John Snowden Hook	" " " " "
Conrad Spease	" " " " "
Robert Wells	" " " " "

The Ankroms, Thrashers, Leakins, Fees and Hooks probably were related. The "Pot" doubtless was set in the river (Potomac) adjacent to "Potomac Hills" owned by James Hook Sr. in Lower Frederick Co., Md. James Hook Jr. and John Snowden Hook were brothers and James Hook Sr. was their uncle. James Hook Jr. appended Jr. to his name to avoid confusion with his uncle James.

Another document found among the papers taken from Potomac Hills shows that James Hook^{li} of Greene Co., Penna., on 18 March 1819 had loaned his cousin, James Samuel Hook, one hundred and ninety five dollars, fifty dollars of which

was repaid by the latter's administrators to Israel Hook⁵, son of and agent for James Hook⁴, and the balance by the administrators directly to James Hook⁴ of Greene Co., Pa.

The following record which came to light as this book was nearing completion shows that John Hook must have been living in the Monocacy Hundred as early as 1734. The August Court (Prince George Co., Md.) of that year listed John Hook along with others, including George and Thomas Fee, relatives of his probably, who had not burned their tobacco as the law required. (See p. 297) This record seems to place John Hook in that section some six years before he owned land there, a situation apparently that applied to all of the eighty or more settlers on the list. It also indicates an earlier birth date for John Hook and also, probably, for his brother James than 1718 and 1716 respectively shown elsewhere herein. In 1734 Monocacy Hundred extended from the mouth of the Monocacy River westward to the end of the Maryland domain. This writer did not learn why farmers in the district were required to burn their tobacco. It may have been because of a lack or glut of market.

This writer is indebted to Dr. Grace L. Tracey of Hampstead, Md. for the above important information, also for the following clew to the date of founding and location of the first English Church in Monocacy Region. Mrs. Tracey's letter of 7 June 1957 says, in part, "In March of 1734/5, a petition was heard in Maryland Assembly from the inhabitants of the middle part of Prince George County requesting funds for the building of a chapel of ease in their area. To date, we have not found further information about this petition. However, I did just find another petition to the November Court of 1740 requesting a road 'from Pyborn's to John Nelson's' for the benefit of our mill and our church. John Nelson lived near present-day Point of Rocks, John Pyborn lived south of the mouth of Monocacy, Elting's mill was on Broad Run in present-day Montgomery County. This seems to place the church at or near present-day Beallsville in Montgomery County. Tradition has placed an old church there but until now no records have tended to establish the date. James Hook signed this 1740 petition."

JAMES HOOK¹, Captain
 Son of John Hook³, Family IV, p. 306.

FAMILY V

JAMES HOOK¹, Captain, was b. early in 1749 in Frederick Co., Md.; d. 23 Jan. 1824 in Greene Co., Penna.; m., 1765, Mary Lyeth (Lieth, Leith, Lyth), b. in Prince George Co., Md., 11 Sept. 1743; d. in Greene Co., Penna. 30 Jan. 1815. She was a dau. of Robert Lyeth (Lyth) and his wife Sarah Lakin, and grand daughter of Abraham Lakin and his wife Martha Lee. Martha Lee was b. 20 June 1699 the dau. of William and Ann Lee of Cold Spring Manor in Prince George Co., Md. (See Queen Ann Parish Records, Prince George Co., also the letter of Rev. Benjamin Lakin, 1767-1849, written in 1847 that will be found in the book "Capt. James Hook of Greene Co., Penn.", published in 1951 by James W. Hook.)

James Hook¹, in later life always referred to as Capt. James Hook, was left fatherless at the age of 12 and married at age 16, his wife being five years his senior. He is said to have lived with his uncle James Hook for a time after his father's death and, after his marriage, upon the farm willed to him by his father. Sometime between 1771 and 1775 he removed to what later became Greene Co., Penna. Deeds in Frederick Co., Md. show that he disposed of his Maryland property to his wife's uncle Abraham Lakin, to his brother John Snowden Hook¹ and to his cousin James Samuel Hook, the Lakin deed being dated 20 Aug. 1771 (Liber O, folio 510, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds) and the others 10 April 1775 and 17 June 1775 respectively. (Liber BD, folio 608, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.) On 17 June 1775 the deed of James and Mary Hook to Abraham Lakin dated 20 Aug. 1771 was confirmed, probably to correct some error in the earlier deed. (Liber BD, folio 408, Frederick Co., Md. Deeds.)

James Hook believed that his new home was in Virginia. He joined the Virginia Militia and became a captain. When the Revolutionary War came he recruited a company for the 13th Virginia Regiment on the Continental Line commanded by Colonel William Crawford and was commissioned its Captain on 19 Dec. 1776. He was in active service until the autumn of 1778 and took part in the battles of Brandywine and Germantown and received pay in Jan. 1778 which supports the

tradition that he was at Valley Forge part of the time, at least, during the memorable winter of 1777 and 1778.

Military certificate #9869 (Va. State Library) says on its container envelope that his services began on 1 Jan. 1776 and ended on the 3rd of Nov. 1783. Most of the year 1776 saw him with his militia regiment which after being fully recruited was attached to the 13th Va. Continental Line. On 12 Feb. 1824 Capt. Hook was awarded 4000 acres of bounty land by the State of Virginia for his Rev. War services. (Military Cert., Book 3, p. 123) In its session of 1835-36 the House of Delegates of Va. (Document 6, p. 90, 1835-36) declared that the heirs of Capt. James Hook were entitled to additional bounty land. On 16 July 1867 "Mary Graves widow", describing herself as "the last surviving heir at law of James Hook, Captain in the Continental Line of Va. during the war of the Revolution" demanded and received a warrant for the additional land and was granted 1237 acres for which she accepted script instead of land. (Military Cert. #9869, Va. State Library.) During his absence in war time his family remained on the frontier seeking refuge at Ankrum Fort, or Jackson Fort, slightly farther away, when an Indian attack was impending. It is said that the Hook family owned one of the separate cabins at Jackson Fort which had been built by Richard Jackson, a nephew by marriage of Capt. James Hook. The latter fort was comprised of a series of log cabins enclosing a hollow square with window and door openings on the enclosed sides only and port holes only on the exposed sides.

Capt. Hook⁴ owned many farms in and about Waynesburg. He was the first sheriff of Greene County when it was established in 1796. He was a signer of the petition to the Continental Congress in 1783 praying that body to establish a new state of Westsylvania to embrace all land formerly claimed concurrently by Virginia and Pennsylvania. The dispute between these two states had been settled in principle in 1779 but the line was not run until 1784 causing no end of trouble between the settlers who claimed allegiance first to one state and then the other as best suited their selfish interests. Capt. Hook, along with Rev. John Corbly and others, opposed the excise tax imposed on spiritous liquors by the new federal government in 1791.

When the soldiers came to quell the rebellion, James Hook⁴ secreted himself in the woods and was not taken, but Rev. John Corbly, Esquire Sedgwick and others did not fare so well. They were marched to Philadelphia, subjected to trial and released to get home as best they could. The people were outraged and in a rebellious mood and Prof. Waychoff in one of his published accounts says that, after the soldiers had departed, James Hook⁴ together with Albert Gallatin, Colonel Minor, John Cannon and others, all of whom had been strong opponents of the tax, joined in efforts to calm the public clamor.

Capt. Hook⁴ was one of thirty civic minded citizens of Waynesburg who met on 2 Mar. 1811 and established a subscription school to be known as the Franklin School. Capt. Hook was one of the subscribing members to be replaced the following year by his son James.

Capt. Hook remained loyal to the church of his fathers. On 4 Sept. 1810, as a Vestryman of the Episcopal Church at Carmichael, Greene Co., Penna., he signed a deed that transferred the church's property to the Greene Academy, a forerunner of the present Waynesburg College. (Deed Book 2, p. 500, Greene Co., Penna.) The church did not survive. The children of Captain Hook, for the most part, became Methodists.

Capt. Hook⁴ married secondly about 1818 the widow of George Roach and dau. of William and Mary (Smith) Miller of Baltimore. She was born in 1756 and died 29 May 1823. (See Graham-Grimes Family of Greene Co., Penna.) There was no issue by this marriage. (See the book "Capt. James Hook of Greene Co., Penna." by James W. Hook.)

The children of Capt. James⁴ and Mary (Lyeth) Hook were:

- (1) John Hook⁵, b. in Frederick Co., Md. 4 July 1766; d., near Augusta, Bracken Co., Ky., 19 Jan. 1850; m. 1784 in what is now Greene Co., Penna., Hannah Morris, b. 4 Jan. 1767; prob. in Ireland; d. 14 Apr. 1838. Gov. James Garrard appointed him Capt. in the 28th Reg. on 17 Sept. 1798. His substantial estate at death included forty slaves whom he divided among his children at his death. His Bible recorded eleven

children as follows; (1) Mary Hook⁶, b. 27 Mar. 1785; m. Samuel Poe; (2) Rebecca Hook⁶, b. 21 Dec. 1788; d. 27 July 1855; m. 18 Oct. 1810, John Marsh, b. 6 Aug. 1789; d. 29 Apr. 1827. Family of 3 sons and 3 dau. lived near Laurel, Clermont Co., Ohio; (3) James Hook⁶, b. 16 Jan. 1790; d. 1 Aug. 1813; m. and had 5 children; (4) Sarah Hook⁶, b. 11 Mar. 1792; d. 1 Jan. 1860; m. 5 May 1825, John Taylor and had 4 sons and 1 dau.; (5) John Hook⁶, b. 28 Nov. 1794; (6) Eleanor Hook⁶, b. 5 Apr. 1797; d. unmarried 25 July 1860; (7) Hannah Hook⁶, b. 17 July 1799; m. Solomon Taylor and had 6 sons and 3 dau.; (8) Samuel Hook⁶, b. 6 Mar. 1801; d. 19 Sept. 1829; (9) Elizabeth Hook⁶, b. 13 Oct. 1803; d. 14 June 1880; m. Daniel Byers; (10) Stephen Hook⁶, b. 12 May 1806; d. 21 Jan. 1874; m. Nancy Heck and raised four sons; (11) Martha Hook⁶, b. 22 Aug. 1809; d. 1827.

- (2) Samuel Hook⁵, b. prob. 1770; d. prob. 13 Oct. 1797, aged 27.
- (3) James Hook⁵, b. about 1772; d. after 1838; m. about 1795, Charlotte Morris, b. 3 Mar. 1775; d. 13 May 1827. She was a dau. of Richard Morris, b. 3 Jan. 1748 and his wife Mary Seals. He was a man of wealth and prominence in Greene Co., Penna. Children; (1) Sarah Hook⁶, b. 28 Oct. 1796; d. 2 Aug. 1849; m. 7 Feb. 1818, John Gainer, b. 6 Nov. 1795; d. 1 Sept. 1852; (2) Benedict Hook⁶, d. before 1846; m. 29 Apr. 1824, Eliza Adams, b. 25 Jan. 1801, the dau. of Robert and Rebecca (Blackmore) Adams. Had family of 1 dau. and 2 sons, the latter two sons moving to Iowa; (3) Jesse Hook⁶, b. 7 Apr. 1800; d. 1878; m. 14 July 1825, Lucy Burbridge, b. 22 Apr. 1804; d. 17 May 1860. She was a dau. of Thomas and Catherine (Workman) Burbridge. The family was a prosperous one in Waynesburg. He was president of the Farmers and Drovers Bank of Waynesburg, also one of the founders of Waynesburg College. Raised family of 5 sons and four daughters; (4) Enos Hook⁶, b. 3 Dec. 1804; d. 16 July 1841; m. Mary Dill, b. 1 Mar. 1808; d. 25 Nov.

1880; no children. He was a member of congress 1838, re-elected 1840 but resigned just before his death; (5) John Hook⁶, b. 1806; d. 26 June 1838; m. 9 Jan. 1828, Nancy Adams, b. 4 Mar. 1809; d. 5 Sept. 1885, had 3 sons and 2 daus.; (6) Thomas Hook⁶, m. and had children Ignatius and Charlotte; (7) Arthur Hook⁶, lived in Cincinnati, Ohio; (8) Shadrach Hook⁶, m. Miss Adamson and of issue had a dau. Charlotte; (9) Ignatius Hook⁶, b. 25 Sept. 1813; d. 10 Sept. 1826; (10) Hiram Hook⁶, m. Sarah Compson, of issue a dau. Charlotte Hook; (11) Charlotte Hook⁶, b. 1817; d. 1889; m. 2 Apr. 1841, Charles Bower, b. 7 Mar. 1806; d. 1889, had three sons and three daus.; (12) Israel Hook⁶, b. 1836.

- (4) Sarah Hook⁵, d. 1827; m. about 1801, Barnett Rinehart, b. in Greene Co., Penna., 8 Sept. 1777. Children, (1) James B. Rinehart⁶, b. 22 Aug. 1802; d. in Oskaloosa, Iowa 29 Mar. 1879; m. 26 Dec. 1826 at Waynesburg, Pa., Delilah Eagon, b. in Waynesburg, 21 Mar. 1805; d. in Oskaloosa, Iowa, 7 Dec. 1878. James Rinehart read law in the same office with Pres. James Buchanan, was admitted to the Bar and was a lawyer and judge of a lower court in Iowa. They raised a family of 1 son and 5 daus.; (2) Simon Rinehart⁶, b. 22 Feb. 1805; d. 1 Sept. 1881; m. Hannah Morris, b. 1809; d. 1893 and had one son James R. Rinehart, b. 1832; d. 1910; (3) Samuel Rinehart⁶, m. Mary Eagon; (4) Lucy B. Rinehart⁶, b. 10 Feb. 1810; m. James Green and had a son William Green; (5) Mary Rinehart⁶, b. Dec. 1811; d. 17 Apr. 1847.

- (5) Stephen Hook⁵, b. in what is now Greene Co., Penna., 15 Aug. 1780; d. in Perry Co., Ohio, 3 Mar. 1856; m. 1st., 10 or 12 Aug. 1803, Anne Subah (Annzube) Grant, b. in New Jersey, 31 Jan. 1786; d. in Greene Co., Penna. or Carrol Co., Ohio, 18 Oct. 1816; m. 2nd., 5 Feb. 1818, Margaret Bodkin, b. 15 July 1791; d. 23 May 1842; m. 3rd., Rebecca Clum by whom there was no issue. (See Family VI, page 320 for children.)

- (6) Israel Hook⁵, m. Mary. Shown with family in the 1810 and 1820 census of Greene Co., Pa. Thought to have removed to Kentucky.
- (7) Daniel Hook⁵, b. 11 June 1782; d. 8 July 1867 in Greene Co., Penna.; m., 8 Sept. 1808, Ann Nancy Kent, b. 18 Oct. 1785; d. 14 May 1872. She was a dau. of Thomas and Ann (Ralston) Kent. Daniel Hook was a Justice of the Peace in Greene Co. for more than thirty years and a pillar in the Methodist Church. His family consisted of a son who died in infancy and a dau. Mary, b. 22 June 1815; d. 30 May 1891, who m. Peter Kent and bore him five sons and three daughters.
- (8) Arthur Hook⁵, b. probably about 1786; d. in Greene Co., Penna., 20 Jan. 1820; m., 12 Apr. 1812, Catherine Kent, b. 8 Feb. 1787; d. 27 May 1866. She was a dau. of Thomas and Ann (Ralston) Kent. Children; (1) Samuel Hook⁶, b. 31 Dec. 1812; d. 13 Nov. 1897; m., 18 Apr. 1839, Sarah Scott, b. 14 Oct. 1817; d. 18 Oct. 1903. Family of 3 boys and 7 girls lived in Vigo Co., Indiana; (2) John T. Hook⁶, b. 20 Jan. 1814; d. 3 Nov. 1883; m., 14 Jan. 1836, Eliza Inghram, b. 13 July 1817; d. 4 May 1901, a dau. of William and Sarah (Adams) Ingram. Family of 4 boys and 6 girls lived in Waynesburg, Penna.; (3) James Hook⁶, b. 8 July 1815; d. 23 June 1895; m. Vienna Herring, b. 24 May 1821; d. 24 Apr. 1897. Family of 4 boys and 5 girls lived at Terra Haute, Indiana; (4) Thomas Kent Hook⁶, b. 20 Nov. 1816; d. 11 Oct. 1888; m. 1st., name not known; m. 2nd., Anna Conklin Greenfield who d. 28 May 1895. Went to Calif. in 1849. No issue by either marriage; (5) Sarah Hook⁶, b. 13 Feb. 1818; d. 15 Oct. 1895; m. Job Ridgeway, b. 3 Apr. 1814. Family of 5 boys and 5 girls lived at Jefferson, Pa.
- (9) Thomas Hook⁵, d. 1837; m. probably, Mary Ann Adams and died without issue.
- (10) Mary Hook⁵. On 12 July 1867 before the court of Norfolk, Va., one Mary Graves represented herself to be

"the last surviving heir of James Hook, a Capt. in the Continental Army of Virginia during the war of the Revolution". (Military Cert. #9869, Va. State Library.)

(11 and 12)⁵ It has been said that Capt. James Hook had one dau. who married a Ferre and another who married a Slater but no records have been found.

STEPHEN HOOK⁵

Son of James Hook⁴, Captain, Family V, p. 313.

FAMILY VI

STEPHEN HOOK⁵, b. in what is now Greene Co., Penna., 15 Aug. 1780; d. in Perry Co., Ohio, 3 Mar. 1856; m. 1st., 10 or 12 Aug. 1803, Anne Subah Grant (the day date in the old family Bible is blurred and the name written Anna S. Grantt) b. 31 Jan. 1786 at Little Egg Harbor, New Jersey; d., probably in Carrol Co., Ohio, 18 Oct. 1816. He m. 2nd., 5 Feb. 1818, Margaret Bodkin, b. 15 July 1791; d. 23 May 1842; m. 3rd., 17 Nov. 1846, Rebecca Clum by whom there were no children.

For many, many years a tradition persisted in the Hook family that Anna Subah Grant was a half sister of the father of the 18th president, General Ulysses S. Grant. In 1953 Mrs. Florence Sturges McIlvaine of Washington, Penna., a descendant of Capt. James Hook and a capable historical researcher, while reviewing the Westland Friends Meeting Records found that Anna Subah (Grant) Hook was born Annzube Grant, the daughter of the Quaker family of James and Margery (Smith) Grant who had come to southwestern Penna. from Monmouth County, New Jersey in 1795. Pursueing this lead, this writer consulted the Friends Meeting (Quaker) records of New Jersey, Western Pennsylvania and Virginia and obtained so much data on the Grant, Smith and collateral families that he put it together in the book "Smith, Grant and Irons Families of New Jersey's Shore Counties" which can be found in most of the larger Genealogical and Historical libraries in this country.

The tradition of relationship with President Grant stemmed from sources antedating the Civil War and was much too strong to have been based entirely on wishful thinking. Noah Grant, the grandfather of the president, did remove to southwestern Pa. about 1790 and lived not far from Capt. James Hook whose son Stephen married Ann Subah Grant. The latter's father, James Grant, also lived near by and very likely all three families were acquainted. The tradition could have grown out of a confusion of the names, Noah and James through stories handed down over the years from family to family.

James Grant, father of Annzube was born in New Jersey about 1752 and died in Greene Co., Pa., between 26 Dec. 1823 when his will was written and 2 Feb. 1827 when it was proved, probably in 1826-27. He was a son of John Grant Jr. and his wife Sarah Irons, both members of the Friends (Quaker) Church in New Jersey. James Grant married, second intentions filed at the Little Egg Harbor, N. J. Friends Meeting, 14 Nov. 1776, Margery Smith, b. 12 May 1760, dau. of Anthony Smith, b. 26 July 1723, and his wife Lydia Willets, b. 16 Jan. 1726, dau. of Timothy Willets³ (Hope², Richard¹) and his wife Judith. Anthony Smith was a son of Thomas and Mary Smith of Cape May County, N. J. The Anthony Smiths and Timothy Willets were members of the Friends (Quaker) Church. (See "Smith, Grant and Irons Families of New Jersey's Shore Counties" by James W. Hook, published privately in 1955.)

Stephen and Annzube (Anna Subah) Hook, on 10 June 1812, bought of Sylvanus Smith, for \$1,000, a tract of land on the south fork of Tensile Creek called "Smithfield" containing, after deducting 12 acres previously sold to Stephen Hook, 160 acres. (Deed Book 2, p. 694, Greene Co., Pa.) Stephen Hook and his wife Annzuba (Anna Subah) sold this land to Joseph Waggoner, 17 May 1816, for exactly what they had paid for it, it being land originally warranted to James Hook⁴ and sold to Sylvanus Smith, 25 Oct. 1800. (Deed Book 3, p. 409, Greene Co., Pa.) Immediately thereafter they removed to Carroll Co., Ohio where they settled on a farm of 81.58 acres in what is now Carroll County, Ohio, patented to Stephen Hook by the government on 3 June 1816. This farm was described as the east half of the south west quarter of section two, township fourteen, range six of Carroll County, Ohio. This would locate it about four miles south of the town of Carrollton. He lived here until about 1840 when he moved to Perry County, Ohio where his sons Samuel⁶ and Sylvanus⁶ lived. In 1844 his sons James⁶, Daniel⁶ and John⁶ removed to Vinton County, Ohio and settled near Allenville. The Bible of Stephen Hook gives birth, marriage and death dates of himself and his first two wives as well as birth and some marriage and death dates of his children. Later Hook Bibles completes the record down to the present time. (See the genealogies,

"James Hook and Virginia Eller" by James W. Hook, 1925, and "Capt. James Hook of Greene County, Pa." by James W. Hook, 1952, for forebears and descendants of Stephen Hook. Also see Hook Bible records in Vol. 108, pp. 71-74, New England Historic and Genealogical Register.)

The children of Stephen Hook⁵ and his first wife Anna Subah (Annzube) Grant were:

- (1) Samuel Hook⁶, b. 5 May 1804; d. 27 July 1873; m., 2 Nov. 1826, Rebecca Carlisle, b. 5 May 1796; d. 6 June 1871. Family lived near Hemlock, Perry Co., Ohio. Children, (1) Sarah Hook⁷, b. 11 June 1827; d. 14 May 1887; m. 21 Nov. 1844, George Gaver, b. 10 May 1820; d. 10 Sept. 1870 and had a family of 6 sons and 8 daughters; (2) Israel Hook⁷, b. 10 Sept. 1828; d. 27 March 1895; m. 13 Sept. 1849, Charlotte Tharp, b. 8 May 1833; d. 12 Apr. 1903 and had a family of 2 sons and 7 daus.; (3) Isabella Hook⁷, m. 27 Nov. 1848 George Welch; (4) Anna Subah Hook⁷, b. 11 Apr. 1833; d. 17 June 1845; (5) Margaret Hook⁷, m. 23 Nov. 1854, Samuel Lyons; (6) Mary Hook⁷, m. 6 March 1858, Daniel Henderson; (7) Samuel Hook⁷, b. 21 Oct. 1840; d. 18 Apr. 1901; m. 18 March 1862, Lavina Hazleton. No issue.
- (2) James Grant Hook⁶, b. in Greene Co., Penna., 7 Sept. 1805; d. in Wapello Co., Iowa, 4 Sept. 1884; m. 6 March 1828, Sarah Lyle, b. in Harrison Co., Ohio, 3 Oct. 1807; d. in Wapello Co., Iowa, 4 Aug. 1882. (See Hook Family VII, page 324 for children.)
- (3) Daniel Hook⁶, b. 9 Nov. 1807; d. 17 July 1880; m. 1836, Elizabeth Shuman, b. 4 June 1811; d. 9 Sept. 1887. No children.
- (4) Sylvanus Hook⁶, b. 30 July 1809; d. 14 May 1862; m. 1836, Nancy Redmond. No children.
- (5) John Hook⁶, b. 2 Apr. 1811; d. 24 Jan. 1887; m. Lydia Shuman, b. 10 Feb. 1814; d. 31 Oct. 1906. Children, (1) Elizabeth Ann Hook⁷, b. 13 Sept. 1835; d. 28 Dec.

1897; m. Clinton Arnold and lived near Breckinridge, Mo.; several issue; (2) Frances Hook⁷, b. 1 Jan. 1837; d. 18 May 1897; m. Richard Clements, b. 1832. No issue; (3) Angeline Hook⁷, b. 9 Apr. 1839; d. 2 Sept. 1918. Never married; (4) Sarah E. Hook⁷, b. 20 June 1842; d. 13 May 1920. Never married; (5) Barnett A. Hook⁷, b. 17 Apr. 1845, a Civil War veteran, Co. C., 148th Ohio Vol. Infantry and later editor of the McArthur (Ohio) Democrat Inquired. He did not marry.

(6) Stephen Hook Jr.⁶, b. 2 Feb. 1813; d. 5 April 1814.

(7) Israel Hook⁶, b. 22 Jan. 1815; d. 13 Dec. 1827.

The children of Stephen Hook⁵ and his second wife, Margaret Bodkin were:

(8) Anna Subah Hook⁶, b. 8 April 1819; m., 6 Aug. 1840, Hugh Lockhart. There were children but their names not found.

(9) Sarah Hook⁶, b. 12 July 1822; m., 3 May 1841, John S. Alwine. There were children but their names not found.

(10) Arthur Hook⁶, b. 9 Jan. 1826; d. 18 Sept. 1827.

(11) Enos Hook⁶, b. 10 Oct. 1829; d. 8 April 1842.

JAMES GRANT HOOK⁶

Son of Stephen Hook⁵, Family VI, page 320.

FAMILY VII

JAMES GRANT HOOK⁶, recorded in his father's Bible as James Hook, b. in Greene Co., Penna., 7 Sept. 1805; d. in Wapello Co., Iowa, 4 Sept. 1884; m. 6 March 1828, Sarah Lyle, b. in Harrison Co., Ohio, 3 Oct. 1807; d. in Wapello Co., Iowa 4 Aug. 1883. She was a dau. of William and Mary (Maholm) Lyle. William Lyle was b. 18 Jan. 1777 in New Brunswick, N. J. and died 6 Feb. 1849 in Vinton Co., Ohio. He married, about 1804, in Cadiz, Ohio, Mary Maholm, b. 21 March 1783, in Little Britain Twsp. of Lancaster Co., Penna., and d. in Vinton Co., Ohio, 26 July 1853. She was a dau. of Samuel Maholm, a Rev. War veteran, b. 1759/60; d. 1838, and his wife Jane, and a granddaughter of James Maholm who was an early settler in Lancaster Co., Penna. from northern Ireland. William Lyle was a son of John Lyle Jr. who came from Scotland to New Jersey with his father and mother and brother Robert in 1741. (See "Capt. James Hook of Greene Co., Penna." for more about the Lyle and Maholm families.)

James Grant Hook moved with his father and mother from Greene Co., Penna. to Carrol Co., Ohio in 1816. Here he lived until 1844 when he removed to what is now Vinton Co., Ohio and settled on a farm near Allenville. He was a tanner by trade and a shoemaker besides and made all of the shoes for his family and many for his neighbors. Five of his sons fought with the Union forces in the war of the Rebellion, two of them losing their lives from illness. In 1862 and again in 1864 he and his wife visited their sons Stephen and William and dau. Mary Ann (Maryann) who had settled in Wapello Co., Iowa in 1855. During their first visit they purchased a tract of unbroken prairie land containing 240 acres which they sold on their second visit to Harvey Eller⁵, (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹). See Eller Family XIII, page 188.) The town of Farson, Iowa is now located on this land. When the war ended and surviving sons had returned, they moved their entire family with the exception of their son John who remained in Ohio for the time being, to Highland Township, Wapello Co., Iowa where they lived the remainder of their lives. They travel-

led by two prairie schooners, one driven by James Hook Jr.⁷ and the other by Jesse Ankrom who had married their daughter Sarah Jane Hook⁷. Their route took them through Indianapolis, Indiana and Burlington, Iowa. They arrived at their destination late in October 1865 having been on the road since Sept. 18. In 1875 they sold their farm, located two and one half miles south east of Hedrick, Keokuk Co., Iowa, to their son James Hook Jr.⁷ and moved to Agency City, Iowa where their daughter Sarah Jane Ankrom lived. Here they both died. Both were buried in the Hook family plot in the Martinsburg Cemetery located in Wapello Co., one and one half miles south of Martinsburg, Iowa.

Children of James Grant Hook⁶ and Sarah (Lyle) Hook were:

- (1) Mary Ann Hook⁷, b. 9 July 1829; d. 4 Apr. 1857; m. 4 Aug. 1848, James Clark, b. 1829. He was a brother of the wives of Stephen and William Hook next below. Family moved in covered wagon from Ohio to Wapello Co., Iowa in 1855. Children, (1) William Clark⁸, b. 1852; (2) Henry Clark⁸, b. 1854; (3) Clinton Clark⁸, b. 1856; (4) Sarah Jane Clark⁸, b. 1857; m. Mr. Harter.
- (2) Stephen Hook⁷, b. 29 Dec. 1830; disappeared in 1867 and never again heard from; m. 3 Jan. 1855, Sarah Clark, b. 28 Feb. 1833; d. 20 Dec. 1895. Served in war of Rebellion in the 1st. Iowa Cavalry. Family moved in covered wagon from Vinton Co., Ohio to Wapello Co., Iowa in 1855. Children, (1) James Madison Hook⁸, b. 5 Nov. 1855; d. Aug. 1928; m. 27 Apr. 1877, Laura Townsend, b. 3 Oct. 1859. Family lived at Macomb, Mo. and had a family of 2 sons and 3 daus., one son dying young. (2) William Clinton Hook⁸, b. 4 July 1858; m. 8 Feb. 1878, Sarah Jane Baker. Family lived at Laporte City, Iowa and had a family of 5 sons and 4 daus.; (3) Martha Ann Hook⁸, b. 5 Sept. 1860; d. 12 Sept. 1863; (4) Mary Elizabeth Hook⁸, b. 6 July 1862; d. Feb. 1938; m. Stanley Fisher, d. Mar. 1926. Family lived at Plainview, Nebr. and had a family of 4 sons and 4 daus.

- (3) William Hook⁷, b. 24 Aug. 1832; d. 23 Dec. 1905; m. 1st., 8 May 1853, Amy Clark; b. 28 Feb. 1833; d. June 1870. Married 2nd., Saphronie Barnett, b. in Ky. in 1837; d. in Taylor Co., Iowa in 1912. Family moved in covered wagon from Vinton Co., Ohio to Wapello Co., Iowa in 1855, later moving to Nodaway Co., Mo. and in 1892 to Taylor Co., Iowa. Children by first wife, (1) Infant son⁸, b. 1854; d. immediately; (2) Cynthia Ann Hook⁸, b. 1855; d. 3 Feb. 1929; m. Oct. 1873, Benjamin H. Woodbury, b. 14 Oct. 1846; d. 25 Dec. 1936, a son of John and Mary Woodbury. Family of 3 sons and 5 daus. lived at Lawrence, Kan; (3) Nancy Hook⁸, b. 9 Oct. 1857; d. 15 Apr. 1909; m. 1875, Charles Taylor, b. 30 Dec. 1854; d. 1921. Family of 3 sons and 2 daus. lived at Clearfield, Iowa; (4) Sarah Hook⁸, b. 1859; d. 1859; (5) Lincoln Hook⁸, b. 1860; d. 1901; m. Mollie McVicker, b. 1860; d. 15 May 1937. No issue. (6) Emma Hook⁸, b. 30 Sept. 1862; d. 30 Sept. 1933; m. 1889, Colonel Eisiminger, b. in Andrew Co., Mo., 10 Jan. 1862; d. in Des Moines, Iowa, 2 Oct. 1932. Family, one dau. Armide, b. 13 Nov. 1893; m. 1920, S. V. Schauweker; (7) James Hook⁸, b. 1864; d. 6 Jan. 1928; m. 23 Dec. 1887, Alice Pertle, b. 1867. Family of 1 son and 2 daus. lived near St. Joseph, Mo.; (8) Eva Jane Hook⁸, b. 1866; d. 1912; m. Byron Eiginoire. Had family of one son named Forest Vincent Eiginoire and lived at Des Moines, Iowa. Children by Saphronie Barnett, his second wife, (9) George William Hook⁸, b. 1871; d. after 1938; m., 1st. in 1900, Jessie Boyd, b. 1878; d. 1910; m. 2nd., in 1917, Edna Eckler Walker. Children by 1st. marriage, 1 son named John⁹ and 4 daus. and by 2nd. marriage, 3 sons and 2 daus. (10) Martha (Mattie) Hook⁸, b. 1874; deceased; m. 1st. Dr. F. P. Carey, b. 1850; d. 1933; m. 2nd., Homer Coughlin. Family lived at Minneapolis, Minn. Issue by 1st. marriage, 2 daus. No issue by second marriage; (11) Walter Hook⁸, b. 1875; d. 1875.

(4 and 5)⁷, twin sons unnamed, b. 19 May 1834; d. immediately.

- (6) Walter Beebe Hook⁷, b. 23 Apr. 1835; d. 2 March 1863 of smallpox while home on furlough during the war of the Rebellion.
- (7) Sarah Jane Hook⁷, b. 6 Sept. 1837; d. 2 Jan. 1928; m. 31 Jan. 1865, Jesse Ankrom, b. in Noble Co., Ohio, 1839; d. at Agency City, Wapello Co., Iowa, 10 June 1925. Children, (1) Mary Matilda Ankrom⁸, b. 29 Nov. 1865; d. Nov. 1929; m. 29 Nov. 1888, W. W. Ruckman; d. 5 Sept. 1922. Family with one son lived in Ottumwa, Iowa; (2) Anna Ankrom⁸, b. 25 Oct. 1871, now deceased; m. 28 Aug. 1894, Chester Long, d. 1939. No issue. Family lived at Omaha, Nebr.; (3) Mattie Ankrom⁸, b. 31 March 1877; d. Jan. 1938; m. Benjamin Young. Family, of one son and one dau., lived at Ottumwa, Iowa.
- (8) James Hook⁷, b. in Carrol Co., Ohio, 30 Sept. 1839; d. in Wapello Co., Iowa, 30 June 1905; m. 21 Nov. 1867 in Wapello Co., Iowa., Virginia Eller, b. in Wilkes Co., N. C. 18 Oct. 1845; d. in Wapello Co., Iowa, 30 Oct. 1897. (See Hook Family VIII, pages 329-339 for children.)
- (9) John Hook⁷, b. 23 Oct. 1841; d. 22 Nov. 1919; m. 1882, Mary Fowler, b. 1860. He served in the 65th Ohio Vol. Infantry in the war of the Rebellion and lived in later life at Independence, Mo. where he lies buried. No issue.
- (10) Alexander Hook⁷, b. 9 Dec. 1843; d. 30 Jan. 1863 in the Army hospital at Gallatin, Tenn. while in the service of his country.
- (11) Nancy Hook⁷, b. 24 March 1846; d. 1919; m. 1st., Mike LaChapelle who was taken ill in Montreal, Can. and died; m. 2nd., George W. Hayes. Issue by first marriage, (1) Samuel LaChapelle⁸, d. 14 Dec. 1932; m. Nov. 1899, Lulu Smith of Hedrick, Iowa. Family lived in Des Moines, Iowa; (2) Lucy LaChapelle⁸, d. young; (3) William LaChapelle⁸, d. young. No issue by

second marriage.

- (12) Martha Hook⁷, b. 18 March 1849; d. 23 Feb. 1923. She never married.
- (13) Thomas Jefferson Hook⁷, b. 26 June 1854; d. 22 May 1913; m. Kate Baker, b. 1 Oct. 1856; d. 1934. Family lived in Creighton, Nebr. Children, (1) Edwin G. Hook⁸, b. 4 Sept. 1875; m. 1st., 8 July 1897, Jennie L. Burnes; issue, one son Harry M. Hook;⁹ m. 2nd., Anna Marie Guy by whom there were two daughters, Florence Catherine⁹ and Helen Frances.⁹ (2) Fred Hook⁸, b. 8 Dec. 1876; d. 10 Feb. 1913; Spanish Am. War veteran; m. June 1899 Maude Harper, d. 4 May 1938. Issue, one son, Roland Harper Hook,⁹ who m. and had two sons. (3) Alice Marie Hook⁸, b. 24 Aug. 1879; m. 24 Aug. 1899, George Leslie Harper. No children. (4) Lloyd Thomas Hook⁸, b. 27 Oct. 1884; m. 14 Aug. 1911, Maude Meyers. No children.
- (14) Samuel Hook⁷, b. 18 March 1857; d. 1910; m. Elizabeth Baker, sister of Kate Baker next above, b. 31 Dec. 1858; d. 14 July 1903. Children, (1) Claude J. Hook⁸, b. 3 July 1884; d. 3 Aug. 1902; (2) Snowden Robert Hook⁸, b. 1 Apr. 1893; World War I veteran in Co. C., 18 Engineers. He lived in Calif.

JAMES HOOK⁷

Son of James Grant Hook⁶, Family VII, p. 324.

FAMILY VIII

JAMES HOOK⁷, recorded in his father's Bible as James Hook and in his own Bible as James Hook Jr., was born in Carrol Co., Ohio, 30 Sept. 1839 and died in Wapello Co., Iowa, 30 June 1905. He married, 21 Nov. 1867, in Wapello Co., Iowa, Virginia Eller, born in Wilkes Co., N. C., 18 Oct. 1845; d. in Wapello Co., Iowa 30 Oct. 1897. Both lie buried in the Hook family plot in the Martinsburg Cemetery located one and one half miles south of Martinsburg, Iowa. Virginia Eller was the first daughter and third child of Harvey and Mary Caroline (Varnoy) Eller who emigrated to Iowa in a covered wagon in 1852. (See Eller Family XIII, pages 188 - 251.) James Hook attended the schools of Vinton County, Ohio, clerked in a store and helped his father on the home farm. At President Lincoln's first call for volunteers he enlisted 20 Apr. 1861 in the 18th Ohio Vol. Infantry for three month's service. He was honorably discharged 28 Aug. 1861. In the spring of 1862 he accompanied his parents on a visit to his sister and two brothers in Iowa and shortly after his return home enlisted, 9 Sept. 1862, in the 7th Ohio Vol. Cavalry and served continuously until he was mustered out of the service at Raleigh, N. C. on 22 June 1865. His regiment was with Gen. Sherman at the siege of Atlanta and with Generals Schofield and Thomas in the campaign, after Atlanta, that succeeded in destroying Hoods Army. He served part of the time as a dispatch carrier and was one of the volunteers who crept through the Confederate lines to carry a headquarter's dispatch to General Burnside when he was besieged at Knoxville, Tenn. In the fall of 1865 he moved with his parents in a prairie schooner to Highland Township, Wapello Co., Iowa where he married, raised a large family and became a prosperous farmer and fine stock raiser and a prominent and respected citizen. He taught school during the winter for several years after arriving in Iowa. In 1875 he purchased the home of his parents in Highland Twp. of Wapello Co., Iowa, thereafter purchasing adjacent land until he owned one of the best and most productive farms in the county. He was a leader in the activi-

ties of his community and represented the electorate in many county and state conventions of the Republican party of which he was a staunch member. He was successively a trustee, president and treasurer of the North Union School District of Highland Twsp. in Wapello Co. for fifteen years or more. He was for many years a Justice of the Peace and the settler of many local quarrels and was known among his neighbors as Squire Hook. He was several times commander of the J. M. Hedrick Post of the Grand Army of the Republic. He was a breeder of short horn cattle, English Shire, Morgan and Ensign horses, importing some of the sires from England and Belgium. In 1901 he married his second wife Caroline Andrews, born Ebelsheiser, who d. in July 1905, a bare month after his own death, after long illness and hospitalization. There was no issue by this marriage. Early in 1905 he went to Big Horn Co., Wyoming and purchased land on the Germania Bench near Burlington and entered upon many additional acres which he expected his children to homestead, an expectation not to be carried out. The land was located in the oil section of Wyoming and today is very valuable. Both James and his wife Virginia lie buried side by side in the Hook family plot in the Martinsburg Cemetery in Wapello Co. one and one half miles south of Martinsburg, Iowa.

The children of James Hook⁷ and Virginia (Eller) Hook were:

- (1) Mary Hook⁸, b. 27 Aug. 1868; d. in Humboldt, Iowa, 23 March 1897; m., 19 Oct. 1892, Henry Edgar Passig, a banker of Humboldt, Iowa, b. 1 March 1869; d. in Upland, Calif. 28 Dec. 1947. He m. 2nd., the only surviving sister of his deceased wife. Mary Hook Passig attended Iowa State College for two years, 1890 and 1891, after which she was a teacher in some of the public schools in Wapello Co., Iowa. She was a talented writer and a devoted christian. Children, one son, b. 17 Aug. 1893 who died the same day.
- (2) John Hook⁸, b. 18 Apr. 1870; d. in Upland, Calif., 30 Jan. 1946; m. 1 Nov. 1894, Jennie Lentner, b. 7 Sept. 1873; d. in Upland, Calif. 18 Feb. 1848. Both buried in Bellvue Cemetery, Ontario, Calif. She was a dau.

of John Jacob Lentner and Almira Kirkpatrick. John Hook attended the Hedrick, Iowa Normal School and graduated from the Ottumwa, Iowa Commercial School in 1891. After seven years in the field of house decorating and painting he entered the sales field which he followed throughout the remainder of his life, first with the Eureka Elastic Paint Co. of Chicago, next with the Lincoln Paint and Color Co. of Lincoln, Nebr., third with the Adams and Elting Co. of Chicago and finally, and until his retirement in 1930, with the Pittsburgh Plate Glass Co. as special representative on the West coast. He always showed an artistic bent and was a cartoonist and landscape painter of no small ability. Some of his work was exhibited at the Worlds Fair in Chicago in 1893 and much of it is scattered among friends whom he made during his long years of travel while engaged in the paint business. He retired to his lemon ranch near Upland, Calif. in 1930 where he died.

Children:

- (1) Mary Louise Hook⁹, b. 17 June 1900; m., 1st. George H. Hinshaw, now deceased. She married 2nd., Mack Crosslin. No children by 2nd. marriage. Children by first marriage, (1) John Wallace Hinshaw¹⁰, b. 5 Dec. 1919; (2) Robert Eugene Hinshaw¹⁰, b. 19 Sept. 1922.
- (2) Max Morris Hook⁹, b. 21 Nov. 1902; d. 4 June 1955; m. Esther Arnold. He was aboard the ill-fated U. S. destroyer "Fuller" that with other destroyers was wrecked off the coast of Calif. Sept. 1923. He lived on a lemon ranch near Upland, Calif. Children, (1) Earle Alfred Hook¹⁰, b. 3 Nov. 1922; unmarried. (2) Louise Hook¹⁰, b. 21 Sept. 1924. She graduated from the San Francisco State College in 1953 and presently is teaching in the San Francisco schools. (3) John Wallace Hook¹⁰, b. 7 April 1928. He married and had one son and one dau. He lives in Upland, Calif.
- (3) Orin Hook⁸, b. in Wapello Co., Iowa, 13 Feb. 1872; d.

15 March 1942 in Upland, Calif. of pneumonia; buried beside his first wife at Humboldt, Iowa; m. 1st., 8 March 1905, Pearl Richards, b. 8 July 1884; d. 20 June 1923, dau. of George W. Richards, b. in Ohio in 1851, and wife whose maiden name was Debolt, b. in Illinois, 1856. The Richards family resided for many years in Ottumwa, Iowa. Orin Hook was educated in the country schools near the parental home. He was a great lover of horses and a successful farmer. He left the farm in 1904 and for a few years was part owner with his father-in-law of a grocery store in Ottumwa, Iowa. In 1909 he returned to the farm where he remained until the untimely death of his wife in 1923. During World War I he was appointed by the Governor of Iowa as Food Administrator in his community and received a medal for his work that was made from metal taken from the first cannon captured by American troops from the Germans. He was also an active worker in all Liberty Loan Campaigns. On 19 July 1924 he m. Mrs. Idylmarch Naugle, (nee Rockwell), formerly of Galesburg, Ill.

Children by 1st. marriage:

- (1) Warren Mernie Hook⁹, b. 1905; d., unm'd. 23 Nov. 1956. He served as a private in the 8th Field Artillery Cal. State Guard and lived in Los Angeles, Calif. Buried at Pacific Grove.

Children by 2nd. marriage:

- (2) Elizabeth Jean Hook⁹, b. 24 Dec. 1925. She graduated B.S. from the Univ. of Calif. at Berkeley, 1953, and in 1955 received her M.S. degree from the same college. She married 10 July 1954, in Heidelberg, Germany, Corporal George C. Bange, a young engineer stationed there with the American military forces. The family is now living in San Francisco. Children, (1) Scott Bange¹⁰, b. 11 Dec. 1956.

- (4) Wallace Hook⁸, b. in Wapello Co., Iowa 12 Jan. 1874; d., in Salem, Mo., 26 Sept. 1942 and buried in Martinsburg, Iowa Cemetery; m. 1st., 6 Dec. 1895, Isis Leota

Edwards, b. 29 Aug. 1877; d. 2 Dec. 1935. Her parents were Levi Chesterfield Edwards, b. in Hopkinsville, Ky., 1835; d. in Pleasant Plains, Iowa, 1898, and Elizabeth Montgomery, b. 1836 near Pittsburgh, Pa.; d. 1894 near Salina, Iowa. Her grandparents on her mother's side were Andrew Montgomery and Jane Montgomery (nee Courtney), the latter of whom was b. in County Antrim, Ireland in 1800; m. 2nd., 22 Feb. 1939, Mrs. Mary E. Doms; b. 16 Dec. 1884 in Sharon Co., Mo., the dau. of Clem Dooley. No issue by 2nd. marriage.

Wallace Hook⁸ attended the country schools near home until 1891 when he went to Omaha, Nebr., remaining two years. In 1894 he attended the Hedrick (Iowa) Normal School and later the Teachers' Institute in Ottumwa, Iowa and obtained teacher certificates for both Wapello and Keokuk Counties. He taught in various rural schools for several years. In 1902 he moved to Ames, Iowa and entered the Iowa State College where for two years he took the agricultural course. In 1907 he moved to a farm near Packwood, Iowa where he remained for eight years. Here he made experiments in corn hybridization, the results of which made him a reputation as a corn and grain breeder. In 1912 he wrote a text book on agriculture for rural schools that was widely read in the corn belt. He also has contributed liberally to farm papers throughout the country. In 1915 he sold his Packwood farm and bought another farm at Ollie, Iowa. While owning these farms he devoted much of his time to teaching. In 1915-16 he was Superintendent of Schools at Martinsburg, Iowa. In 1917 he was Manager of the Hawkeye Seed Company at Lockridge, Iowa. In 1918 he entered the Federal Service as County Agricultural Agent and moved to Missouri. He continued in this service until the fall of 1924 when he became a Smith Hughes teacher of Agriculture. He remained in this work until 1936 when a serious heart attack forced him to retire. After 1936 he did considerable writing, mostly for amusement. In the contest to select a Post Laureate of the Ozarks he was winner of

fourth prize. Family resided at Salem, Mo. where he and his family were members of the Methodist Church.

Children, all by first marriage:

- (1) Gladys Marie Hook⁹, b. 14 Dec. 1896, at Hedrick, Iowa; m., 3 Feb. 1915, Bert E. Horner, b. 1890. Family owned a fine farm near Packwood, Iowa which was sold when the family removed to Ottumwa, Iowa. In 1948 the family removed to San Diego, Calif. where it presently lives. Children, (1) Edward Eugene Horner¹⁰, b. 25 July 1916. He is married and lives in San Diego, Calif; (2) Maurice Hook Horner¹⁰, b. 12 Dec. 1917; m., 8 Aug. 1943, Nancy Lee Holmes of Beverly Hills, Calif., b. 28 July 1924. They have a son Peter Hook Horner¹¹, b. 10 Oct. 1944; (3) Mary Ann Horner¹⁰, b. 4 Dec. 1928; m., 22 Nov. 1952, Virgil Lawton Clemons Jr. of Sacramento, Calif. and Palm Beach, Fla.
- (2) Lorena Margaret Hook⁹, b., 12 Nov. 1900, at Hedrick, Iowa; m., 7 March 1918, William S. Oaks, b. 1897. Family lives on a fine farm near Monmouth, Ill. Children, (1) Donna Jane Oaks¹⁰, b. 3 June 1919; m., 11 June 1941, John W. Erickson of Champaign, Ill.; b. 20 Sept. 1919. They have children, (a) Linda Rae Erickson¹¹, b. 7 Dec. 1945 and (b) Paula Sue Erickson¹¹, b. 1 July 1948; (2) Patricia Rae Oaks¹⁰, b. 18 June 1925; m., 9 July 1943, Harold G. Thompson, b. 11 Apr. 1924. They have one dau., Carol Jane Thompson¹¹, b. 8 May 1946; (3) Laurence Roger Oaks¹⁰, b. 16 Jan. 1935; m., 27 Jan. 1956, Nancy Allison Black, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Gerald Black of Boise, Idaho. They have one dau., Susan Lynn Oaks¹¹, b. 27 Nov. 1956.
- (3) Virginia Rae Hook⁹, b. 24 Sept. 1902, at Hedrick, Iowa; m., 14 June 1922, George E. Stevens, b. 1901. Family lives at Fort Morgan, Colorado. Children, (1) Jack Harlan Stevens¹⁰, b. 18 Apr. 1924; m., 23 July 1945, Beryl Grace Dawkins of

Blackburn, England; (2) Peggy Ruth Stevens¹⁰, b. 11 Oct. 1926; m., 4 July 1946, William E. Hill, b. 30 July 1923 at Moberly, Mo. He is a graduate of the Missouri School of Mines. Family lives at Ardmore, Okla. They have children, (a) Donna Leslie Hill¹¹, b. 6 May 1950 and (b) Steven William Hill¹¹, b. Oct. 1951; (3) Philip George Stevens¹⁰, b. 1 June 1942.

(4) James Chesterfield Hook⁹, b. 15 Jan. 1906 at Ames, Iowa; m. 7 Feb. 1927, Helen Dorleska Key, b. 20 July 1907. Family lives at Richland, Missouri. Children, (1) Susanne LaRue Hook¹⁰, b. 22 Jan. 1928; m., 12 March 1948, Jorge Hector Roza, b. 19 Feb. 1925 in Paris, France; (2) James Chesterfield Hook Jr.¹⁰, b. 20 July 1932; (3) Samme Carolyn Hook¹⁰, b. 9 June 1939; (4) Carol Virginia Hook¹⁰, twin with Errol Joe, b. 19 Oct. 1942; (5) Errol Joe Hook¹⁰, twin with Carol Virginia, b. 19 Oct. 1942.

(5) Marvin Eugene Hook⁹, b., 21 Jan. 1910 at Packwood, Iowa; d. 23 Aug. 1913 at Packwood, Iowa.

(6) Wallace A. Hook⁹, b., 21 Sept. 1916, at Lockridge, Iowa; m., 28 Aug. 1937, Della Faye Owens, b. 10 July 1904 (sic). Family lives presently at San Diego, Calif. Children, (1) Wallace Allen Hook¹⁰, b. 29 May 1939; (2) Michael David Hook¹⁰, b. 16 March 1940.

(5) Sarah (Sadie) Hook⁸, b. in Wapello Co., Iowa, 22 Feb. 1876; m., 7 Sept. 1904, her bro.-in-law, Henry Edgar Passig, b. 1 March 1869, in Sigourney, Iowa; d. in Claremont, Calif., 28 Dec. 1947. He was the son of Henry Frederick Passig, a Civil War veteran, as bugler in Co. F, 5th Iowa Infantry, who was b. in Schleswig Holstein, Denmark and d. 10 March 1871 in Sigourney, Iowa. His mother was Katharine Salome Keller, b., in Baden, Germany, 7 Jan. 1842; d. in Sigourney, Iowa, 4 Feb. 1920. His grandparents on his mother's side were John George Keller, b., in Baden, Germany, 8 Sept. 1815; d. by accident at

Sigourney, Iowa, 22 Sept. 1874, and Margaret B. Yaeger, b. in Baden, Germany, 27 Dec. 1816; d. 20 March 1897. The latter were m. in Baden, 14 July 1840 and emigrated to America between 1846 and 1848 and settled in Crawford Co., Iowa about five years later.

Sarah (Hook) Passig attended public schools of Wapello Co., Iowa until 1893 when she spent the winter with her sister in Humboldt, Iowa and attended high school. Entered Iowa State College 1895, graduating 1898 with degree of B.Sc. After the death of her mother she kept up the home for her father until 1901, when she joined the faculty of Iowa State College as instructor in Public Speaking. She introduced in 1903 and directed the Department of Physical Education for women in the college and was acting head of the Department of Public Speaking in the college in the absence on leave of Professor Adrian M. Newens, 1902-1903. She resigned her position with the college at the time of her marriage in 1904. She at once became active in the affairs of her community and helped to obtain a free public library for her town, 1906-1907. She has been an active member of the Unitarian Church, teacher in its Sunday School, a member of its Board of Trustees, and a member of the Board of Directors of the Unitarian Association of the State of Iowa. She was chairman of the 10th Iowa District Woman's Suffrage Campaign, 1916-1920, also chairman of that same district of the Woman's Division Liberty Loan Campaign, 1917-1919. She was county chairman of the Finance Committee, Iowa Red Cross, 1917-1919, and chairman of the County War Savings Stamp Campaign, 1918. She also served as member of the Board of Governors of the Iowa Division of the English Speaking Union of the U. S., as Treasurer and third Vice President, Iowa League of Women Voters and as President (two terms) of the Iowa State College Alumni Association. She is a member of the Iowa State Historical Association, P.E.O. Sisterhood and W.R.C. and for several years served as a member of Speaker's Bureau of Federated

Woman's Clubs. She has addressed many audiences and is a monologist and public speaker of much talent. In 1928 her husband retired from his banking work in Humboldt, Iowa and established a new home first in Upland and later in Claremont, Calif. No issue.

- (6) Jesse Hook⁸, b. 12 June 1878; d. 8 Sept. 1880.
- (7) Infant dau.⁸, b. 20 Sept. 1880; d. 22 Sept. 1880.
- (8) Freddie Hook⁸, b. 3 Jan. 1882; d. 19 March 1883.
- (9) James William Hook⁸, b. 9 Jan. 1884; m. 17 Sept. 1907 at Fort Dodge, Iowa, Hattie Rosemond Bechtel, b. at Fort Dodge, Iowa, 16 Dec. 1885. (See Hook Family IX, p. 340.)
- (10) Frank Leslie Hook⁸, b. 4 July 1886. He attended the public schools in Wapello Co., Iowa until 1903 when he entered Iowa State College and remained for two years. Accompanied his father in 1905 to Big Horn, now Park Co., Wyoming. Returned after his father's death and turned his attention to cement manufacture. In 1909 he enlisted in the National Army stationed at Fort Leavenworth. Was honorably discharged Aug. of 1910. Re-enlisted 2 Jan. 1911 in Co. I, 3d. Battalion Engineers, and was granted a month's furlough 4 Oct. 1911, since when he has not been heard from. He was a promising youth, a leader in his classes in school and at the time of his disappearance was in line for important advancement in the Army. There is little doubt but that he met with foul play and that his assailant left no trace.
- (11) Morris Glen Hook⁸, (He writes his name "Maurice" Glen Hook, but the writing in the family Bible is Morris.) b. 7 May 1889 in Wapello Co., Iowa; m. 1st., 30 May 1912, Elizabeth Clark of Toronto, Ont. who was b. 14 June 1888. She is a dau. of John Clark, b. 1856 in the Province of Quebec, and Janet Knox, b. near Stoneman, Quebec, 1856; d. 1892. The parents of John

Clark were James Clark and his wife Miriam Berry. Morris Glen Hook⁸ married 2nd., 7 July 1945, Irma Merz. Her son Glen, born 10 March 1935, graduated B.S. in engineering in 1956 from Michigan State College. He presently is employed with a steel co. in Detroit. He has adopted Glen Hook as his name.

Morris Glen Hook⁸ attended public schools in Wapello Co., Iowa until 1905 when he went to Humboldt, Iowa to live with his sister Sarah, where he graduated from high school in 1908. Attended Iowa State College for two years. Employed by C. A. Dunham Company of Marshalltown, Iowa, 1910. Sent by that company to its Canadian factory in Toronto, Ont. same year where he remained until 1 Jan. 1912 when he went to Winnipeg, Man. to become engineer to the Provincial Architect. In 1915 he resigned his position in Winnipeg to re-enter college. Remained in college but one semester when he accepted a position with C. A. Dunham Co. as its Eastern Division Engineer with headquarters in New York City. On 1 July 1917, he was advanced to the position of Manager of his company's New York office, which position he held until 1930 when he resigned to enter business for himself as Heating Engineer. In 1934 he joined The Geometric Tool Company as Divisional Manager in Detroit, Mich., which position he resigned in 1945. He became a Heating Engineer of repute and published a number of articles on heating of buildings in engineering journals. He was for years a member of the American Society of Heating and Ventilating Engineers and served upon its nominating committee. His work in Detroit shifted his interests to Tool Engineering and he joined the Am. Soc. of Tool Engineers. He is a Mason and a member of the Kappa Sigma Fraternity, the Fraternity Club of N. Y. C. and the Forest Lake Country Club of Detroit. He now lives at Hubbard Lake, Michigan, retired.

Children of Morris Glen Hook⁸ by first marriage:
 (1) Marguerite Hook⁹, b., 22 April 1913, in Winnipeg, Canada; m., 4 June 1935, Paul Zack Cummins, b.

28 Oct. 1912 at Oblong, Illinois. Both graduated from Syracuse University in 1935 with B.S. degrees. Family presently lives in Syracuse, N. Y. Children, (1) Paul Zack Cummins Jr.¹⁰, b., 1 May 1936, at Fitchburg, Mass. He won appointment to the U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis, Md. where he presently is in his second year; (2) William Glen Cummins¹⁰, b. 22 Nov. 1940; (3) Judy Ann Cummins¹⁰, b. 1943.

JAMES WILLIAM HOOK⁸
 Son of James Hook⁷, Family VIII, p. 329.

FAMILY IX

JAMES WILLIAM HOOK⁸ was born, 9 Jan. 1884, on parent's farm in Highland Twsp. of Wapello Co., Iowa. He married, 17 Sept. 1907, in St. Mark's Episcopal Church at Fort Dodge, Iowa, Hattie Rosemond Bechtel, dau. of Carl Philip and Rose Belle (Waldburger) Bechtel of Fort Dodge, Iowa. She was born at Fort Dodge, Iowa, 16 Dec. 1885. Her father was a son of William Bechtel and his wife Marie Laufer of Hanau, Germany who migrated to Iowa in 1852 and were married in Lawrence, Massachusetts, 3 Dec. 1853. William Bechtel was a son of Superior Court Justice Karl Bechtel and his second wife Marie Friederike Ernestine Osterheld of Hanau and Rohrbach, Germany. Rose Belle Waldburger was a daughter of Franz Xavier and Theresa Josepha (Kampe) Waldburger who were married, 15 June 1847, in Hirschberg, Bohemia and emigrated to the state of Iowa in the autumn of 1857 settling first at Davenport, Iowa and in 1871, on a farm west of Fort Dodge, Iowa. (See the book "Judge Karl Bechtel of Hanau, Germany" by James W. Hook, 1936.)

James William Hook⁸ graduated, 1905, from Iowa State College with the degree of Bachelor of Mechanical Engineering. In 1912 he was awarded a Master's Degree in Mechanical Engineering by Iowa State College and was admitted to membership in the honorary engineering fraternity of Tau Beta Pi when it was established in the college. While in college he was a member of the Bachelor Debating Society, Editor of the college paper and member of the Athletic Council. He went to Cody, Wyoming in early Sept. 1905 where, with his brother-in-law as a partner, purchased the Cody Enterprise and became its editor. Returned to Iowa, because of ill health, the following May and soon thereafter sold the newspaper. Accepted employment with the Des Moines Edison Light Company, Sept. 1906, and the following December became sales engineer for the Globe Machinery and Supply Company of Des Moines, Iowa. Removed to Marshalltown, Iowa in Oct. 1909 where for seven years was, successively, sales manager and general manager of the C.A. Dunham Company. Was elected president of the Alumni Association of Iowa State College in

1915 and served one year. Was vice president, later president, of the Allied Machinery Co. of America, a foreign trading concern in New York City, 1916-1923, during which time he resided in Tarrytown, N. Y. Was prominently identified with the large war activities of the American International Corporation of N. Y., 1917-1919 and a director and officer of several of its subsidiary corporations. In 1922-23 was a member of the Board of Education of Tarrytown schools. He obtained an option to purchase the majority interest in the Geometric Tool Co. of New Haven, Conn. and in Sept. of 1923 moved to New Haven. Upon death of incumbent president of the company in Oct. 1923, he was elected president and treasurer. On 1 Dec. 1924 he exercised his option and became owner of the majority interest in the company which he retained until 30 Nov. 1944 when he sold the company to the Greenfield Tap and Die Corporation of Greenfield, Mass.

During his residence in New Haven he has devoted much time to public affairs. Mayor's Advisory Air Board, 1925-1929; Vice Pres. Conn. Civil Service Association; director New England Council and in 1936-38 its president. Chairman of the Conn. Unemployment Commission, 1930-32; member of President Hoover's National Comm. for Unemployment, 1931-1932; member Conn. Municipal Finance and Relief Commission, 1932-1935; Industrial Advisor to Nat'l. Recovery Adm., 1933-1935 and member of its Industrial Advisory Board, also Vice Chairman of its Durable Goods Committee; member of the Business Advisory Council of the U. S. Dept. of Commerce, 1940 to present; member Board of Trustees University of Conn., 1935-1953 and Chairman after 1949; declined opportunity to become candidate for Governor of Conn. in 1938 and U. S. Senate in 1940; member of National Republican Platform Comm., 1938-40; elected president of The United Illuminating Co., electrical utility in New Haven and vicinity in 1939 when that company found itself in management difficulties. Established a new management personnel and since 1942 has served as Chairman of the Board. A Trustee of the New Haven Y.M.C.A. since 1938, director of Acme Wire Co. since 1928 and a former director of other New Haven corporations which he resigned because of pressure of other duties. Member of Society of Colonial Wars in Conn. (Gov. 1946-1948), 32nd

degree Mason; member Tau Beta Pi and Pi Tau Sigma honorary fraternities and Kappa Sigma Social fraternity. Received Marston Medal for achievement in Eng. from Iowa State College in 1940 and the Alumni Merit Award in 1939. Author "Industry's Obligation to the Unemployed," 1931, published in 1938, and co author "The New Outlook on Business," Harper Bros., 1940. He also, as a hobby, has written several books of genealogy of which this book is one. He is a member of the New Haven Citizens Action Commission, Chairman of the Board of Trustees of the Y.M.C.A. of New Haven and member and deacon of the First Church of Christ of New Haven, Congregationalist. (See "Who's Who in America," Vol. 29.) Resides at 56 Mulberry Hill St., Hamden 17, Conn.

Children of James William Hook⁸ and his wife Hattie R. Bechtel;

- (1) James Philip Hook⁹, b. at Marshalltown, Iowa 22 Jan. 1911; d. 15 Mar. 1911.
- (2) James William Hook⁹, Jr., b. at Marshalltown, Iowa, 30 May 1912; m. 20 June 1942, Dorothy White Hawley, b. at New Haven, Conn. 2 Sept. 1914. She is a dau. of George Shepard Hawley and Jessamine (White) Hawley of New Haven. She attended Mrs. Day's School in New Haven and Kendall Hall at Prides Crossing, Mass. James William Hook Jr. graduated from Taft School at Watertown, Conn. in 1930 and from Yale University B.A. in 1934. Took special work at Colorado School of Mines, Massachusetts Institute of Technology and Columbia University after finishing at Yale. Employed by J. Walter Thompson Co., 1935-1940, and by the U.S. Dept. of Agriculture (A.A.A.) at Bozeman, Montana and Denver, Colorado, 1940-1942. Employed by Geomatic Tool Co. in New Haven until early in 1943 when he joined the U. S. Marine Corps at Paris Island training base. Later in the year he was commissioned a 2nd. Lieutenant and transferred to Camp Wright and later to Quantico, Va. where he was assigned to instructional duties. Was honorably discharged early in 1945. Removed to Albuquerque, New Mexico in May of 1948 for health reasons where,

since that time, he has been employed by the Western Electric Co. at the Atomic Energy Project at Sandia Base where he and his family live.

Dorothy White Hawley is descended from Joseph Hawley, from England in 1630, who settled first in Roxbury, Massachusetts and permanently at Stratford, Conn. in 1650 and, on her mother's side, from Elder John White from England in 1632 to Cambridge, thence to Hartford in 1639, to Hadley, Mass. in 1659 and back to Hartford again in 1670. She is also a direct descendant of Gov. John Webster of Conn. and of the Mayflower pilgrims John and Priscilla Alden and is a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants in Connecticut. State No. 1305. General No. 18652.

Their children are:

- (1) James Hawley Hook¹⁰, b. 21 Feb. 1945.
- (2) Sally Bechtel Hook¹⁰, b. 2 Jan. 1947.
- (3) Thomas White Hook¹⁰, b. 4 March 1948.

- (3) Rose Virginia Hook⁹, b. at Marshalltown, Iowa, 23 May 1914; graduated from Mrs. Day's School, New Haven, Conn., 1932 and from Vassar College, A.B., 1936. Married, 22 May 1937, William Haunton Smith, b. 10 Nov. 1908 in So. Hadley Falls, Mass. He graduated from Dartmouth College, 1931, and from Harvard Business College, 1933. He joined the Springfield Institution for Savings at Springfield, Mass. in 1939, thereafter advancing to the position of Treasurer which position he held until Sept. 1953 when he became President of the Holyoke Savings Bank at Holyoke, Mass. which position he presently holds. Family lives in Longmeadow, Mass. where she is a member of the Junior League and Vassar Committee and where both are members of the First Church of Longmeadow, congregational.

William Haunton Smith is descended from Lt. Samuel Smith of Wethersfield, Conn. and Hadley, Mass. who sailed to America from Ipswich, England, 30 Apr. 1634. His line runs from this Samuel to Chileab, to Chileab Jr. to Phineas, a Captain in Rev. War, to Levi, also a Rev. War soldier, to Levi Jr. who married Fanny

Hayes, aunt of President Hayes, to William, to William Hayes Smith, b. 7 July 1859; d. 14 March 1948 who married 30 Oct. 1907 Gertrude Frances Haunton, b. in Thetford, England, 2 Dec. 1871, the daughter of Thomas Thurlow Haunton III of Ixworth, Suffolk, England and his wife Fanny, dau. of William Gill of Thetford, Norfolk, England. He is also a descendant of Rev. John Russell of Hadley, Mass., Thomas Trowbridge of New Haven, Richard Treat of Wethersfield, Conn., Gov. John Webster of Conn., Capt. David Barton of Granby, Mass. and Elder John White of Hadley, Mass. and Hartford, Conn. For more information see the book "Lieut. Samuel Smith His Children and One Line of Descendants" by James W. Hook, 1953.

Their children are:

- (1) Gertrude Hook Smith¹⁰, called Trudi, b. 21 Aug. 1941.
- (2) Rose Virginia Barton Smith¹⁰, called Vicki, b. 1 Oct. 1943.
- (3) Cynthia Haunton Smith¹⁰, called Cindi, b. 21 Feb. 1947.

THE VANNOY FAMILY

and

THE MCNIEL FAMILY

of

Wilkes and Ashe Counties North Carolina
with whom the Eller family intermarried.

THE VANNOY FAMILY
Intermarried with the Eller Family XIII, p. 188.

FAMILY I

JOHN VANNOY¹. The genealogy "James Hook and Virginia Eller" published in 1925 contains about all that is yet known about the first generation of the Vannoy family in the United States. That source, with words in parenthesis added, states that, "The Vannoy family, according to family tradition, is of Huguenot extraction, the early family (from whom the Vannoys in America descended) having fled from France to Holland and (later going) from there to England during the reign of Charles I. The name in France was probably spelled Vannoise or Venois. The latter were names of distinguished families in France during the 16th and 17th centuries. Tradition says that the father of the emigrant to America fought under the banner of Oliver Cromwell and was related to him by marriage.

"The emigrant to America (named John Vannoy) settled on Staten Island, New York where he died in 1699 leaving a wife Rachel and sons and daughters, (as shown below). John Vannoy wrote his will May 13, 1699. (Liber 7, p. 487, Surrogate's office, New York City, N. Y.) It was proved, approved and allowed April 10, 1708, (the Probate Judge writing the name John Vannoyt). He died, however, before March 17, 1700 as evidenced by a land grant made on that date to Rachel Vannoy, widow of John Vannoy. The substance of John Vannoy's will reads as follows:

'In the name of God Amen this 13 day of May 1699 I John Vannoy being very sick and weak. I make my wife Rachel sole executor and give her all my estate for life then to all my children. When my oldest son John is of age he shall have one half so much of the estate as any other child shall have and then to have an equal share with the rest.

Witnesses Teunis Egbertse

Thomas Carne

his
Signed John X Vannoy '
mark

"There seems to be no record of the inventory of the estate, but when Rachel Vannoy was appointed administrator, the court referred to his estate as comprising 'goods, chattels and credits in divers places within this province'. Several wills and deeds of Richmond (Staten Island) after 1700 mention land formerly owned by John Vannoy which leads one to suspect that the latter was well supplied with property etc.

"The land records of Richmond County, New York show a land survey to 'Rachel Vannoy widow of John Vannoy' dated March 17, 1700. The land was located 'at the South Side of the fish kill' and amounted in all to eight acres. (Liber B, p. 386) Another grant in the same location on the same day was made to the French Huguenot, John Journey. Near neighbors were others with Huguenot names of John Bellville, John Gavvets and Francis Gannit."

John Vannoy¹, the name being written Jan Van Oy, was collector of taxes in Richmond in 1698. ("Hist. and Gen. Miscellany", by Dr. John E. Stilwell, 1903, Vol. 1) This position most likely would require that he be able to write his own name thus indicating that he was so very ill when his will was ready for signature that he could not sign it. John Fannoy (sic) is mentioned in the settlement of the estate of Thomas Adams of Woodbridge, N. J., 1 April 1695. (N. J. Abstract of Wills, Vol. 1, p. 5.)

The children of John and Rachel Vannoy are indicated in the Census of Staten Island for the year 1706. (Ibid, p. 152 and 155.) They are not referred to as children of John and Rachel Vannoy nor are their names spelled the same in all cases but they could scarcely have been the children of any other parents shown to have been living on Staten Island at the time. They were as follows:

- (1) John Vanhoe², aged 20. He may have been the John Van Noyce (sic) of Flatbush, L. I. who, on 29 Nov. 1717, purchased from George Willocks 500 acres of land, the same being part of a larger tract of land located near Holland's Brook in the county of Hunterdon, New Jersey.
- (2) Francis Vanhoe², aged 18. See Family II below.
- (3) Abram Vanhoy², aged not stated but called "a boy".
- (4) Rachel Vanhoy², age not stated but called "a girl".
- (5) Catherine Vanhoy², age not stated but called "a girl".
- (6) Sarah Vanhoy², age not stated but called "a girl".

It should be stated here that there was a Vernoy family in Ulster Co., New York from the middle of the 17th century some descendants of whom settled in Port Jervis, New York and spelled the name Van Noy. A letter from Peter Franklin Van Noy to this writer dated 5 January 1932 gives an account of this family which obviously is not related to the Tannoy family of Hunterdon Co., N. J. but may easily be confused with it. An extract from this letter and a synopsis of information contained in it follows.

"I will undertake to give you some record of our family.

"In writing this I will quote from the Research Work of Hon. Wm. H. Neerpass, a former President of the Minisink Valley Historical Society, who compiled it from the early Kingston and Minisink church records.

'The emigrant ancestor of the Van Noye of the Minisink region and of the Vernoy families of Ulster County, was Cornelis Cornelissen Vernoy, who with his wife and one young child, came to this country from Holland in the ship "Faith" which sailed January, 1644. They settled in Ulster Co. at Kingston and later secured a tract of land in the town of Rochester, in the same county, where his family was reared.

'The children of Cornelis Cornelissen Vernoy who died about 1727 and Annatje Cornelis, and date of baptisms were: Selatje, Mar. 22, 1645, married Abraham la Matre, of Flatbush, L. I., 1647; Cornelis, Apr. 3, 1647, married March 8, 1669, David, son of Louis Dubois and Catryn Blanshan; Elizabeth, married March 8, 1669, Jacob Dubois; Marritje, married July 19, 1696, Lotewyck, son of Wernaar Woortheek and Eva de Hoogse; Orietje, married Jacob, son of Tjerk Claassen de Witt and Barbara Andriessen; Geertuy, married Pieter Louw, Jan. 11, 1702; Cornelis, Jan. 5, 1679, married Nov. 22, 1702, Sarah, daughter of Wessel Ten Broeck and Maria Ten Eyck; Johannes, April 26, 1681, married Nov. 26, 1724, Jannken Louw; Jacob, Feb. 10, 1684, married (banns April 28, 1738) Debora Schoonmaker; Rachel, mentioned in her father's will, which was probated in 1727.'

The letter, which is quite long, continues by quoting from some writings of W. J. Coulter of Middletown, New York that were published in the "Hartage Recorder" at Sussex, N. J. purportedly to show that Cornelis Cornelissen Vernoy¹ was the grandfather of one Benjamin Westbrook Vernoy³ of Minisink Valley, New York, some descendants of whom settled at Port Jervis, N. Y. Benjamin Westbrook Vernoy³, married, 8 January 1749, Lydia Westfael, (Minisink Church Records, p. 267), and had five children.

- (1) Peter Vernoy⁴, b., 25 Feb. 1753; m., Hannah Carklin, dau., probably, of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Ditmars) Carklin. His will was written in Sussex Co., N. J., 25 July 1818 and probated 1827 mentioning wife Hannah and children, Elias, Peter, Joseph, David, Aaron, Sarah, Polly and Hannah. Some of this family spelled the name "Van Noy".
- (2) Joseph Vernoy⁴, b. 2 Feb. 1757; d. 13 May 1833, age 76 yrs., 3 mos. and 11 days, (gravestone in Dutch Ref. Ch. Cem., Port Jervis, N. Y., name spelled Van Noy.) bap. 19 June 1757; m., 9 July 1784, Mary Carklin, daughter, probably, of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Ditmars) Carklin. They

had children;

- (1) Benjamin Vernooy⁵, b. 1785; d. 23 Nov. 1848, age 63; m. Hannah, b. 1779/80; d., 18 March 1847, aged 67. (Gravestone ibid. Name spelled Van Noy.)
- (2) Peter Vernooy⁵, who married and had children, (1) Abraham Van Noy⁶ (sic), b., 8 May 1821; d., in Port Jervis, New York, 20 Jan. 1901, leaving two sons, namely, Peter Franklin Van Noy⁷, the writer of the letter above mentioned, who married Eva Beulah Babcock and lived in Port Jervis, N. Y. and Thomas P. Van Noy⁷; (2) Joseph Van Noy⁶; (3) Peter Van Noy⁶ who died young; (4) Several daughters. It will be noted that this family spelled the name "Van Noy".
- (3) John Vernooy⁵.
- (4) Nicholas Vernooy⁵, b. 6 Sept. 1800; d. 8 June 1853, age 52 yrs., 8 mo. and 22 days. (Gravestone, ibid. Name spelled Van Noy.)
- (5) Rachel Vernooy⁵.
- (6) Lena Vernooy⁵.
- (3) Elizabeth Vernooy⁴.
- (4) Usselje Vernooy⁴.
- (5) Sarah Vernooy⁴.

FRANCIS VANNOY²Son of John Vannoy¹, Family I, p. 346.

FAMILY II

FRANCIS VANNOY², b., ca. 1686; d., ca. 1774, his will having been dated 15 Aug. 1768 in Hunterdon Co., N. J. and probated there 21 July 1774. He is said to have married, about 1715, a daughter of Cornelius Anderson whose wife was a daughter of Johannes Optyke of Hunterdon Co. The will of Cornelius Anderson of Hunterdon Co., N. J. was dated 30 May 1724. It mentioned his wife Annah and son Eliakin who were designated executors, but no other children. John Anderson and Francis Vannoy signed as fellow bondsmen with the administrators. (Hunterdon Co., N. J. Wills, Vol. 1, p. 13.) The will of Johannes Optyke dated 12 Feb. 1728/29 was witnessed by his son Lawrence and grandsons Eliakin and Cornelius, the first two being designated executors. John Anderson and Francis Vannoy witnessed the will. (Ibid, Vol. 1, p. 347.) The will of Francis Vannoy², dated 15 Aug. 1768 shows that he named two of his children Cornelius and Hannah, doubtless in honor of their grandfather and grandmother Anderson.

The will of Francis Vannoy² mentioned an estate both real and personal and ordered that it be sold and the proceeds divided equally between his children, all named, share and share alike. It also gave freedom to his negro man "Jack" and ordered that his son Cornelius provide for him. He gave his "Eldest son John" five pounds proclamation money over and above his equal share. He designated his son Andrew and his son-in-law Peter Willson to be his executors. The will was signed in his own hand. (Hunterdon Co., N. J. Wills.)

The Hunterdon Co., N. J. records also contain other references to Francis Vannoy. They also show a Frederick and Hendrick Vannoy as having been in the county between 1730-1740. Who the latter two were has not been proved. Frederick and Hendrick may have been sons of Francis who predeceased their father or they may have been descendants of the Vermoye (Vernoy) family of Ulster Co., N. Y. some members of which removed to New Jersey. A Hendrick Vermoye was a co-grantee of 4000 acres of land on Palis Creek in Ulster Co., 4 March 1709. The New Jersey Abstract of Wills, 1730 to 1740, p. 19, shows Francis Vannoye (sic) as a witness of the will of Andrew Anderson that was proved in Hunterdon Co., N. J., 7 Feb. 1732 while Frederick Vannoye (sic) is shown as a creditor, along with Cornelius Anderson of the estate of William Bradford, 5 March 1742/43. A Hendrick Vannoy was before the Common Pleas Court of Hunterdon Co., 14 Oct. 1736 in an action with Daniel Grandin. The History of Burlington and Mercer Counties, N. J. by Major E. M. Woodward and John V. Hageman, p. 822 says that Francis Vannoy was a contributor to the parsonage of the Presbyterian (sic) church of Maidenhead and Hopewell, N. J. in 1731. These towns then were in Hunterdon County but are now in Mercer Co. The same source says that Francis Vannoy was taxed on 150 acres of land in Hopewell Township in 1722. (Hunterdon and Somerset Counties, N. J. by Small, 1881.) The record that shows a gift to the Presbyterian Church is interesting because family tradition says that the family were Baptists from earliest times. Apparently both denominations had churches in Hopewell Township at the time, the Cohamoy Baptist Church having been founded about 1709. Further research is needed to clear up this point. On 10 Dec. 1745 a petition for a "relay of the public road leading from Trenton to Nathaniel Ward's mill in Hopewell" was filed. Among the signers were Francis Vannoy, Cornelius Vannoy, Eliakin Anderson, Cornelius Anderson, Cornelius Anderson Jr., Abraham Anderson and Cornelius Pohlhemus.

The children of Francis Vannoy² and his wife _____ Anderson were:

- (1) John Vannoy³, called "eldest son" in his father's will. His name not found in early New Jersey records. He is said to have removed to the Carolinas. (For children see Vannoy Family III, p. 342.)
- (2) Hannah Vannoy³, m., prior to 15 Aug. 1768, Peter Willson. No further record.
- (3) Cornelius Vannoy³. First found in the Hunterdon Co. records, 10 Dec. 1745

when with Francis Vannoy, his father doubtless, he signed the petition above mentioned, for relaying a public road from Trenton to Nathaniel Ward's mill in Hopewell. He is next found in the records on 27 Feb. 1766 when he witnessed the will of Garrett Johnson of Hopewell Twsp. of Hunterdon Co., N. J. (N. J. Abstract of Wills) He, also, was a witness of the will of Hannah Hart of Hopewell Twsp., Hunterdon Co., on 19 Aug. 1774. (N. J. Abstract of Wills.) A Cornelius Vannoy of Maidenhead Twsp. of Hunterdon Co., N. J. was chosen guardian, 8 May 1793 of Ward McMichael of same county. James Wilson of same place was a bondsman.

One child could have been: (He could as well have been a son of Andrew Vannoy³, next below.)

- (1) John Vannoy⁴, d., 1825/26; m., 19 Feb. 1780, Abigail Smith. (N. J. Marriages) She d. in 1817/18. He probably was the John Vannoy who was a Rev. War soldier in 2nd. Co. of N. J. Militia, 1776. The will of John Vannoy was proved 24 March 1826 mentioning children;

- (1) Andrew Vannoy⁵, probably the same who married Polly Price, 12 Dec. 1807. (Hunterdon Co., N. J. Marriages.)
 (2) Joseph Vannoy⁵.
 (3) Cornelius Vannoy⁵, was one of the executors of his father's will.
 (4) Jane Vannoy⁵, m., 4 Nov. 1805, David Herrin. (Hunterdon Co., N. J. Marriages.)
 (5) Mehitable Vannoy⁵, m. _____ Howell.
 (6) Mary Vannoy⁵.
 (7) Sarah Vannoy⁵.
 (8) Elizabeth Vannoy⁵.

- (4) Andrew Vannoy³. He is first found in the New Jersey records, 7 Feb. 1753 when he helped to make the inventory of the estate of Francis Drake of Hopewell, Hunterdon Co., N. J. He was listed as a freeholder in Lawrence Twsp. of Burlington County, N. J. in 1769. An Andrew Vannoy, probably the same but not so proved, died intestate in Maidenhead Township of Hunterdon Co., N. J. in 1789/90. His estate was administered by Cornelius Vannoy of same place, with James Wilson serving as fellow bondsmen. The inventory of his estate was taken 8 Feb. 1790 by Stephen Titus and James Wilson. It accounted to 380 pounds, 5 shillings and 5 pence. No children were mentioned. (N. J. Abstract of Wills, Vol. VI.)

Children of Andrew Vannoy³ could have been: (They could as well have been children of Cornelius Vannoy³ above.)

- (1) Andrew Vannoy Jr.⁴, d. 1799. He doubtless was the Andrew Vannoy Jr. whose intestate estate was administered by "Zerish Diean, widow, lately Zerish Vannoy, of New Orleans". She was made the administratrix on Nov. 26, 1799. Her bondsmen were Cornelius Vannoy of Maidenhead Township of Hunterdon Co., N. J. and William Grant of Trenton, N. J. The inventory of the estate was made 27 Nov. 1799. (N. J. Abstract of Wills.)
 (2) Cornelius Vannoy⁴. See Deed Book 35, p. 356, Hunterdon Co., N. J. wherein Cornelius Vannoy and his wife Ann sold land in Lawrence Twsp. formerly owned by "Andrew Vannoy, the elder".
 (3) Joseph Vannoy⁴.
 (4) Francis Vannoy⁴, who m., 12 Jan. 1781, Mary Anderson. (N. J. Marriages) He probably was the Francis Vannoy who was a Rev. Soldier in the 2nd. Co. of N. J. Militia in 1776.
 (5) Peter Vannoy⁴.

- (6) Catherine Varnoy⁴, who m., 24 Nov. 1773, John Dockerty. (N. J. Marriages)
- (7) Rebecca Varnoy⁴, who m., 30 March 1779, John Anderson. (N. J. Marriages)

Note - There was a New Jersey Varnoy family that descended from one John Varnoy, (parents not identified) born about 1800, who had a son named,

- (1) Andrew Updike Varnoy, born 1832, who married Martha Hunt and had children, (a) Philander Hartwell Varnoy; (b) Israel Hunt Varnoy; (c) John Wesley Varnoy; (d) Andrew Walter Varnoy; (e) Rose Virginia Varnoy; (f) Mary C. Varnoy; (g) Juliet Louisa Varnoy; (h) Ada Anna Varnoy who married Robert Rogers. She supplied the information on this family.

JOHN VANNOY³

Son of Francis Vannoy², Family II, p. 349.

FAMILY III

JOHN VANNOY³, (Francis², John¹) was born, say about, 1716 and d. in Wilkes Co., N. C., about 1778. He married, about 1740, Susannah who, according to his grandson, Andrew Vannoy, son of Nathaniel, was Susannah Anderson, born in New Jersey. Confirmation of the New Jersey origin of the Vannoys in North Carolina is given in the Cleveland Genealogy, Vol. III, p. 2086. Some N. C. Vannoy families say, however, that John Vannoy came, probably, from near Georgetown, S. C.

The South Carolina tradition is supported by some documentary evidence. A tract of land located in the Purrysburgh District of South Carolina, containing 50 acres was surveyed for one John Francis Vanay (sic) 25 June 1737. Another tract of the same acreage in the same district was surveyed for Francis Vennay (sic) 27 Sept. 1736 and on 2 Dec. 1737 a town lot, number 188, in the town of Purrysburgh, South Carolina was surveyed for Francis Vernay (sic). (Historical Commission of S. C., Columbia, S. C.) It appears quite certain that Francis Vennay and Francis Vernay were one and the same, but Mrs. Susan S. Padgett of the Historical Commission of South Carolina believes that John Francis Vanay was an entirely different person she saying that she does not consider it probable that two tracts of 50 acres each would have been granted to one person in the Purrysburgh district at so nearly the same time. (Her letter of 2 Dec. 1952)

The Purrysburgh district of South Carolina was located in the extreme southeastern part of South Carolina across the Savannah River from the state of Georgia and quite some distance south of Georgetown, S. C. It was settled by a colony of Swiss emigrants under the leadership of Jean Pierre Purry who described the settlement and gave the names of the settlers in a letter to the Board of Trade in 1734. John Francis Vanay's name does not appear on the list, a fact which implies that he came into the colony on his own and after the settlement had been made. (See S. C. Hist. and Gen. Mag., Vol. X, Oct. 1909.)

This writer, while feeling strongly that the North Carolina Vannoys came from New Jersey, thinks it not improbable that John Francis Vanay of South Carolina and John Vannoy (Vanoy)³ of Western N. C. were one and the same and that he came into the colony of Purrysburgh from New Jersey, remained there for a time and then moved on to the Jersey settlement at the mouth of Potts Creek on the Yadkin River in Rowan Co., N. C. near the present town of Linwood, located now in Davidson Co. where others from the state of New Jersey had settled. (See "The Rowan Story" by James S. Brawley, 1953, for more about the "Jersey Settlement".) That he came originally from New Jersey is claimed by descendants of his sons Andrew, Francis and Nathaniel. Some descendants of Nathaniel, however, bring in the South Carolina tradition. He could have been christened John Francis at birth, names respectively, of his grandfather and father. He probably came south with his bride and may have been enticed there by landlord claims or even by Governor Oglethorpe who at the time was engaged in driving the Spaniards out of coastal Georgia. No record has been found by this writer of the disposition of the land that was granted to him in 1737.

The exact date of John Vannoy's³ arrival in the Jersey settlement of Rowan County, N. C. is not known, but it must have been during the 1740's because his son, Nathaniel, whose birth date was 16 Feb. 1749, is said to have been born there. The first record of his living there was found in the diary of Rev. Hugh McAden, a pioneer Presbyterian Minister who recorded that he spent the night of 3 September 1755 at the home of John Vannoy. He next appears on a 1759 tax list of Rowan County that was found in the walls of the old Rowan County Courthouse in 1944 by William D. Kizziah, Register of Deeds. The list has been published as Appendix in "The Rowan Story" by James S. Brawley, 1953. There are no

deeds on record in Rowan County to show when John Vannoy acquired or disposed of his property there. He probably followed the practice of not recording his deeds because of the cost, high in those days in North Carolina, thus necessitating one to search subsequent deeds to run today's titles back to his.

John Vannoy³ is said to have lived in the Jersey Settlement of Rowan, now Davidson Co., N. C. until about 1772. He sympathized with the "Regulators" in their opposition to the unjust tax and service fee policy of the British government under Governor William Tryon. After their rebellion was crushed at Alamance in May of 1771, many of the settler's homes along the Yadkin River were pillaged and destroyed and the home of John Vannoy is said to have been one of them. He, therefore, disposed of his farm and moved westward to a safer place in the mountains of Wilkes Co., N. C. See Chapter VI in "The Rowan Story" by James S. Brawley, 1953 and the book "Some Neglected History of N. C." by William E. Fitch, for more about the "Regulator" movement which some historians say was the first battle of the Revolution.

John and Susannah Vannoy were staunch Baptists in their religious beliefs. Their children remained true to this faith throughout their lives and some of their grandchildren became well known in the Baptist Ministry. Descendants of John and Susannah Vannoy are legion in North Carolina and found also in great numbers in the Mississippi Valley and on the west coast.

Children of John³ and Susannah (Anderson) Vannoy were; (Bible records all published in Vol. CII, Jan. 1955, of the New England Hist. and Gen. Register.)

- (1) Rachel Vannoy⁴, b., 12 April 1741; n., Neil Patton. He is said to have been the ancestor of the Patton family in Wilkes Co., N. C.
- (2) Andrew Vannoy⁴, b., 12 Aug. 1742; d., 9 Oct. 1809; n., licence issued in Wilkes Co., N. C., 18 Oct. 1779, Susannah Shepherd who d. 13 March 1816. She was a dau. of John and Sarah Shepard. (See Family IV below for children, n. 356.)
- (3) Abraham Vannoy⁴, b., 15 January 1745.
- (4) Francis Vannoy⁴, b., 13 Aug. 1746; d., near Barboursville, Knox Co., Kentucky, 26 July 1822. His wife's name has not been proved but a descendant of his daughter Millie, suspects that her name was Henderson because of that name appearing as a given name in later generations of the Francis Vannoy family. The first record of Francis Vannoy was found in the account of claims in the Rowan Co., N. C. minute book for the year 1765. He was a juror in the Wilkes Co. court of 1779. He received grants to seven parcels of land, the first two on 24 Sept. 1779 and the seventh on 7 June 1799. These parcels totaled 710 acres all located in the Reddies River district, north of Wilkesboro, in Wilkes County. He removed to Knox County, Kentucky between 1800 and 1812. He was father of several children only one of whom, namely a dau. Millie, has been definitely proved by this writer.

- (1) Millie (Anilla) Vannoy⁵, b., ca. 1774; d., May 1858; n., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 8 July 1807, Edward Dancy, b. ca. 1769; d., ca. 1856. He was a son of John and Ann (Morgan) Dancy. There were children but their names were not learned.
- (2) Rebecca Vannoy⁵, probably a daughter although she could as well have been a dau. of Andrew Vannoy, brother of Francis. She married, licence issued in Wilkes Co., 18 Dec. 1803, John Hester. Edward Dancy was bondsman and Francis Vannoy witness on the marriage licence.
- (3) Noah Vannoy⁵, probably a son. He married, licence issued in Wilkes Co., 23 Feb. 1811, Charity Church. Francis Vannoy signed the licence as bondsman and John McCord signed the same as witness.
- (4) Abner Vannoy⁵. He may have been a son.

- (5) He doubtless had more children.
- (5) Nathaniel Vannoy⁴, b., 16 Feb. 1749; d., 26 July 1835; m., about 1773/74, in Wilkes Co., N. C., Elizabeth Ray of Ashe Co., N. C. (See Family V for children, p. 358.)
- (6) Hannah Vannoy⁴, b., 26 March 1751. A sister of Nathaniel Vannoy married the Rev. Andrew Baker, a pioneer Baptist Minister of western North Carolina. She probably was Hannah Vannoy but could have been Susannah or Katherine shown below.
- (7) Daniel Vannoy⁴, b., 22 Feb. 1752; m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 2 Oct. 1779, Sarah Hickerson. He was granted 100 acres of land on South Beaver Creek in Wilkes Co., 23 Oct. 1782. No record was found of his children but one son probably was;

- (1) Joel Vannoy⁵, b. 1792; d. 1858, aged 66. (Gravestone, calling him Colonel Joel Vannoy in the Presbyterian church yard, Wilkesboro, N. C.) He married, 1st., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 18 March 1817, Elizabeth Saint Clear, b. 12 Sept. 1796; d. 10 Feb. 1831, (gravestone *ibid.*). Little Hickerson signed his marriage licence as bondsman. He m., 2nd., Mira (probably Lenura Suddworth) who was born 1809 and died in 1858, aged 49, (gravestone *ibid.*). His will was dated 23 Feb. 1856, and in essentials reads as follows. "Wife Lenura, formerly Lenura Suddworth" to whom he gave "600 acres of land during her natural life to enable her to raise the children that God has given us and at her death said land to be sold and the proceeds divided equally between her children" all named as shown below. The text of this will then continues, "I do also give to the children of my former marriage to wit", all named as shown below. To these he gave certain sums of money all stated and "as to my Cherokee land it shall benefit all of my children and heirs share and share alike." Signed Joel Vannoy.

Children, according to his will, were:

By first wife, Elizabeth Saint Clear.

- (1) Joel Vannoy⁶.
- (2) Alfred Vannoy⁶.
- (3) Caroline Vannoy⁶. Called Caroline Miller in father's will.
- (4) John Hamilton Vannoy⁶.
- (5) Rebecca Vannoy⁶. In father's will referred to as "Rebecca formerly married to Walsh."
- (6) Emily Amanda Vannoy⁶. Called "Emily Amanda Welch" in father's will.
- (7) Amelia Adeline Vannoy⁶. Called "Amelia Adeline Parker" in father's will.
- (8) Ann Mariah Vannoy⁶. Called "Ann Mariah Swink" in father's will.

By second wife, Lenura Suddworth.

- (9) Abram Vannoy⁶.
- (10) William Vannoy⁶. He may have been the "Major W. W. Vannoy⁷, b. 22 June 1834; d. 9 Jan. 1905. (Gravestone in same plot with Col. Joel Vannoy in Presbyterian church yard in Wilkesboro, N. C.) He married, probably Susan, b. 7 Nov. 1837; d., 22 April 1903. (Gravestone *ibid.*)
- (11) Sarah Vannoy⁶.
- (12) Washington Vannoy⁶.
- (13) Harvey Vannoy⁶.

- (14) Thomas Varney⁶.
- (15) Elyah Ross Varney⁶.
- (16) Catherine Varney⁶.
- (17) Anderson M. Varney⁶.

(8) Susannah Varney⁴, b., 6 July 1794. See her sister Hannah above.

(9) Katherine Varney⁴, b., 26 Dec. 1755. See her sister Hannah above.

ANDREW VANNOY⁴Son of John Vannoy³, Family III, p. 352.

FAMILY IV

ANDREW VANNOY⁴, (John³, Francis², John¹), b., 12 Aug. 1742; d., 9 Oct. 1809. He m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., N. C., 18 Oct. 1779, Susannah Shepherd who died 13 March 1816. She was a dau. of John and Sarah Shepard, and mentioned as daughter Susannah Vannoy in the will of John Shepard, probated in Wilkes Co., N. C., 31 July 1810. Two parcels of land, aggregating 650 acres, were granted to Andrew Vannoy, the first for 50 acres on 18 May 1789 and the second for 600 acres on 24 Nov. 1790. Both parcels were located on Mulberry Creek in Wilkes Co., N. C. Andrew Vannoy (VanNoy, Vanoise) was a captain of a company in the 10 N. C. Regiment, Rev. War, under the command of Col. Abraham Shepard. (Roster of N. C. Soldiers in the Am. Rev., published by the D.A.R., pp. 104-154.) He is recorded as having retired from the service 19 April 1777. (Ibid. p. 49) Family records say that when Lord Cornwallis began his invasion of North Carolina, Capt. Andrew Vannoy recruited a band of neighbors, some of whom had been in his earlier command and joined the forces of Col. Benjamin Cleveland which routed the invaders at the famous battle of King's Mountain, 7 Oct. 1780. Andrew's brother Nathaniel was one of the recruits and according to family record was a member of Col. Cleveland's staff, serving him as sergeant major. These mountain patriots were not a regularly organized band but rather an improvised force that was recruited suddenly in any locality of threatened danger. Accustomed to Indian raids they were always prepared to rush to the defense of their homes and neighbors when signal fires were lighted on near by mountain tops. Regretfully, however, they left only sparse records of their exploits forcing historians to depend much upon family records and stories passed down for information of what happened and who took part. That Andrew Vannoy received army pay after the battle of King's Mountain took place is verified in the Book of Army Accounts in the auditor's office in Raleigh, N. C. The book entitled "Book of Settlement of Army Claims, No. 19, Halifax" shows a payment to "Andrew Vanoy, Capt. pd. 1 Jan. 82, 1079 pounds and 2½ shillings." Another book entitled, "Book of Settlement of Army Accounts (printed)" show "No. 33 Andrew Vanoy, Captain pd. 431 pounds, 19 shillings and 4 pence at Warrington, N. C., about 1782. Received by Thomas Donoho."

Mr. John B. Foster, born in 1852, a great grandson of Nathaniel Vannoy, Andrew's brother, stated in his application for membership in the Sons of the American Revolution that his father and uncle often told him stories of the Revolutionary War experiences of Andrew and Nathaniel Vannoy in the King's Mountain Campaign. The Vannoys and Clevelands were near neighbors in Wilkes County. Jeremiah Cleveland, a nephew of Col. Benjamin Cleveland married a daughter (Sarah) of Nathaniel Vannoy.

Andrew Vannoy was granted bounty land for his war service. It was located near Murfreesboro, Rutherford County, Tennessee.

The children of Andrew⁴ and Susannah (Shepherd) Vannoy, family records, were;

- (1) Rebecca Vannoy⁵, b. 7 Aug. 1780. She may have been the Rebecca Vannoy who m., 18 Dec. 1803, John Hester. This Rebecca, however, could as well have been a dau. of Francis Vannoy⁴, Andrew's brother and the fact that Francis Vannoy witnessed the marriage licence, suggests this.
- (2) Abraham Vannoy⁵, b. 27 Dec. 1782. He may have been the same as Abner Vannoy shown in the 1850 census of Wilkes Co., aged 67, living with Mary Vannoy, aged 27 (his daughter probably) and Franklin Vannoy, aged 3.
- (3) Andrew Vannoy⁵, b. 17 June 1784. He probably was the Andrew Vannoy who obtained a licence 12 April 1815 (Wilkes Co., N. C.) to m. Nancy Powell,

and the Andrew Vannoy shown in the 1860 Fed. Census of Wilkes Co., aged 74, living with Rebecca Vannoy, aged 40, John M. Vannoy, aged 36, Nancy Vannoy, aged 36, born in Va., Norman H. Vannoy, aged 14, Elizabeth Vannoy, aged 12 and Phebe Vannoy, aged 9.

- (4) Sarah Vannoy⁵, b. 7 March 1788. No further record found.
- (5) Enoch Vannoy⁵, b. 20 Nov. 1790. He may have been the Enoch Vannoy who was issued a licence, 10 Dec. 1813, in Wilkes Co. to marry Letta (Lydia) McGrady and shown in the 1870 census of Wilkes County, aged 80, living with Liddia Vannoy, aged 69, Mary Vannoy aged 29, Martha Vannoy aged 27 and Carma Vannoy, a female, aged 5.
- (6) James Vannoy⁵, b. 27 June 1792; d. 19 Feb. 1857; n., 10 Dec. 1813, Sarah (Sallie) Shepherd, b. 21 Nov. 1795. She was a daughter of John and Phebe Shepherd. He was a Baptist Minister. See Family VI, p. 361 for children.
- (7) Nathaniel Vannoy⁵, b. 8 Feb. 1794; d. 25 Aug. 1852. He may have been the Nathaniel Vannoy who n., licence issued in Wilkes Co., N. C. 7 Jan. 1814, Fanny Owens.
- (8) Mary Vannoy⁵, b. 7 April 1794. She may have been the Mary Vannoy⁶ who n., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 2 Nov. 1815, John Owen.
- (9) Susannah Vannoy⁵, b. 26 Sept. 1799. She, doubtless, was the Susannah (Susan) Vannoy who n., licence issued in Wilkes Co. 21 Nov. 1822, George McViel¹, (James², Rev. George¹). (See James McViel Family, p. 438. herein.)
- (10) Elisabeth Vannoy⁵, b. 11 April 1804. She may have been the Elisabeth Vannoy who n., licence dated in Wilkes Co., 12 Feb. 1823, Pruly Brown.

NATHANIEL VANNOY⁴Son of John Vannoy³, Family III, p. 352.

FAMILY V

NATHANIEL VANNOY⁴, (John³, Francis², John¹), b. 16 Feb. 1749 in Rowan Co., N. C.; d. 26 July 1835 at the home of his daughter Sarah (Vannoy) Cleveland in Greenville, S. C. where he lies buried. He married, about 1773/74, in Wilkes Co., Elizabeth Ray whose parents are said to have been of English ancestry and of that part of Wilkes Co. that in 1799 became Ashe County. Family records state that he was a soldier of the Revolution, that he was at the battle of King's Mountain with his eldest brother, Captain Andrew Vannoy and that he bore the rank of sergeant major on the staff of Col. Benjamin Cleveland. More about this family record is given under the family of Andrew Vannoy⁴, supra, Family IV herein, page 356.

Nathaniel Vannoy⁴ was granted 200 acres of land in Wilkes County 23 Oct. 1782. This land was surveyed for him 27 Dec. 1779 and was located on the south side of Beaver Creek, a branch of the South fork of New River. (Book 49, p. 148, File 420, Secy. of State's Office, Raleigh, N. C.) He was granted an additional 100 acres further north of his earlier grant on 10 July 1788. (Book 66, p. 396, File 853, Ibid.) These two tracts were in what is now Ashe County. Ten years later, on 5 Dec. 1798, he was granted 100 acres of land on a branch of Lewis Fork Creek in Wilkes Co. (Book 100, p. 50, File 149¹ Ibid.) and on 10 Dec. 1802 and 28 November 1812 two additional tracts containing 20 acres and 50 acres respectively both on the waters of Lewis Fork Creek were granted to him. (Book 116, p. 235, File 2060 and Book 127, p. 131, File 2487 respectively.) Lewis Fork Creek is located in Wilkes Co. ten miles or so north west of Wilkesboro.

The Lewis Fork Creek farms of Nathaniel Vannoy⁴ adjoined those of Robert Cleveland, brother of Col. Benjamin Cleveland of King's Mountain fame. Jeremiah Cleveland, son of Robert, married Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel Vannoy⁴. Tradition with no proof says that a sister of Nathaniel Vannoy married a Cleveland.

Many tales have been handed down about the exploits of the mountaineers during and after the Revolutionary War. One bearing on the Vannoys and Clevelands is that Nathaniel Vannoy⁴ being sheriff or deputy sheriff of Wilkes County was in the company of Capt. Andrew Vannoy, his brother, at the time of the King's Mountain Campaign, when it captured and hung seven (some stories say three) Tories who had been robbing and killing patriots in the vicinity of Wilkesboro. The tree to which they were said to have been hung still stands at the rear of the courthouse in Wilkesboro. This story is told by different branches of the Vannoy family and probably is substantially true. (See Application for membership in the Sons of the American Revolution by John Byram Foster of Missouri, National No. 20723, State No. 298, dated Feb. 1912.)

Nathaniel Vannoy⁴ and his wife were founder members of the New Hope Baptist Church located about 6 miles north west of North Wilkesboro. This church was constituted 26 June 1830 to serve the people of the valley of Lewis Fork Creek. His nephew, Rev. James Vannoy, son of Andrew, of the Reddies River Church was a visiting pastor at the founding. In 1842 this nephew was chosen pastor.

Nathaniel Vannoy spent the last years of his life with his daughter Sarah Cleveland. His wife died at the family farm on Lewis Fork Creek prior to 1830 and was buried in an old cemetery located on the spine of a hill on the west side of land owned by John Morgan Yates and is one of many unmarked graves there.

The following extracts were taken from the Bible of Mary Caroline (Vannoy) Eller, daughter of Jesse Vannoy⁵, (Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). "He (Nathaniel Vannoy) was a soldier of the Revolutionary War and served with Col. Benjamin Cleveland, a kinsman, in the Battle of King's Mountain. He performed other services to his country and was a citizen of merit. His first home was with his father at the old Vannoy Fish Dam near the mouth of Lick Creek on the Yadkin River in Davidson County, N. C. Here the family

was visited by such pioneers as the Rev. Hugh Mclden who spent the night of Sept. 3, 1755 with his father . . . Nathaniel Vannoy was a descendant of Olive Cromwell, probably on his mother's side. Also he was blood kin to King George III of England with whom he was contemporary and the visit of the noble woman Caroline Franky Matilda to N. C. in 1772 was perpetuated in family names. Nathaniel Vannoy received a pension as an old soldier at the time of his death. He was a minister of the gospel and a pastor of Baptist churches and an evangelist. He was a pioneer settler on Beaver Creek in Ashe County and, about 1815, settled on Lewis Fork in Wilkes Co., N. C."

This writer has not been able to confirm that Nathaniel Vannoy was receiving a pension for Revolutionary War service at the time of his death. There is no record of such a pension in Washington, D. C.

The children of Nathaniel Vannoy⁴ and his wife Elizabeth Ray were:

- (1) John Vannoy⁵, b. 22 May 1775; d., ca. 1796, probably in Manitow Co., Mo. He m. 1st., Elizabeth Kilby, dau. of William Kilby of Wilkes Co., N. C.; m. 2nd., name not found. See Vannoy Family VII below for children, p. 367.

- (2) Joel Vannoy⁵, b. 22 Feb. 1777. He removed to Pike Co., Missouri and raised a large family. Descendants of his formed the well known Vannoy Interstate Co. which was an extensive railway restaurant service institution in the first quarter of this century.

- (3) Sarah Vannoy⁵, b., 16 Jan. 1779; d., 21 July 1804; m., 31 Aug. 1801, Jeremiah Cleveland⁶, b., 7 Dec. 1774; d. in Greensville, S. C., 3 Dec. 1845, aged 71. He was a son of Robert Cleveland⁷ and his first wife Aley Matthias. Robert Cleveland⁷ was a brother of Col. Benjamin Cleveland of King's Mountain fame and a son of John Cleveland⁸, (Alexander Jr.⁹, Alexander¹). The children of Sarah Vannoy⁵ and her husband Jeremiah Cleveland⁶ were: (Cleveland Genealogy)

- (1) Robert Matthias Cleveland⁶, b., 3 March 1803.
- (2) Jesse Franklin Cleveland⁶, b., 25 Oct. 1804.
- (3) Jeremiah Cleveland Jr.⁶, b., 1 Feb. 1806.
- (4) Barrett Cleveland⁶, b., 26 April 1808.
- (5) Caroline Cleveland⁶, b., 7 Feb. 1811.
- (6) Harriett Cleveland⁶, b. 2 Feb. 1811. Twin with Caroline.
- (7) Eliza Cleveland⁶, b., 6 Oct. 1813.
- (8) James Harvey Cleveland⁶, b. 1 Dec. 1815.

- (4) Jesse Vannoy⁵, b. 2 July 1781; d., 26 Nov. 1875 at his home on Lewis Fork Creek, Wilkes Co., N. C. He m., 12 Jan. 1806, Mrs. Mary Shepherd, widow of John Shepherd whom she had married 13 Oct. 1802 and by whom she probably had no children. She was born 19 Sept. 1785; d. 14 Feb. 1866 and was a daughter of William and Mary Kilby of Wilkes Co. See Vannoy Family VIII below for children, p. 370.

- (5) Andrew Vannoy⁵, b., 1 Nov. 1783; d., 25 Jan. 1860 in Shelbyville, Bedford Co., Tennessee; m. 1st., 30 Nov. 1809, in Wilkes Co., N. C. Elizabeth Hogan, b. ca. 1787; d., 31 Aug. 1819; m. 2nd., 7 Jan. 1821, Jane McMichael, probably of Shelbyville, Tenn. She died 15 Feb. 1872. Andrew Vannoy was a devout member of the Baptist Church, a gifted school teacher and clerk of the Bedford Co., Tennessee Court for many years.

Children by first wife, Elizabeth Dogan:

- (1) Joseph Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1810.
- (2) Henry Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1812.
- (3) Andrew Vannoy Jr.⁶, b., ca. 1814, probably d. young.
- (4) Nathaniel Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1816.
- (5) Sarah Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1818.

Children by second wife, Jane McMichael:

- (6) Elizabeth Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1822.
 - (7) Martha Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1824.
 - (8) Jesse Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1826.
 - (9) John Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1828.
 - (10) Mary Ann Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1830.
 - (11) Andrew Vannoy Jr.⁶, again, b., ca. 1832.
 - (12) Margaret Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1834.
- (6) Elizabeth Vannoy⁶, b., 4 March 1786. She probably m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 26 April 1806, Neil Peyton (Patton). One dau. was Caroline Peyton who married Jesse Yates. She was b. 14 June 1831; d. 27 May 1919.
 - (7) Jane Vannoy⁶, b., 20 Aug. 1788. It is said that she married a Mr. Thurston, removed to Arkansas and had no children. A "Jinny Vannoy" on 3 June 1811 was licenced in Wilkes Co., N. C. to m. David Laws.
 - (8) Ann Vannoy⁶, b., 4 Nov. 1790; death date not found. She m., John Foster, b., 1782; d., 1897. The family lived in Ashe Co., N. C. A descendant of this family was John Byran Foster of Marshfield, Webster Co., Missouri who at age 60 applied for membership in the Sons of the American Revolution on 7 March 1912 and was accepted. National No. 20723, Mo. State No. 298.
 - (9) Susannah Vannoy⁶, b., 4 Nov. 1790, twin with Ann, next above. She is said to have married a Mr. Parks.

JAMES VANNY⁵Son of Andrew Vanny⁴, Family IV, p. 354.

FAMILY VI

JAMES VANNY⁵, (Andrew⁴, John³, Francis², John¹), b., 27 June 1792; d., 19 Feb. 1857. He was christened Oct. 1812 at the Petties River Baptist Church in Wilkes Co., N. C. He m., 10 Dec. 1813, Sarah (Sallie) Shepherd, b., 21 Nov. 1795; death date not found. She was a dau. of John and Phoebe Shepherd. James Vanny was a Baptist Minister beloved of all who knew him. At his death he was referred to in a church resolution as "a good man, a kind husband, an affectionate father, a humble follower, an able minister of Christ and one of the most pious ministers of God in the Baptist denomination."

Children, all born in Wilkes County, North Carolina:

- (1) John H. Vanny⁶, b., 19 Sept. 1814; d. ca. 1899. He m., licence dated 28 March 1835, Catherine Gambill.

Their children were, (1850, 1860, 1870 census):

- (1) Nancy Vanny⁷, b. ca. 1836.
- (2) William Vanny⁷, b. ca. 1838.
- (3) Sarah Vanny⁷, b. ca. 1840.
- (4) James Vanny⁷, b. ca. 1842.
- (5) Columbus Vanny⁷, b. ca. 1844.
- (6) Peter Vanny⁷, b. ca. 1846.
- (7) Joseph Vanny⁷, b. ca. 1848.
- (8) Mary Vanny⁷, b. ca. 1850.

- (2) Phoebe Vanny⁶, b., 27 July 1814; d., 30 Nov. 1892; m., 2 Nov. 1831, Wade Colvard, b., 9 July 1805, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 15 July 1880. He was a son of William Colvard and his wife Rachel Berry.

Children, all born in Wilkes Co., N. C.:

- (1) Rufus Winfield Colvard⁷, b., 8 Aug. 1833; d., 15 July 1891; m., 17 Feb. 1867, Nancy Elvira Whittington, b., 10 Nov. 1843; d., 14 Sept. 1931. She was a dau. of Rev. Allen Whittington and his wife Mary (Polly) Eller, dau. of Simon Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹). Rufus Winfield Colvard, self educated, prepared himself for teaching in the schools of his community. He and his seven brothers enlisted under Capt. Crumpler in Company A, First Reg. of N. C. Cavalry, 9th Reg. of State Troop, C.S.A. and served throughout the war as company clerk under the regimental command of Col. W. H. M. Cowles. After the war he resumed his teaching. In Feb. 1879 he was appointed a member of the Bd. of Co. Commissioners of Wilkes Co. and in 1882 was elected chairman, a position he held until his death.

Children:

- (1) Mary Ma Colvard⁸, b., 16 Feb. 1868; d., 26 May 1946; m., Aug. 1896, Thomas H. Colvard. Had 5 children.
- (2) Anna May Colvard⁸, b., 21 May 1871; d., 19 Sept. 1945; m., 23 Feb. 1898, Odell Parsons. Had 5 daughters.
- (3) Fite Rufus Colvard⁸, b., 6 May 1873; d., 8 Aug. 1897.
- (4) Benjamin H. Colvard⁸, b., 18 Feb. 1876; d., 22 Aug. 1930; m., 1st., in 1904, Alverda Forrester; m., 2nd., 12 June 1912, Cora Taylor. Had three children.
- (5) Sallie Virginia (Jennie) Colvard⁸, b., 1 Aug. 1878; still living, 1956, at Wilbar, Wilkes Co., N. C.; m., 26 March 1901, Henry

- Neil Vannoy, b. 29 Jan. 1870; d., 9 June 1909. She supplied much of the information on Vannoy families IV and VI, pages 356 and 361 herein. See Henry Neil Vannoy⁷ below for children.
- (6) Judge Fowle Colvard⁸, b., 9 Sept. 1881; d., 30 April 1902.
- (7) William Edgar Colvard⁸, b., 24 Jan. 1884; d., 15 March 1946; m. 5 May 1905, Sue Taylor. Children, (1) Rufus Winfield Colvard⁹, b., 11 Sept. 1906; m., Rena Love; (2) Virginia Colvard⁹, b., 4 June 1908; m., 8 June 1932, Deane McMillan.
- (2) Wiley T. Colvard⁷, b., 23 Dec. 1838; m., Fannie Severt.
- (3) Sallie E. Colvard⁷, b., 17 Jan. 1843; m., as his first wife, Lee (Leander) E. Whittington, b. 1845/46. Children, (1) Julia Whittington⁸; m., Robert Bowlin; (2) Mary P. Whittington⁸, m. Dr. Edward Warren; (3) Todd Whittington⁸, m. Ollie Staley; (4) Hamp Whittington⁸, m. Cora Staley; (5) Fowle Whittington⁸, m. Nancy Dancy. Lee E. Whittington married, as his second wife, Sarah Snyder and had sons named Frank and Charles and a daughter named Ila.
- (4) Peyton M. Colvard⁷, b., 6 July 1844; d., 10 Sept. 1876 in Clay Co., Nebr.; m. Saphronie Eller, b., 2 April 1852, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 9 March 1943 at Fairfield, Jefferson Co., Iowa. She was a dau. of John Cleveland Eller⁵, (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) and his wife Jane Rebecca Montgomery. See Eller Family XIV herein for children.
- (5) William H. H. Colvard⁷, b., 2 Sept. 1845; death date not found; m., 1st. Martha McGlamery and had 7 children; m., 2nd., Nelia Teague.
- (6) Rachel Colvard⁷, b., 23 Jan. 1846; death date not found; m., Benjamin F. Whittington. He was a son of Esquire Allen Whittington and his wife Mary (Polly) Eller⁵. (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) See Eller Family XII herein for children.
- (7) Thomas J. Colvard⁷, b., 9 Aug. 1847; d., 19 Sept. 1885; m., 1st., Mary A. Whittington; m., 2nd., his sister-in-law, Mrs. Laura (Whittington) Colvard, widow of Charles Cicero Colvard and dau. of Alexander and Susanmah (Vannoy) Whittington.

Children by 1st. marriage:

- (1) Charles H. Colvard⁸, b., 26 Jan. 1872; d., 28 Nov. 1838; m., 16 June 1897, Elizabeth Vannoy, b., 13 May 1876. She was a dau. of Lewis W. Vannoy and his first wife Louise Burkett. For children of this marriage see Lewis W. Vannoy, page pp 364-65.
- (2) Queen Colvard⁸, b., about 1874; m., York Hutchinson. They had several children.

Children of Thomas J. Colvard by 2nd. marriage:

- (3) Wiley Pinkney Colvard⁸, m. Mary Shepherd and had seven children as follows: (1) Dean Colvard⁹ who is Dean of Agriculture at the State College of Agriculture and Engineering at Raleigh, N. C.; (2) Deward Colvard⁹; (3) Ruby Colvard⁹; (4) Arlene Colvard⁹; (5) Mabel Colvard⁹; (6) Audrey Colvard⁹; (7) Carol Wade Colvard⁹.
- (8) Charles Cicero Colvard⁷, b., 2 Jan. 1848; m. Laura Whittington.
- (9) John Colvard⁷, died young, age 12.
- (10) Jesse Colvard⁷, died in war between the states.
- (11) James Colvard⁷, died in war between the states.

- (3) Mary Vannoy⁶, b., 17 March 1818; died unmarried.

- (4) Jesse Vannoy⁶, b., 10 Nov. 1820; m., 1st., 12 March 1846, (licence dated 7 March 1846), Nancy Eller⁶, b., 1828; d., 1847. She was a dau. of Simon Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹). They had no children. Jesse Vannoy⁶ married 2nd., 3 Aug. 1849, Caroline Walters. He m. 3rd., Ann Whittington, no issue.

Children by 2nd. marriage with Caroline Walters.

- (1) Ellen Vannoy⁷, b. 1851; m. Richd LeRoy Vannoy, son of Anderson⁶, (Jesse⁵, Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). Children, (1) Wiley Vannoy⁸; (2) Galtner Vannoy⁸; (3) Albert Vannoy⁸; (4) William Vannoy⁸.
 (2) Miriah Vannoy⁷, b. 1853.
 (3) Elvira Vannoy⁷, b. 1856; m. Alexander McGlavery and had several children.
- (5) Enoch Vannoy⁶, b., 21 Jan. 1822; d., 24 June 1896; m., 20 Dec. 1845, Nancy Walters, b. 1826.

Children:

- (1) Henrietta Vannoy⁷, b., 9 Feb. 1847; m., John L. Whittington and had children, (1) Mary Ann Whittington⁸, b., 1870; m., Norman Tancy;
 (2) Ellen Whittington⁸, b. 1873, m. Paul Raspberry; (3) Jaga Whittington⁸, b. 1875; m. Henry Johnson; (4) Belle Whittington⁸, b. 15 Oct. 1877; m., Samuel Jari.
- (2) Rudy M. Vannoy⁷, b. 17 Oct. 1851; m., Elvira Pritchard and had children, (1) John B. Vannoy⁸, b., 12 Jan. 1876; (2) Charles Vannoy⁸, b., 9 Aug. 1877; (3) James Vannoy⁸, b. 9 Sept. 1879; (4) Wiley C. Vannoy⁸, b. 12 March 1881; (5) Myrtle Vannoy⁸, b. 15 Aug. 1883; (6) Lillie Vannoy⁸, b. 27 Aug. 1885; (7) Henry Vannoy⁸, b., 21 Sept. 1888; (8) Nell Vannoy⁸, b., 27 Apr. 1891; (9) Luther Vannoy⁸, b. 22 May 1893; (10) Larry Vannoy⁸, b., 7 Sept. 1895.
- (3) James L. Vannoy⁷, b., 13 June 1859; m., 8 Jan. 1880, Mary Whittington and had one daughter, Myrtle Louise Vannoy⁸, b., 4 Nov. 1881, who m., 21 Nov. 1897, Smith E. Whittington and had 4 sons and 2 daughters.
- (4) Enoch Noah Vannoy⁷, b., 1 Aug. 1868; d., 21 Nov. 1908; m., 6 Feb. 1887, Ida Whittington and had children as follows; (1) Jennie Vannoy⁸, b., 12 Dec. 1887; m. Len Miller and had 3 boys and 3 girls; (2) Annie Vannoy⁸, b., 3 March 1889; d., 2 June 1890; (3) Lillie May Vannoy⁸, b. 16 Nov. 1890; m., Edwin Marting. No issue; (4) Walter M. Vannoy⁸, b., 4 Jan. 1893; m., Catherine Beasley. Have one son. Family lives at Lynchburg, Va.; (5) Isaac R. Vannoy⁸, b., 10 Sept. 1896; m., Ila McNeil. Have 2 children; (6) Galtner M. Vannoy⁸, b., 19 Nov. 1897; m., 1st. Pearl Dancy; m., 2nd., Mary Ashley. Had 2 dms. by first, and one son by second marriage; (7) Lillie B. Vannoy⁸, b., 16 May 1900; m., Clayton Whittington. Had 1 son named Max Whittington⁹; (8) Marie C. Vannoy⁸, b., 21 April 1902; m., J. D. Gettys. Had several children; (9) Fanny Vannoy⁸, b., 18 Aug. 1906; d., 18 April 1936; m. Turner Church. No children.
- (5) Mary Ann Vannoy⁷, b. ca. 1870. She m. 1st., Wiley Whittington who died. She m. 2nd., Alexander Miller. Had 1 son by first and 2 sons by 2nd. marriage.
- (6) Susannah Vannoy⁶, b., 15 Oct. 1824; death date not found; m., Alexander Whittington.

Children:

- (1) Eliza Whittington⁷, m. George Johnson. They had several children.

- (2) Vance Whittington⁷, m. Sarah Jane Vannoy. They had several children.
- (3) Phineas Whittington⁷, m. Julia Faw and had children, (1) Bertha Whittington⁸, m. James Kilby; (2) Lola Whittington⁸, m. Charles McGlamery; (3) Ebbie Whittington⁸, m. 1st., Alice Richardson and had 4 sons and 2 daughters; m., 2nd., Dora Lankford and had one son⁹. (4) Gaither Whittington⁸, m. Ila Staley and had a son Ralph⁹. (5) Avery Whittington⁸, m. Velna Myers and had 4 sons; (6) Clara Whittington⁸, d. at age 12; (7) Quincy Whittington⁸, m. and had 3 children; (8) Jettie Whittington⁸, m. Joseph Childress and had 4 children.
- (4) Laura Whittington⁷, m. 1st., 1870, Cicero Colvard and had (1) Thomas R. Colvard⁸, b., 3 Dec. 1873; d., 18 Sept. 1932; m., 5 Aug. 1896, Mary Ida Colvard, b., 16 Feb. 1868; d., 26 May 1946. They had one son and two daughters. Laura Whittington⁷, m. 2nd., Thomas J. Colvard and had one son named Wiley Pinkney Colvard⁸, b., 22 Nov. 1881 who m. Mary Shepherd and had 2 sons and 5 daughters.
- (7) James H. Vannoy⁶, b., 9 March 1826; d. after 1856; m., 21 Dec. 1855, Mariah E. Whittington. They had no children.
- (8) Sarah Vannoy⁶, b., 31 June 1828. She died unmarried.
- (9) Catherine Vannoy⁶, b., 17 Oct. 1833. She died in infancy.
- (10) Neil Vannoy⁶, b., 17 Dec. 1838; m., 9 March 1859, Emily Whittington, b. 1839. She was a granddaughter of Simeon Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹). See Eller Family XII herein for children, pages 177-187.
- (11) Lewis W. Vannoy⁶, b., 22 Nov. 1840; d., 1 Jan. 1927; m., 1st., 2 Jan. 1860, Louise Burkett, b., 20 June 1841; deceased. She was a dau. of Jonas Burkett and his wife Mary Faw. Lewis W. Vannoy⁶, m., 2nd., Mrs. Mary (Whittington) Vannoy, widow of his nephew, James Vannoy, son of Enoch. Children of first wife, all born at Wilbar Co., N. C.
- (1) Mary Jane Vannoy⁷, b., 10 June 1867; d., 12 Jan. 1946; m., 25 Jan. 1885, John L. Whittington. Their children were, (1) Eugene Whittington⁸, b., 5 June 1888; d., 1942; (2) Ethel Whittington⁸, b., 23 Aug. 1890; d., 1891; (3) Otto Whittington⁸, b., 17 Oct. 1893; m., Ruth Shepherd, had 2 sons and live at North Wilkesboro, N. C.; (4) Odell Whittington⁸, b., 14 July 1895; m., 25 Dec. 1921, Edna Whittington, grand dau. of Benjamin and Rachel (Colvard) Whittington. They had 3 sons and live at Wilbar, N. C.; (5) Rev. Walter Whittington⁸, b., 30 Sept. 1897; m. Grace Randolph and had 2 sons; (6) John Allen Whittington⁸, b., 3 June 1900; d., 8 Sept. 1917; (7) Benjamin F. Whittington⁸, b., 18 Oct. 1902; d., 19 March 1936; (8) Claude L. Whittington⁸, b., 23 March 1905; d. in infancy; (9) Anna L. Whittington⁸, b., 13 Jan. 1908; m. Harley Bumgarner, had two daughters and live at Goldsboro, N. C.
- (2) Henry Neil Vannoy⁷, b., 29 Jan. 1870; d., 9 June 1909; m., 24 March 1901, Sallie V. Colvard, b., 1 Aug. 1878; still living, 1956, at Wilbar, Wilkes Co., N. C. She is a dau. of Rufus Winfield Colvard and his wife Nancy Elvira Whittington and a great granddaughter of Simeon and Fanny (McNiel) Eller. She supplied much of the data herein on Vannoy families IV and VI, pages 356 and 361.

Children:

- (1) Pearl Thelma Vannoy⁸, b., 28 April 1902; d., 9 July 1903.

- (2) Ora Elvira Vannoy⁸, b., 9 May 1906; d., unmarried, 15 Jan. 1950.
She was a teacher.
- (3) Mabel L. Vannoy⁸, b., 21 Dec. 1906; d., 17 July 1920.
- (4) Edgar Lewis Vannoy⁸, b., 25 Jan. 1909; d., 28 July 1920.
- (3) Wiley J. Vannoy⁷, b., 4 Nov. 1871; d. in Canada unmarried.
- (4) James F. Vannoy⁷, b., 5 Sept. 1873; m., 10 Sept. 1910, Viola Minton.

Children:

- (1) Gwyn Vannoy⁸, b., 12 May 1913; m., 13 July 1939, Belva Durlston.
- (2) Fred Vannoy⁸, b., 11 Aug. 1917. Unmarried.
- (5) Elizabeth (Lizzie) Vannoy⁷, b., 13 May 1876; m., 16 June 1897, Charles H. Colvard.

Children:

- (1) Quincy E. Colvard⁸, b., 13 March 1898; m., Ollie B. James.
- (2) Ella C. Colvard⁸, b., 18 Nov. 1899; d., 13 Sept. 1910.
- (3) Evan L. Colvard⁸, b., 7 Jan. 1902; d., 22 April 1953.
- (4) Sherman T. Colvard⁸, b., 4 Feb. 1905; m., 11 May 1936, Ruth Tryon.
- (5) Plato Colvard⁸, b., 31 Dec. 1906; d., 21 March 1907.
- (6) Carl F. Colvard⁸, b., 22 March 1908; m., 26 Oct. 1934, Sue Vannoy.
- (7) Howard C. Colvard⁸, b., 7 March 1910; m., 15 Oct. 1936, Sadie Fowler.
- (8) Dora B. Colvard⁸, b., 6 Feb. 1912; m., 7 Feb. 1937, Howard Norman.
- (9) Clara B. Colvard⁸, b., 6 Dec. 1913; m., 12 Dec. 1940, Robert Calloway.
- (10) Wade H. Colvard⁸, b., 11 May 1916; d., 13 July 1923.
- (6) Thomas H. Vannoy⁷, b., 9 Aug. 1878; m., Marie Costy, deceased, and lives in Washington State.

Children:

- (1) Mary C. Vannoy⁸, m. Robert Birkland. Lives in Oregon.
- (2) Louise Vannoy⁸, m. A. B. Morrison. Lives in State of Washington.
- (7) Dora E. Vannoy⁷, b., 19 May 1882; m., Nov. 1904, Robert L. Miller.
Family lived in New Mexico. Children all settled in the west.

Children:

- (1) Bever Miller⁸, b., 31 Aug. 1905; m. Helen Mullen.
- (2) Effie May Miller⁸, b., 29 Sept. 1909; m., Kenneth Berry.
- (3) Gladys L. Miller⁸, b., 19 Aug. 1913; m., George Stallings.
- (4) Robert L. Miller Jr.⁸, b., 15 June 1916; m., Margaret Fisk.
- (5) Orville L. Miller⁸, b., 29 July 1922; m., Allene Phillips.

Children of Lewis Vannoy⁶ and his second wife, Mrs. Mary (Whittington) Vannoy:

- (8) Roly Vannoy⁷, b., 14 Aug. 1886; m., 1st. Ettie Kilby; m., 2nd., 5 Aug. 1932, Mary Brown.

Children by first wife, Ettie Kilby:

- (1) Ina Vannoy⁸, m. Carl Mipton.
- (2) William Clifford Vannoy⁸, m. Nina Taylor.
- (9) Julia Vannoy⁷, b., 14 Aug. 1886; m., 15 Nov. 1905, Walter S. Cox, d., 19 June 1934.
- (10) Sallie T. Vannoy⁷, b., 19 June 1889; m., 18 Dec. 1912, Charles E. Jenkins. Children, (1) Charles E. Jenkins Jr.⁸, b. 14 Sept. 1914;

m., 19 Apr. 1952, Allene Dean; (2) Lewis Hill Jenkins⁸, b. 28 April 1926 (1916); m., 28 Apr. 1946, Lucile Russell. Family lives in North Wilkesboro, N. C.

- (11) Fanny Vannoy⁷, b., 11 Oct. 1891; m., 17 Jan. 1920, Frank Alderfer. Children, (1) Garrett Alderfer⁸, b., 25 Sept. 1928; m., 4 July 1947, Dorothy Scott; (2) Milton C. Alderfer⁸, b. 8 Jan. 1934.
- (12) Minnie Vannoy⁷, b., 27 March 1893; m., 9 Sept. 1914, D. T. Trivette. Children, (1) Eleanor Trivette⁸, b., 23 Aug. 1919; m., 9 Sept. 1939, William Kuenzel.
- (13) Ethel Vannoy⁷, b., 17 Nov. 1897; m., 24 June 1924, Dr. E. James Moore. Children, (1) E. James Moore Jr.⁸, b. 17 July 1926. He is an atty. at law in North Wilkesboro, N. C.

JOHN VANNOY⁵Son of Nathaniel Vannoy⁴, Family V, p. 102.

FAMILY VII

JOHN VANNOY⁵, (Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹), b. 22 March 1775, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., date not found, probably in Moniteau Co., Missouri; m., Elizabeth Kilby, b., 12 Jan. 1777, dau. of William Kilby of Wilkes Co., N. C. He and his descendants generally wrote the name Vannoy. John Vannoy (Vannoy) removed to Missouri, probably Moniteau County, at an early date. He is said to have been a soldier in the army (Ohio Campaign of 1791-95) of General Anthony Wayne.

Children all born, family records say, near California, Moniteau Co., Missouri. (Records supplied by Selma V. Olson of 105 E. Temple St., Salt Lake City, Utah and by Miss Elizabeth Riggs of 808 West Grand Ave., Hot Springs, Ark.)

(1) Nathan Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1797; m., Mary McMichael (McMichael). There was a family of 3 sons and 3 daughters, two sons of whom were the following:

- (1) Robert Vannoy⁷.
- (2) John Vannoy⁷.

(2) Nathaniel Vannoy⁶, b., ca. 1799; m., 1st., licence in Wilkes Co., N. C., dated 5 Jan. 1819, Margaret (Peggy) Tinsley, b. 6 Feb. 1801; d., 10 March 1844 in Montgomery Co., Mo. She was a dau. of Thomas and Susan (Brown) Tinsley. He m. 2nd., Elizabeth Cox but had no children by her. Children, all by first marriage were, (family records);

(1) Frances Matilda Vannoy⁷, b. 31 Sept. 1819, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; m., Thomas J. Moore. One daughter was Alice Moore⁸ who m., 25 June 1868, Stephen Falkins.

(2) Abraham Edwin Vannoy⁷, b., 7 May 1821 in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 18 Jan. 1877, at Atchison, Kansas. He m., 8 Oct. 1841, Elizabeth Ramey, b. 26 June 1822/23, d., 18 Feb. 1896, at Atchison, Kansas. She was a dau. of James William Ramey, b. 1799; d. 1851, and his 2nd. wife Mary Smith, b. 1792; d., 1862, dau. of Joseph Smith, a wealthy land owner of Westmoreland Co., Va., and his wife Nancy Brown. James William Ramey was a son of James Ramey, b. 1710 in England; d., 1803 in Westmoreland Co., Va. and his wife Susan Davis. The record of this family was supplied by Miss Elizabeth Riggs of 808 West Grand Ave., Hot Springs, Ark.

Children:

(1) Mary Margaret Vannoy⁸, b. 27 Aug. 1842 at California, Moniteau Co., Mo.; d. 11 Nov. 1911; m. John McCombs.

(2) Maria Louisa (Louisa) Vannoy⁸, b., 24 Dec. 1845 at Middletown, Montgomery Co., Missouri; d., 27 Jan. 1919 at Burnevell, Sumner Co., Kansas. She married as her first husband and his second wife, John Christopher Callahan, b., 27 Oct. 1829, at Bandon, Co. Cork, Ireland; d., 28 May 1887 at Burnevell, Kansas. She m. 2nd., 6 Nov. 1892, James C. Brian, d., 27 Jan. 1918. There were no children by 2nd. marriage. John Christopher Callahan, her first husband was married first on 17 Feb. 1853 to Ellen Griffith, b., in Kentucky, 8 Jan. 1830; d., at childbirth, 19 Sept. 1862. There were four children by his first marriage, viz. (1) Sarah Elizabeth Callahan, b., in Shelby Co., Mo., 24 Nov. 1853; (2) Missouri Callahan, b., in Shelby Co., Mo., 30 April 1856; (3) Henry Clay Callahan, b., in Livingston Co., 5 Nov. 1858; (4) John Bertram Callahan, b., 19 Sept. 1862.

Children of Maria Louesa VanNoy⁸ and her 1st. husband, John Christopher Callahan were, (1) John William Callahan⁹, b., 19 Jan. 1864; d., 5 June 1916; (2) Daniel Callahan⁹, b. at Pana, Christian Co., Ill., 15 Nov. 1865; d., 16 Jan. 1931 at Rew, McKean Co., Penna.; m., 11 Dec. 1893, Mattie Wensell; (3) Ellen Griffith Callahan⁹, b., at Pana, Illinois, 12 April 1868; d., 19 Jan. 1919; m., 15 March 1892, John T. Wyatt; (4) Ida Louesa Callahan⁹, b., at Marshfield, Mo., 25 July 1870; d., 11 Dec. 1941 at Hot Springs, Arkansas; m., 29 June 1890, at Hunnewell, Kansas, John Andrew Riggs, b., 5 Nov. 1868, at Shelbyville, Illinois; d., 5 March 1936 at Hot Springs, Arkansas. They had children, Eldbridge Marion Riggs¹⁰, Agnes Louisa Riggs¹⁰, Iona Pearl Riggs¹⁰ and Byron Riggs¹⁰. (5) Joseph Rudolph Callahan⁹; (6) Edwin Thomas Callahan⁹, b., 11 Nov. 1876; m., 9 Dec. 1904, Eva Crum; (7) Ruth Mary Callahan⁹, b., 16 Aug. 1881; d., 20 Aug. 1885 at Yates Center, Kansas.

(3) Anna VanNoy⁸, m. Charles Lewis.

(4) Mary (Mollie) VanNoy⁸, m. I. F. Peters.

(5) Ida VanNoy⁸, m. Mr. Dade.

(6) William VanNoy⁸, m. Susan Hall.

(7) Olive VanNoy⁸, m. Mr. Shaffer.

(3) Nathan VanNoy⁷, b., 4 Feb. 1823, in Wilkes Co., N. C.

(4) Rachel C. VanNoy⁷, b., 5 Feb. 1825, in Wilkes Co., N. C.

(5) William Thomas VanNoy⁷, b., 13 March 1827, in Wilkes Co., N. C.; d. 2 March 1900, at or near Salt Lake City, Utah. He married 1st., Catherine Hendricks, m. 2nd. Agnes Birrell and m. 3rd. Katherine Josephine Bagley. For children by these marriages see Vannoy (VanNoy) Family IX herein, p. 378.

(6) Andrew Jackson VanNoy⁷, b. 3 Feb. 1829, in Wilkes Co., N. C.

(7) Humphrey VanNoy⁷, b. 15 Feb. 1831, prob. in Pike Co., Mo.

(8) John W. VanNoy⁷, twin of next below, b. 23 Dec. 1833, prob. in Pike Co., Mo.

(9) James Nathaniel VanNoy⁷, twin of next above, b. 23 Dec. 1833, prob. in Pike Co., Mo., d. about 1895 and lies buried at Farmington, Texas. He married 1st. Jane Hansford and m. 2nd. Nancy Stark.

Children by 1st. marriage with Jane Hansford:

- (1) Nathaniel VanNoy⁸, b. 1 March 1853; d., 14 Dec. 1899, at West Point, Oklahoma; m., 14 Dec. 1881, Mary C. Hanwick. Children,
 - (1) Lee VanNoy⁹, who lived or lives in Los Angeles, Calif.;
 - (2) A daughter⁹ who married and lived in Prescott, Arizona;
 - (3) A daughter⁹ who married and lived in Phoenix, Arizona.

Children by 2nd. marriage with Nancy Stark:

- (2) Minnie VanNoy⁸, m. William Johnson and lived in Collingswood, Texas. They had children, (1) Turner Johnson⁹; (2) May Johnson⁹; (3) Naomi Johnson⁹; (4) A son⁹, name not found; (5) Another son⁹, name not found.

(3) James VanNoy⁸.

(4) Edward VanNoy⁸.

(5) Rondo VanNoy⁸.

(6) Cora VanNoy⁸. She died at age 12.

(7) William VanNoy⁸.

(8) Marybelle VanNoy⁸.

(10) Sarah A. VanNoy⁷, b. 17 Oct. 1835, prob. in Pike Co., Mo.

(11) Mary E. VanNoy⁷, b. 20 Feb. 1837, prob. in Pike Co., Mo.

(12) Lorenzo C. VanNoy⁷, b. 13 Aug. 1840, prob. in Pike Co., Mo. He married and according to family records had children as follows.

- (1) George M. VanNoy⁸.
- (2) Sarah L. VanNoy⁸.
- (3) Edward M. VanNoy⁸.
- (4) John M. VanNoy⁸.
- (5) James C. VanNoy⁸.
- (6) Abraham W. VanNoy⁸.
- (7) Catherine R. VanNoy⁸.
- (8) Emma VanNoy⁸.
- (9) Lorenzo VanNoy Jr.⁸.

(13) Margaret T. VanNoy⁷, b. 13 April 1843).

(3) William Thomas VanNoy⁶, b., ca. 1801; m. Mary McRay.

(4) Andrew Ray VanNoy⁶, b. ca. 1802. He m. Elizabeth and, according to the 1850 census of Pike Co., Mo., had children as follows.

- (1) Nathaniel VanNoy⁷, aged 10. He m. Emma Williams.
- (2) Jeremiah Cleveland VanNoy⁷, aged 8. He m. Anna Harford.
- (3) William Nathan VanNoy⁷, aged 7.
- (4) John Calvin VanNoy⁷, aged 5.
- (5) James Anderson VanNoy⁷, aged 4.
- (6) Orville VanNoy⁷, aged 3.
- (7) Pamela VanNoy⁷, aged 1.

(5) Humphrey Ray VanNoy⁶, b., ca. 1805; m. Maria Goodwin.

(6) Jeremiah Cleveland VanNoy⁶, b., ca. 1807; m. Jane Moss.

(7) Frances Elizabeth VanNoy⁶, b., ca. 1809; m. James L. Milby.

(8) Sarah VanNoy⁶, b., ca. 1811; m. Frederick Brenzinger.

(9) Mary VanNoy⁶, b., ca. 1813; m. William Maxwell.

JESSE VANNOY⁵
Son of Nathaniel Vannoy⁴, Family V, p. 358.

FAMILY VIII

JESSE VANNOY⁵, (Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹), b. 2 July 1781; d. 26 Nov. 1875 at his home on Lewis Fork Creek in Wilkes Co., N. C. He married, 12 Jan. 1804, Mrs. Mary (Polly) Shepherd, young widow of John Shepherd whom she had married 13 Oct. 1802 and by whom she probably had no children. She was born 19 Sept. 1785; d. 14 Feb. 1864, the dau. of William and Mary Ann Kilby of Wilkes Co. of English ancestry. Both she and her husband Jesse Vannoy⁵ lie buried in the church yard of the New Hope Baptist Church about 6 miles north west of North Wilkesboro, N. C. The will of Jesse Vannoy⁵ was written 18 April 1869 and probated 29 Nov. 1875. It mentioned his "deceased" wife Mary and all children shown below except Joel Eden and Frances Susannah, both deceased. It also mentioned four of the children of his deceased son Anderson, namely Richard L. (LeRoy), Eliza R., James N. and Mary C. and a granddaughter Alpha Eller, who was a child of his eldest dau. Elizabeth Ray Vannoy who had married John Eller Jr.⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹). John H. Vannoy, the eldest son, and Alfred McNiel, a son-in-law, were executors. (Will Book 6, p. 115, Wilkes Co., N. C.)

William Kilby, the father of Mary (Polly) Vannoy was an early settler in Wilkes County. He may have been married twice, first to Frances (Frankie) Eddins and second to Mary Ann Tolds. He had a family of nine children as follows, the first five, probably by his first wife. (1) Elizabeth Kilby, b. 12 Jan. 1777; m. John Vannoy⁵, (Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹) supra; (2) Abraham Kilby, b. ca. 1779; m. Betsey Rash; (3) Sarah (Sally) Kilby, b. 20 Oct. 1780; m. Leonard Whittington, father of Allen Whittington, supra.; (4) William Kilby Jr., b. ca. 1783; m., 12 April 1805, Elizabeth Hulbert; (5) Mary (Polly) Kilby, b. 19 Sept. 1785; m., 1st. John Shepherd, m. 2nd. Jesse Vannoy⁵; (6) Ruber Kilby; (7) James Kilby; (7) Fanny Kilby; (8) John Kilby; (9) Humphrey Kilby.

Jesse and Mary Vannoy were farmers. Their farm was near that of his father on Lewis Fork Creek. On 26 Nov. 1828 two parcels of land totalling 100 acres were granted to Jesse Vannoy on the waters of Lewis Fork Creek. An additional 10 acres were granted to him on 29 Nov. 1848. Both were constituent members of the New Hope Baptist Church that was organized in 1830. Both were devout christians, it being said that he could quote passages from the scriptures, chapter by chapter from memory. She was called Aunt Polly by her neighbors who proclaimed her to be the most useful woman of her generation in the neighborhood. This was because of her fine christian character and her helpfulness to her neighbors in time of sickness and trouble. The family almost universally wrote the name Vannoy.

Children of Jesse Vannoy⁵, all born in Wilkes Co., N. C.

- (1) Elizabeth Ray Vannoy⁶, b., 29 Oct. 1804; d., 24 Aug. 1868; m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., N. C., 20 Apr. 1820, John Eller Jr.⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) b. 17 March 1798; d. date not found. Family lived on Lewis Fork Creek in Wilkes Co. See Eller Family VI herein for children.
- (2) Joel Eden Vannoy⁶, b., 16 April 1806; d., 15 Jan. 1826, unmarried.
- (3) Sarah Jane Vannoy⁶, b., 1 Aug. 1807; d., Feb. 1897, unmarried.
- (4) John Humphrey Vannoy⁶, b., 26 Dec. 1808; d., Nov. 1888; m., licence issued, 8 Dec. 1833, in Wilkes Co., N. C., Rebecca McNiel³, b. 1806. She was a dau. of James² and Mary (Shepherd) McNiel, (Rev. George McNiel¹). He was for many years pastor of the Baptist Church on Beaver Creek in Ashe Co., N.C.

Children, Family records and Census of Wilkes Co., 1850 and of Ashe Co., 1860

and 1870.

- (1) Jesse Vannoy⁷, b. 1837; m. Sarah, b. 1818.
 - (2) James Vannoy⁷, b. 1838. He probably was the James Vannoy shown in the 1870 Fed. Census of Ashe Co., N. C., aged 33 with wife Rebecca, aged 37 and children, (1) Louisa, aged 4; (2) Joseph, aged 2 and Thomas, aged 1. Another dau. was Ella Vannoy⁸ who m., as his 2nd. wife, Preston Vannoy, son of Andrew Jackson Vannoy⁶, (Jesse⁵, Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹).
 - (3) William Vannoy⁷, b. 1839.
 - (4) Mary Ann Vannoy⁷, b. 1841.
 - (5) Caroline Vannoy⁷, b. 1849.
 - (6) Louisa Vannoy⁷, b. 1850; m. James Madison Eller⁵, b. 17 June 1840; d. 15 July 1920. He was a son of Absolon Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹). Of issue was Dr. A. J. Eller of Reddies River, Wilkes Co.
 - (7) Matilda (Tilda) Vannoy⁷, b. 1852.
 - (8) Alexander Vannoy⁷, b. 1856.
 - (9) Wiley Vannoy⁷, b. 1860.
- (5) Katherine Ann Tolds Vannoy⁶, b., 24 Nov. 1810; d. about 1850; m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 30 Nov. 1831, Abijah Fairchild. They had children, names not found.
- (6) William Kilby Vannoy⁶, b., 20 May 1812; d., 20 March 1882; m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 23 Dec. 1842, Matilda Wheeler, b. 1823. He was a Colonel in the N. C. Militia and a Lieutenant in the Cherokee Indian War. Some of his descendants settled in Oregon. Their children shown in the 1850 Federal Census of Wilkes Co. were:
- (1) James Allison Vannoy⁷, aged 7 in 1850 census and 26 in 1870 census. His gravestone in New Hope Cemetery, north west of North Wilkesboro says, b. 20 Sept. 1843; d. 19 May 1904. He m. N. C. McNeil, b. 5 March 1844; d. 3 Feb. 1925. One of their children was a daughter Missouri Vannoy⁸, b. 12 May 1879; d. unmarried, 15 June 1947.
 - (2) Leander Vannoy⁷, aged 5 in the 1850 census. Not shown in 1870 census.
 - (3) Robert Vannoy⁷, aged 3 in the 1850 census and 22 in 1870 census.
 - (4) Bathenia Vannoy⁷, aged 1 in the 1850 census.
 - (5) Mary Vannoy⁷, aged 9 mo. in the 1850 census.
 - (6) Julia A. Vannoy⁷, aged 17 in the 1870 census.
 - (7) Alfred Vannoy⁷, aged 14 in the 1870 census.
 - (8) Sarah Vannoy⁷, aged 12 in the 1870 census.
- (7) Jesse Whitfield Vannoy⁶, b., 14 Feb. 1814; d. about 1895. He m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 20 Sept. 1837, Elizabeth Fairchild. Of several issue was John Vannoy who lived in Watauga Co., N. C.
- (8) James Nathaniel Vannoy⁶, b., 20 Oct. 1815; d., 23 Sept. 1881, near Grant's Pass, Josephine Co., Oregon. He removed to Oregon in 1849 where some of his descendants now live. One of his sons was Anderson Vannoy⁷, who married and had several sons, and Ione Vannoy⁷ who married a Mr. Scott.
- (9) Abraham Wesley Vannoy⁶, b., 6 Sept. 1817; d., 27 Aug. 1891 in Wapello Co., Iowa; m., 28 April 1842 Aley Eller⁵, b. 12 March 1826; d., 16 July 1897. She was a dau. of Absolon Eller⁴, (John³, Peter², George Michael¹) and his wife Sarah Reynolds. (See Eller Family VI herein.) In April of 1866,

the family migrated to Wapello County, Iowa going by covered wagon to Johnson City, Tennessee where they boarded a train for Chattanooga some 200 miles distant. At Chattanooga they changed to another train that took them to Nashville. At Nashville they obtained passage on a small river steamer that carried them down the Cumberland to the Ohio River; from there a large boat took them down the Ohio to the Mississippi at Cairo, Ill., and up the Mississippi to Keokuk, Iowa. At Keokuk they entrained again for Ottumwa, Iowa where they arrived three weeks to a day after leaving N. C. At Ottumwa they hired a man and his mule team to transport them to the Harvey Eller home near Farson, Iowa. Here they stayed until they found a house of their own which was located in old Marysville, a pioneer village a mile or two east of Farson. Accompanying them on the journey were their eldest son Anderson Mitchell Vannoy and his young wife and two children and seven other children, all of whom grew to full maturity and most of whom married and had children. Their last child, Jesse Absolom Vannoy, was born in Iowa. All of their children and their parents lived their lives in Wapello Co., loved and respected by all who knew them.

Children:

- (1) Anderson Mitchell Vannoy⁷, b., 13 May 1844 near Purlear, Wilkes Co., N. C.; d., 31 July 1908 at the home of his sister, Mrs. S. C. Woodruff, near Highland Center, Iowa. He married 6 May 1866, in Ashe Co., N. C., Adeline Miller, b., 23 Dec. 1849, in Ashe Co., N. C.; d., 1937, in Wapello Co., Iowa. She was a daughter of George Washington Miller and his wife Aley Hubbard. George Washington Miller was a victim at the close of the war between the states, of cut throat renegades who stole his horses and killed him when he resisted them. Anderson Mitchell Vannoy⁷ was a soldier of the Confederacy attached to the army of General Lee for 1861-1865. Their first home in Wapello Co., Iowa was near Marysville. In 1873 he removed with his family to near Alton, Osborne Co., Kansas. They remained here until 1875 when they returned to the former home in Iowa.

Their children were:

- (1) Victoria Lieuellen Vannoy⁸, b., in Wilkes Co., N. C., 3 March 1867. She m. 1st., 18 March 1882, Samuel Crump Darden, b., 22 Jan. 1858, in Missouri. She m. 2nd., 25 June 1905 Shurman Russell Knapp, b., at Dowagiac, Mich., 11 Feb. 1866. Family after 2nd. marriage, lived at Covert, Michigan.

Children by first marriage to Samuel Crump Darden were:

- (1) Liela Grace Darden⁹, b. 10 March 1883; m. Charles E. Jordan of Ottumwa, Iowa. One adopted daughter.
- (2) John Mitchell Darden⁹, b. 10 Aug. 1886; d. 4 Dec. 1890.
- (3) George Edward Darden⁹, b. 18 March 1888; m. March 1918, Ethel Smith of Wichita, Kan. They had two daughters, (1) Erma Darden¹⁰ and (2) Ruth Darden¹⁰. Family lived in Tampico, Mexico.
- (4) Jesse Anderson Darden⁹, b. 15 May 1890; m., March 1918, Hazel Kease of Rockford, Ill. One child was Jesse Victor Darden, b. 19 Jan. 1919. Family resided at Rockford, Ill.

Children by second marriage with Shurman Russell Knapp:

- (5) Ezra Wayne Knapp⁹, b. 10 Aug. 1909 in Chicago, Ill.; d. 13 Feb. 1912.

- (6) Mary Adeline Knapp⁹, b. and d. 28 Jan. 1911.
 (7) Ralph Russell Knapp⁹, an adopted child, b. 10 March 1910.
 (2) Robert Addison Vannoy⁹, b., in Wilkes Co., N. C., 8 Nov. 1868; m., at Kimmunity, Ill., 29 Oct. 1896, Luella Frances Smith, b. 27 June 1872, at Omega, Marion Co., Ill. Family resided at Harlan, Iowa.

Children:

- (1) Edgar Millard Vannoy⁹, b., 26 Oct. 1900, in McLean Co., Ill.; m., 5 June 1922, at Eden, Idaho, Hazel Hazel Hyder, b., 12 Nov. 1904 in Tenn. Family resided in Pocatello, Idaho.
 (2) Elvin Nelson Vannoy⁹, b., 3 Nov. 1902, in Ford Co., Ill.
 (3) Helen Adeline Vannoy⁹, b., 19 Feb. 1906, in Marshall Co., Minn.
 (4) Mary Elsie Vannoy⁹, m., 23 March 1908, at Martinsburg, Keokuk Co., Iowa.
 (5) Esther Vannoy⁹, b., 22 March 1913 at Martinsburg, Keokuk Co., Iowa.
 (3) George M. Vannoy⁹, b., 7 March 1871 near Marysville (Campetino), Wapello Co., Iowa; m., July 1893, Sarah Saldoer. Family lived at Fremont, Iowa.
 (4) Rada Marshall Vannoy⁹, b., in Wapello Co., Iowa, 18 March 1873; d. near Hedrick Keokuk Co., Iowa, 27 Feb. 1891.
 (5) Harley Abraham Vannoy⁹, b. near Campetino, Wapello Co., Iowa, 3 Nov. 1875; m., 6 May 1943 at his home in Long Beach, Calif. He m., 29 Nov. 1899, at Pekin, Iowa, Maude L. Mitchell, dau. of James Leslie and Louisa (Laman) Mitchell. Family resided in Iowa until 1906 when it removed first to Utah, then to Wyoming and in 1911 to California. He was president of the Calif. Society of the Sons of the American Revolution and prominent in the civic affairs of Long Beach where he lived.
 (6) Aley Cornelia Vannoy⁹, b., 19 April 1878; d., 1 June 1897 at Hedrick, Iowa. She m., 4 Sept. 1895, Cecil Umble. No children.
 (7) Oscar Martin Vannoy⁹, b. 1 Sept. 1880; d., 7 July 1899, at Hedrick, Iowa.
 (8) Chester Arthur Vannoy⁹, b. 30 Jan. 1883; m., at Ackley, Iowa, 19 Jan. 1905, Emma Margaret Held, b. 19 April 1884, dau. of Peter Held. Family resided at Clarion, Iowa.

Children:

- (1) Dale Leonard Vannoy⁹, b. 1 Nov. 1906.
 (2) Evelyn Elizabeth Vannoy⁹, b. 1 March 1908.
 (3) Charles Arthur Vannoy⁹, b., 29 Nov. 1915.
 (9) Mary Eunice Vannoy⁹, b. 18 Feb. 1885; m., 14 Aug. 1912, at Iowa Falls, Iowa, William J. Copenhaver, b. 28 Oct. 1868 at Chilhowie, Va. He was a son of William Robinson and Mary Frances (Markenbeckler) Copenhaver of Iowa Falls, Iowa. He was born at Chilhowie, Va. Family lived at Mitchellville, Iowa.

Children:

- (1) Wayne Lester Copenhaver⁹, b., 23 May 1914.
 (2) Wilma Victoria Copenhaver⁹, b. 29 July 1916.
 (10) William Porter Vannoy⁹, b. near Hedrick, Iowa, 25 April 1887;

m., at Vancouver, Wash., 4 Aug. 1913, Ruth Frances Cleveland Franklin, b. at Howard Lake, Minn., 21 Oct. 1892. She was a dau. of Robert Franklin. Family lived at Eureka, Calif. Children, born at Eureka, Calif.

(1) Vernon Franklin Vannoy⁹, b. 1 June 1914.

(2) Robert Glynn Vannoy⁹, b. 24 May 1920.

(11) Lester Cleveland Vannoy⁸, b., 23 Nov. 1890. He lived in Chicago, Illinois, unmarried. Now deceased. (See p. 437)

(2) Mary Ann Vannoy⁷, b. 1846 in Wilkes Co., N. C.; m. George Bartlett McNiell. Family lived in Wapello Co., Iowa.

Children:

(1) Margaret McNiell⁸, m. Charles Tinsley.

(2) Lutita McNiell⁸, m. Mr. Mace.

(3) William McNiell⁸, married and had children as follows; (1) Ella McNiell⁹ who m. Ulysses Hawthorne; (2) Cora McNiell⁹ who m. Mr. Orndorf; (3) Lee McNiell⁹; (4) Hester McNiell⁹; (5) Guy McNiell⁹; (6) John McNiell⁹; (7) probably other children.

(3) Sarah Carolina Vannoy⁷, b., 12 June 1848; d., 13 May 1874; m., Lafayette Eller⁵, b., 1839; d., 1919. They lived in Wapello Co., Iowa and had no children that lived to maturity. He m. 2nd., Abigail Phelps but had no children by her. (See Eller Family VIII herein.)

(4) George W. Vannoy⁷, b., 13 Nov. 1850; d., unmarried, 28 Dec. 1881.

(5) Elza F. Vannoy⁷, b., 1856; m., Mattie Melson.

(6) Julia Vannoy⁷, b. 1860; d. 27 Jan. 1938; m., George W. Davis who d. 25 March 1934. Family lived in Wapello Co., Iowa near Farson. They had a family of two sons and three daughters.

(7) Franky Matilda Vannoy⁷, m. Samuel C. Woodruff. Family lived near Highland Center, Wapello County, Iowa.

(8) Katherine Vannoy⁷, m. Alexander Melson and lived in Oklahoma.

(9) Jesse Absalom Vannoy⁷, m. Emma Riley.

(10) Frances Susannah Vannoy⁶, b., 10 April 1819; died in infancy.

(11) Andrew Jackson Vannoy⁶, b. 27 March 1821; still living in 1870; m., Sally or Polly Reeves. Family lived in Ashe County, N. C. Family records say he married Sally Reeves but the census of Ashe County of 1860 calls her Polly and of 1870, Mary. Their children were:

(1) Sarah Vannoy⁷, aged 12 in the 1860 census of Ashe Co.

(2) Charity Vannoy⁷, aged 10 in the 1860 census and 20 in the 1870 census. She married Noah Dixon and died in Pueblo, Colorado.

(3) Alfred Vannoy⁷, aged 8 in the 1860 census and 17 in the 1870 census. He may have been the child who, according to family records, was called Dock Vannoy. If so, he married Jane Colvard and had children. (1) Robert Vannoy⁸ who lives in Penna.; (2) Benjamin Franklin Vannoy⁸ who lives in Wyoming; (3) Mollie Vannoy⁸ who married a Mr. Fisher.

(4) Thomas Vannoy⁷, aged 6 in 1860 census and not shown in 1870 census. He may have been the same as the son Preston Vannoy⁷ shown in the 1870 census as aged 14. Preston Vannoy married 1st., Emily Turner and 2nd. Ella Vannoy, dau. of James Vannoy⁷ (Rev. John Humphrey Vannoy⁶, Jesse⁵, Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹).

Children by 1st. wife, Emily Turner, were:

(1) Ellen Vannoy⁸, m., J. Noah Dixon and lives in Welch, West Virginia.

- (2) Mannie Vannoy⁶, m., F. Bertie Jones. Family lives in West Jefferson, N. C. Their children, all born in Ashe Co., N. C. are, (1) Dr. Clyde Jones⁹, d. 1904. He was a Major in World War II; (2) John A. Jones⁹. He lives in Winston, Salem, N. C.; (3) F. Bertie Jones Jr.⁹. He lives in Forest City, N. C.; (4) Bobbie Jones⁹ who m., 1st., Mr. Gentry and m. 2nd., Dr. Robert C. Ray. Now living in West Jefferson, N. C.

Children of Preston Vannoy by his second wife, Ella Vannoy:

- (3) Tan Vannoy⁸. He married and lives in Roanoke, Va.
 (5) James Vannoy⁷, aged 4 in the 1860 census and 12 in the 1870 census. He m. Adelle Eller.
 (6) America Vannoy⁷, aged 3 mo. in 1860 census and not shown in 1870 census.
 (7) Catherine Vannoy⁷, aged 9 in the 1870 census.
 (8) Mary Vannoy⁷, aged 6 in the 1870 census.
 (9) Jesse Vannoy⁷, aged 4 in the 1870 census. He m. Alva Jane Colvard and had a family of 7 children.
 (10) Dora Vannoy⁷, aged 5 months in 1870 census.
 (11) Ettie (Ella) Vannoy⁷. According to family records she married S. R. Shumate.

- (12) Mary Caroline Vannoy⁶, b. at her father's farm on Lewis Fork Creek, Wilkes Co., N. C., 18 Feb. 1823; d. at the home of her daughter, Maggie Davis in Wapello Co., Iowa, 18 Jan. 1904. (Bible records) She married 25 Nov. 1841, in Wilkes Co., N. C. Harvey Eller⁵, (Simon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹), b., in Wilkes Co., N. C., 24 March 1819; d., at the home of his daughter, Maggie (Eller) Davis, 3 Nov. 1904. (For more about this family see Eller Family III, pp. 158 herein.)

- (13) Franky Matilda Vannoy⁶, b., in Wilkes Co., N. C., 26 Sept. 1825; d., 1908; m., licence issued in Wilkes Co., 4 Nov. 1844, Alfred McNeil⁴, b. 1825. He was a son of John McNeil³, (James², Rev. George¹) and his wife Rachel Eller⁴, b. 12 April 1800, dau. of John Eller³ (Peter², George Michael¹). (See Eller Family VI herein.) The children of Franky Matilda Vannoy⁶ and her husband, Alfred McNeil, were found in the census of Wilkes Co. for the years 1850, 1860 and 1870. These census lists pretty definitely prove that three of their children had plural given names, one given name being given them in the census enumeration of one year and their other name in the enumeration for another year.

Children:

- (1) Amanda McNeil⁷, not shown in 1850 census but shown as age 14 in 1860 and 23 in 1870. She m. Cleveland Eller⁴, son of Peter Eller³, (John², George Michael¹). One child was Carrie Eller who m. Mr. Hayes.
 (2) Mary McNeil⁷, shown as of age 3 in 1850 and 22 in 1870. Not shown in 1860.
 (3) Elisabeth McNeil⁷, not shown in the census of 1850 or 1870 but as of age 12 in 1860. She doubtless was the same as Mary next above, her full given name probably being Mary Elisabeth.
 (4) Suffrona (Saghrona) McNeil⁷, not shown in the census of 1850 or 1870 but shown as aged 10 in the 1860 census.
 (5) Rachel McNeil⁷, shown as aged 8/10 year in 1850 and aged 20 in the 1870 census but not shown in the 1860 census. Apparently she and Suffrona were the same child, her full given name probably being Rachel Suffrona.
 (6) Caroline McNeil, shown at age 8 in the 1860 census but not shown in

the 1870 census.

- (7) Manerva McNiel⁷, shown at age 18 in the 1870 census but not shown in the 1860 census. She doubtless was the same child as Caroline, her full given name probably being Caroline Manerva.
- (8) Elender McNiel⁷, shown as aged 6 in 1860 and aged 15 in the 1870 census.
- (9) Leander McNiel⁷, shown as aged 13 in the 1870 census, but not shown in the 1860 census.
- (10) Bennan McNiel⁷, male. Shown aged 2 in the 1860 census. Not shown in the 1870 census.
- (11) Sarah McNiel⁷. Shown aged 8 in the 1870 census.
- (14) Anderson Vannoy⁶, b., 23 April 1829; d., in 1862 at Winchester, Va. from wounds received at the Battle of South Mountain in the war between the states. He married, licence issued in Wilkes Co., 27 Oct. 1852, Martha Wheeler. Four of their children, namely Richard L., Eliza R. (C), James N. and Mary C. were mentioned in his father's will dated 18 April 1869 but family records and the 1860 census of Wilkes Co. indicate that there were other children.

Children:

- (1) Richard LeRoy Vannoy⁷, called LeRoy Vannoy in the 1860 census, aged 7, and Richmond Vannoy, aged 16 in 1870 census. He married Ellen Vannoy⁷, dau. of Jesse Vannoy⁶, (James⁵, Andrew⁴, John³, Francis², John¹). For children see Vannoy Family VI herein, p. 361.
- (2) Catherine Vannoy⁷, aged 5 in 1860 census. The 1870 census calls her Elizabeth C. Vannoy, aged 14. She doubtless is the same as the Eliza C. Vannoy mentioned in her grandfather's will. She married Smith Watts and had a daughter Ellen Watts⁹ who married R. M. Church and lives a few miles northwest of North Wilkesboro, N. C.
- (3) James Newton Vannoy⁷, b. 6 July 1857; d., 17 March 1926; m., licence issued 27 Oct. 1881, Cornelia Bumgarner, b. 28 Sept. 1865; d., 9 April 1936. She was a dau. of Adam and Polly (Brown) Bumgarner. They had a family of 16 children as follows.
 - (1) George Everett Vannoy⁸, b., 21 July 1882; m., Florence Maxwell.
 - (2) Hannibal Roscoe Vannoy⁸, b. 9 Apr. 1884; m., 1st., Ruth McNiel, b. 2 Nov. 1891; d., 1919. He m., 2nd., Lena Poplin of West Jefferson, N. C.

Children by 1st. marriage with Ruth McNiel:

- (1) Sue Vannoy⁹, b., 17 Feb. 1915; m., Carl Colvard and had one son, Carl Franklin Colvard Jr.¹¹, b. 30 Aug. 1939 at West Jefferson, N. C.
- (2) Annie Vannoy⁹, b. 17 May 1917; m., Russel Gray Jr. and had children, (1) Russel Gray III¹⁰, b. 13 June 1943; (2) James Robert Gray¹⁰, b. 12 May 1946; (3) Ruth Gray¹⁰, b. 7 May 1950 at Wilkesboro, N. C.

Children of Hannibal Roscoe Vannoy⁸ and his 2nd. wife Lena Poplin.

- (3) Leet Vannoy⁹, b. 4 Oct. 1927.
- (4) Kyle Vannoy⁹, b. 9 May 1929.
- (3) Mary Ethel Vannoy⁸, b. 1 May 1886; m. James Davis.
- (4) Robert Glenn Vannoy⁸, b. 16 May 1888; m. Lessie Phillips.

Children:

- (1) Cecil Vannoy⁹.

- (2) Eleanor Vannoy⁹.
- (3) Inez Vannoy⁹.
- (4) Robert Vannoy⁹.
- (5) Susan Vannoy⁹.
- (6) Elizabeth (Betty) Vannoy⁹.
- (5) John Thomas Vannoy⁸, b. 23 Dec. 1889; m., Lora Watts.
- (6) William Andrew Vannoy⁸, b. 5 Nov. 1891; d. 5 Aug. 1927; m.
Margie Doss.
- (7) Jesse Albert Vannoy⁸, b. 27 March 1893; m. Lena Gillian.
- (8) Mattie May Vannoy⁸, b. 26 April 1895; m. John McLean.
- (9) Virginia Dare Vannoy⁸, b. 24 Dec. 1896; m. Robert Reavis.
- (10) William Reynor Vannoy⁸, b. 29 Dec. 1898; m. Lacie McNeil.
- (11) Minnie Hester Vannoy⁸, b. 29 Dec. 1900; m. Archibald Bangarner.
- (12) Benedict Arnold Vannoy⁸, b. 14 March 1903; d. 27 May 1919, un-
married.
- (13) Richard Newton Vannoy⁸, b. 28 July 1904; m. Dorothy Scott.
- (14) Joseph Conrad Vannoy⁸, b. 19 March 1906; m., 12 Feb. 1929,
Helen Whittington. Family lives near North Wilkesboro, N. C.

Children:

- (1) Louise Vannoy⁹, b. 19 March 1930; m. Clinton Osborne and
have children, (1) Stephen Osborne¹⁰ and (2) Stanley
Osborne¹⁰.
- (2) Joseph Vannoy⁹, b. 13 March 1934; d. young.
- (3) Liria Vannoy⁹, b. 28 Oct. 1931.
- (4) Frank Vannoy⁹, b. 16 Nov. 1933.
- (15) Carl Johnson Vannoy⁸, b. 18 Nov. 1909; m. Leida Church.
- (16) Clyde Smith Vannoy⁸, b. 3 March 1911; m. Virgie Morry.
- (4) Mary C. Vannoy⁷, mentioned in grandfather's will, and as Mary Vannoy,
aged 8 mo. in 1860 census, and as aged 10 in 1870 census.
- (5) Doane Vannoy⁷, m. Elijah Greer.
- (6) Hester Vannoy⁷, aged 5 in 1870 census. The m. David McGlavery.

WILLIAM THOMAS VanNOY⁷

Son of Nathaniel Vannoy⁶. See John Vannoy⁵, Family VII, p. 367.

FAMILY IX

WILLIAM THOMAS VanNOY⁷, (Nathaniel⁶, John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, John³, Francis², John¹) b., 13 March 1827, at California, Monteau Co., Missouri; d., 2 March 1900, at Richmond, Cache Co., Utah. He m., 1st., in 1851, Catherine Tabitha Hendricks, b., 2 Aug. 1832; d. about 1880, by whom he had 11 children. She was a daughter of James and Drusilla (Dorris) Hendricks. He m., 2nd., 25 Dec. 1859, Agnes Birrell by whom he had 11 more children. She died 21 Feb. 1879. Agnes Birrell was born in Scotland where she first embraced the gospel of the Mormon faith. She was a daughter of William and Mary (Neil) Birrell. He m. 3rd., 21 Feb. 1891, Katherine Josephine Bagley, b. 14 Sept. 1870, at Grantsville, Tooele Co., Utah and by her had 4 children. She was a dau. of Emanuel and Mary Ellen (Pope) Bagley. She married secondly, Elijah Spackman and had 3 children.

In 1849, at age 22, William Thomas VanNoy started for the California country and got as far as Salt Lake City where illness forced him to stop. A Mormon family took him into its home and nursed him back to health. In gratitude he accepted the Gospel of the Church of Latter-day Saints, and was baptized 18 Dec. 1850. As already stated he married three times and raised a family of 26 children. His home for the most of his life was at Richmond, Cache Co., Utah. In 1878 he homesteaded 160 acres of land some twenty five miles north of Richmond on the Bear River in Idaho. He also was a joint owner with three others of a saw mill in Beaver Canyon in Montana. On a journey to Ogden, Utah in 1881-82 for repairs for his mill, his train was wrecked and his left leg so badly crushed that it had to be amputated below the knee. He was beloved by his neighbors, a local violinist of note and a skilled carpenter and cabinet maker. Some of his work now reposes in the relic hall of the Daughters of Utah Pioneers in Salt Lake City.

The following record of the twenty six children of William Thomas VanNoy by his three wives was supplied by his daughter Zelnora (VanNoy) Olsen and by his son, the late William Dorris VanNoy. See letter of Harley A. Vannoy to this writer dated 17 Oct. 1925 and correspondence, 1956, with Zelnora (VanNoy) Olsen of 105 East Temple Street, Salt Lake City, Utah.

The children of William Thomas VanNoy⁷ by his first wife Catherine Tabitha Hendricks, all now deceased, were the following.

- (1) Margaret Ann VanNoy⁸, b., 7 Jan. 1852; m., Henry Overly.

Children:

- (1) Elnora Overly⁹.
- (2) Flora Overly⁹.
- (3) Henry Overly Jr.⁹
- (4) Lillie Overly⁹.

- (2) William Dorris VanNoy⁸, b., 14 Oct. 1853, in Salt Lake City; m., 13 Jan. 1876, Abigail Pond, b., 11 Jan. 1857, in Salt Lake City. Family lived first at Salt Lake City, then at America Fork, Utah and in 1925 at Los Angeles, Calif.

The children of William Dorris VanNoy⁸ and his wife Abigail Pond were;

- (1) William Clarence VanNoy⁹, b. 1 Dec. 1876; m. Adelaide Mace and had children, (1) Clarence Ray VanNoy¹⁰, b. 5 Nov. 1900 at Lehi, Utah;
- (2) May VanNoy¹⁰, b., 18 Nov. 1901, at Rexburg, Utah; (3) Ora Adell VanNoy¹⁰, b., 8 Jan. 1904, at Provo, Utah; (4) Ethel VanNoy¹⁰, b.,

12 Sept. 1906, at Lehi, Utah; (5) Ada VanNoy¹⁰, b., 17 Aug. 1908, at Murray, Utah; (6) Louise VanNoy¹⁰, b., 25 Nov. 1910, at Salt Lake City, Utah; (7) Florence VanNoy¹⁰, b., 13 April 1912, at Glendale, Calif.

(2) Beatrice Rose VanNoy⁹, b. 17 April 1883; m., 11 Sept. 1901, Hyrum C. Healy and had children, (1) William Carson Healy¹⁰, b., 2 Jan. 1903, at Salt Lake City, Utah; (2) Beatrice Elvira Healy¹⁰, b. 7 April 1904; m. James J. Dowey; (3) Laverna Abigail Healy¹⁰, b. 10 Sept. 1906; m., 21 Feb. 1925, Gerald C. Bowman; (4) Evan VanNoy Healy¹⁰, b. 20 Jan. 1909; m., 30 March 1930, Katherine Fox.

(3) Catherine Laverna VanNoy⁹, b. 16 Jan. 1885; m. Robert Franklin Boyles. No issue.

(4) Lenore Abigail VanNoy⁹, b. 29 Dec. 1888; m., 29 June 1910, Samuel Ebenzer Porter and had children, (1) Dorris Orton VanNoy Porter¹⁰, b. 26 July 1911; m. 1st., 1937, Wendell Zelda Huykendall who d., June 1948, leaving no children. He m. 2nd., 17 July 1950 Mrs. Helen Dorothy Verity, born Helen Dorothy McCahill. No issue. (2) Paul Robinson VanNoy Porter¹⁰, b. 6 Oct. 1912; m. Thelma Thorell; (3) Philip Rudger VanNoy Porter¹⁰, b. 26 March 1914; m. 1st. Audrey Sheely, no issue; m. 2nd. Evangelyn Marguerite Ostrander. One dau. by 2nd. marriage; (4) Laverna Le Mare VanNoy Porter¹⁰, b. 25 Aug. 1917; m. Terry Felix Harrison.

(5) Zalie Adeline VanNoy⁹, b. 14 Sept. 1894; d. 24 June 1945; m. Frederick W. Harris and had children, (1) June Harris¹⁰; m. Paul D. Fox; (2) Betty Harris¹⁰, m. Mr. Vandewater; (3) Virginia Harris¹⁰, m. Mr. Cork; (4) Norma Jean Harris¹⁰; m. Dr. Lloyd Miller.

(3) Drusilla Dorris VanNoy⁸, b. 30 Nov. 1857; m. 1st., Albert Browning and m. 2nd., Joseph M. Walker.

Children by first marriage with Albert Browning:

(1) Pauline Drusilla Browning⁹, b., 25 Dec. 1877, at Ogden, Utah; m. 1st., Add Miles and m. 2nd., Frederick F. Anderson.

Children by first marriage with Add Miles; (1) LaVetta Pauline Miles¹⁰, b., 23 Nov. 1892, at Mink Creek, Idaho; m. Raymond Sullivan; (2) Alma Miles¹⁰, b. 1893, at Mink Creek, Idaho. Children by 2nd. marriage with Frederick F. Anderson; (3) Frederick Albert Anderson¹⁰, b., 13 Feb. 1903, at Ogden, Utah; m. Myrtle Florence O'Neill and had one dau. Marilyn Patricia Anderson¹¹.

(2) Flora May Browning⁹, b. at Ogden, Utah; m. Edward Hollingsworth and had one dau., Florence Hollingsworth¹⁰.

(3) Allie Browning⁹.

Children by 2nd. marriage with Joseph M. Walker.

(4) Joseph M. Walker Jr.⁹, b. at Mink Creek, Idaho.

(5) Inice Walker⁹, b. at Mink Creek, Idaho.

(6) Vilate Walker⁹, b. 17 Feb. 1888; m. 27 Sept. 1905, Franklin D. Hendricks and had 12 children as follows;

(1) Lella Pauline Hendricks¹⁰, b., 22 Aug. 1906, at Richmond, Utah; m., 12 July 1928, Ernest Miller; (2) Beatrice Lillian Hendricks¹⁰, b. 23 Nov. 1908; m., 28 June 1936, Carl M. Jones; (3) Eva Hendricks¹⁰, b., 14 Aug. 1910 at Richmond, Utah; m. Ivan Hodges. (4) Almira Hendricks¹⁰, b., 9 Oct. 1912, at Oxford, Idaho; m. Vernon Blair; (5) Franklin Davenport Hendricks¹⁰, b., 14 Feb. 1916, at Preston, Idaho; (6) Afton Hendricks¹⁰, b. 8 April 1918, at Preston, Idaho; (7) Carra

- Hendricks¹⁰, b., 8 May 1919, at Preston, Idaho; (8) Kenneth Malcom Hendricks¹⁰, b., 4 Sept. 1921, at Swan Lake, Idaho; (9) Glen Lincoln Hendricks¹⁰, b., 12 Feb. 1925, at Swan Lake, Idaho; (10) Farrell Hendricks¹⁰, b. 19 Sept. 1927, at Preston, Idaho; (11) Claudia Hendricks¹⁰, b., 2 Oct. 1930, at Preston, Idaho; (12) Inez Hendricks¹⁰, b., 7 Dec. 1933, at Preston, Idaho.
- (7) Glen Walker⁹, b., at Ogden, Utah.
- (4) James Nathaniel VanNoy⁸, b. 5 Sept. 1859; m. Adelaide Lewis, b. 20 Feb. 1859. They had a family of ten children as follows.
- (1) Nathaniel VanNoy⁹, b. 29 July 1879, at Richmond, Cache County, Utah. He m., 15 Dec. 1901, Iva P. Maxfield and had children, (1) Nellie Lorette VanNoy¹⁰, b., 2 Sept. 1906, at Richmond, Utah; m., 26 Feb. 1923, Gordon Smith; (2) James Nathaniel VanNoy¹⁰, b. 4 Nov. 1908; m., 6 Sept. 1927, Anna Schirteclly; (3) John Maxfield VanNoy¹⁰, b. 10 Nov. 1910; d. 10 Nov. 1947. (4) George Leo VanNoy¹⁰, b. 3 Jan. 1913; m., March 1936, Helen Staford; (5) Lewis Maxfield VanNoy¹⁰, b., 4 Jan. 1916, at Metropolis, Utah; (6) Donald Glen VanNoy¹⁰, b., 12 May 1919, at Buhl, Idaho; d. 6 June 1945; m. Angie Springstead; (7) Lucile Catherine VanNoy¹⁰, b., 26 Jan. 1921 at Buhl, Idaho; m. Conrad Henrich; (8) Mildred Addie VanNoy¹⁰, b., 11 Feb. 1923, at Buhl, Idaho; m., 8 April 1949, Hugh Cottron; (9) Ralph Marion VanNoy¹⁰, b., 23 Feb. 1927, at Tahama, California.
- (2) James Leonard VanNoy⁹, b., 10 Jan. 1883, at Richmond, Utah.
- (3) Amelia May VanNoy⁹, b., 26 April 1884, at Beaver, Utah; m., 10 Feb. 1904, Alfred W. Bishop and had eleven children as follows; (1) Albert LeRoy Bishop¹⁰, b. 29 Dec. 1904; m., 5 July 1936, Ruth Barton; (2) Leonard Lewis Bishop¹⁰, b. 30 March 1906; m., 4 Sept. 1929, Agnes Thompson; (3) George Edward Bishop¹⁰, b. 14 July 1908; m., 19 July 1932, Madge Gray; (4) Venna Bishop¹⁰, b., 9 April 1910; m., 19 July 1932, Maurice Howard; (5) William Ralph Bishop¹⁰, b. 6 Dec. 1911; m., 5 June 1935, Melba M. Hansen; (6) Jessica May Bishop¹⁰, b. 18 June 1913; m., 1 June 1937, Leslie Shelton; (7) Evelyn Bishop¹⁰, b. 10 May 1915; d. Dec. 1915; (8) Grace Bishop¹⁰, b. 29 June 1916; m., 2 Jan. 1941, Gerald Nelson; (9) Ellis John Bishop¹⁰, b. 20 Nov. 1919, at Centerdale, Utah; d. 7 Jan. 1921; (10) Vernal Reid Bishop¹⁰, b. 11 July 1921 at Richmond, Utah; m., 10 Nov. 1943, Ella Jean Carlson; (11) Alta Myrel Bishop¹⁰, b., 30 March 1925 at Richmond, Utah; m., 19 Jan. 1944, Dale James Archibald.
- (4) Kathleen Lorette VanNoy⁹, b., March 1888, at Camas, Idaho.
- (5) Ralph Lewis VanNoy⁹, b., 8 April 1889, at Camas, Idaho; m., 4 Oct. 1911, Mary Ann Gibbs and had five children as follows; (1) Boyd Ralph VanNoy¹⁰, b., 29 Nov. 1913, at Pocatello, Idaho; m., 30 July 1941, Ione McQueen; (2) Venna VanNoy¹⁰, b., 18 Aug. 1915, at Valley, Utah; m. David Gruber; (3) Melvin Joseph VanNoy¹⁰, b., 20 April 1919, at Richmond, Utah; m., 18 June 1941, Gwen Carter; (4) Lora VanNoy¹⁰, b., 26 Nov. 1921, at Richmond, Utah; m. Odis Murms; (5) Fay VanNoy¹⁰, b., 14 Dec. 1923, at Richmond, Utah; m., 18 March 1943, Maurice D. Thomas.
- (6) William Ernest VanNoy⁹, b. 31 Aug. 1893, at Dubois, Idaho; m., Nov. 1915, Ida Olphin and had three children, (1) Lowell VanNoy¹⁰, b. Aug. 1916, at Richmond Utah; (2) Gene VanNoy¹⁰; (3) Phillis VanNoy¹⁰.
- (7) George Lewis VanNoy⁹, b., 31 Jan. 1897, at Riverdale, Idaho; d., 30 May 1899.
- (8) Herbert Adamson VanNoy⁹, b. 25 Feb. 1899; m., 24 Nov. 1920, Neita Lewis and had three children, (1) Joice VanNoy¹⁰, b., 12 Feb. 1921,

- at Richmond, Utah; (2) Thaddeus VanNoy¹⁰, born at Logan, Utah; (3) Donald VanNoy¹⁰, born at Oakland, Calif.
- (9) Lowell Charles VanNoy⁹, b., 5 Dec. 1900, at Riverdale, Idaho; m., 20 June 1923, Ada Day and had three children; (1) Luis VanNoy¹⁰, b. 8 March 1924, at Richmond, Utah; m., in 1947, Sidney Garrett; (2) Jan VanNoy¹⁰, b., Nov. 1929, at Garland, Utah; (3) Elaine VanNoy¹⁰, b., 30 April 1930, at Preston, Idaho; d. 30 April 1939.
- (10) Leo Lewis VanNoy⁹, b., 24 July 1902, at Richmond, Utah; d. 25 July 1902.
- (5) Katherine Matilda VanNoy⁸, b. 3 April 1860; m., 17 Jan. 1876 Israel J. West and had eleven children as follows:
- (1) Israel J. West Jr.⁹, b., 2 Jan. 1877, at Ogden, Utah; d. 2 March 1877.
- (2) Amanda Mae West⁹, b., 10 Feb. 1878, at Franklin, Idaho; m., 19 Nov. 1896, Isaac H. Nash and had six children, (1) Martha Nash¹⁰, b. 3 Jan. 1900, at Franklin, Idaho; d. 4 Jan. 1900; (2) Lynn Nash¹⁰, b., 30 Oct. 1900, at Franklin, Idaho, m. 1st. Velma Bingham and m. 2nd., Lillie Churchill; there were two children by first, and no children by 2nd. marriage; (3) Josie Mae Nash¹⁰, b. 16 April 1902; m. Kenneth Anderson; (4) Alton West Nash¹⁰, b. 11 March 1906; m. Ruth Adolph; (5) Alice Nash¹⁰, b. 14 Aug. 1908; m. Eugene V. Jenkins; (6) Isaac Bertran Nash¹⁰, b. 30 March 1914; m. Elizabeth Walker, b. 74 Dec. 1918.
- (3) Ada Estella West⁹, b. 15 Sept. 1880; m., 1 Oct. 1896, Edmund S. Parkinson and had six children, (1) Edmund West Parkinson¹⁰, b. 20 May 1907, at Nezperce, Idaho; m. Ina Jane Greer; (2) Ruth Parkinson¹⁰, b. 2 Jan. 1904; m. Mack Peterson; (3) Van West Parkinson¹⁰, b. 1906; m. Bessie P. Parkinson; (4) Spencer W. Parkinson¹⁰, b. 23 Oct. 1908; m. Alta Jensen, b. 10 May 1910; (5) Keith W. Parkinson¹⁰, b. 11 Aug. 1910; m. Earl Schow; (6) Grace West Parkinson¹⁰, b. 9 April 1915; m. Wendell Tout, b. 7 Dec. 1911.
- (4) George W. West⁹, b., 27 Dec. 1882, at Ogden, Utah.
- (5) Earl West⁹, b. 22 March 1884; m., 18 May 1912, Etta Charlotte Young and had four children, (1) Nellie Gleria West¹⁰, b., 24 June 1913, at Big Timber, Montana; m. William St. Clair; (2) Walter Morris West¹⁰, b., 1 June 1915, at Columbus, Montana; (3) Donald Earl West¹⁰, b., 16 June 1917, at Columbus, Montana; (4) Pearl Elva West¹⁰, b., 21 March 1921, at Columbus, Montana.
- (6) Lorenzo West⁹, b. 16 March 1884; m., 15 May 1910, Elnora Weaver and had three children, (1) Louis Lyman West¹⁰, b., 27 June 1913, at Big Timber, Montana; (2) Matilda Orla West¹⁰, b., 30 Nov. 1914, at Big Timber, Montana; (3) Dorothy Elaine West¹⁰, b., 13 Aug. 1925, at Myrtle Point, Oregon.
- (7) Elise West⁹, b. 25 Nov. 1887; m., 3 April 1907, Fred William Olsen and had six children, (1) Leland West Olsen¹⁰, b. 16 Feb. 1908; m. 1st., March 1923, Thelma Penable who died in 1934; he married 2nd., 26 May 1935, Irene Smith; (2) Raymond West Olsen¹⁰, b. 14 Feb. 1909; m., 26 May 1935, Mary Irene Schwell; (3) Adaline Olsen¹⁰, b. 5 Feb. 1913; m., 10 Aug. 1933, Ardell Charles Jacobs; (4) Boris Catherine Olsen¹⁰, b. 1 Feb. 1918; m., 24 Oct. 1937, Wallace Arthur Pearce; (5) William West Olsen¹⁰, b. 6 Sept. 1923; m., 3 April 1947, Thelma Newwanger; (6) Norma Elise Olsen¹⁰, b. 20 Jan. 1925, at Butte, Montana; d. 10 Sept. 1931.
- (8) Raymond West⁹, b., 15 Sept. 1889, at Preston, Idaho; d. 20 Oct. 1889.
- (9) Van West⁹, b., 14 March 1891, at Preston, Idaho; d. 19 April 1905.
- (10) Lewis Conrad West⁹, b. 16 Aug. 1893; m., 8 May 1918, Ada M. White.
- (11) Harry Alton West⁹, b. 29 Aug. 1895.

- (6) Elizabeth Vilate VanNoy⁸, b. 15 Jan. 1862; m., 25 July 1883, Frank J. Hudson and had six children as follows;
- (1) Amelia May Hudson⁹.
 - (2) Frank Hudson⁹.
 - (3) Leonard Hudson⁹.
 - (4) Edna Ellen Hudson⁹.
 - (5) Norman Hudson⁹.
 - (6) Allen Hudson⁹.
- (7) Frances Josephine VanNoy⁸, b. 30 April 1864; m. Thomas Smith and had eight children as follows;
- (1) Thomas William Smith⁹, b. 31 July 1884; m., 1 Nov. 1916, Naomi Neely and had three children, (1) Thomas William Smith Jr.¹⁰, b. 4 Aug. 1917; m., March 1941, Mildred Clinger; (2) Ruth Smith¹⁰, b. 16 Jan. 1924; m., 6 Sept. 1944, Alvin Lyle Smith; (3) Jay Miller Smith¹⁰, b., 26 Nov. 1932, at Rexburg, Idaho.
 - (2) Clement Smith⁹, b. 29 Jan. 1886; m. Sybil Jensen and had 6 children, (1) Clement Smith Jr.¹⁰; (2) Mary Smith¹⁰; (3) Harold Smith¹⁰; (4) Frances Smith¹⁰; (5) Leo Smith¹⁰; (6) Patty Ione Smith¹⁰.
 - (3) Frances Jeanette Smith⁹, b. 31 Sept. 1888; m. George R. Swainston and had five children, (1) Leora Swainston¹⁰, b. 24 Feb. 1909; m. Shirley Loosli; (2) George Donald Swainston¹⁰, b. 8 Oct. 1911; m. Dorothy Wright; (3) Erwin Smith Swainston¹⁰, b. 18 Nov. 1914; m. Ruby A. Andrews; (4) Erma Swainston¹⁰, twin of next above, b. 18 Nov. 1914; m. 1st., Paul C. Crandall; m. 2nd., Chester A. Latham; (5) Rhea Swainston¹⁰, b. 23 Jan. 1922; m. Everett Little.
 - (4) Loraine Smith⁹, b. 22 May 1891; m. David Clyde Beckstead and had three children, (1) Raymond Beckstead¹⁰; (2) Allen Beckstead¹⁰; (3) Dorcus Lorain Beckstead¹⁰.
 - (5) Francis VanNoy Smith⁹, b. 9 Sept. 1893; m. May Hylton and had two children, (1) Vernon Smith¹⁰; (2) Anna May Smith¹⁰.
 - (6) Leora Smith⁹, b. about 1896; died young.
 - (7) Vernard VanNoy Smith⁹, b. 9 Oct. 1900; m. 4 Aug. 1922 Willamelia Coleman and had six children, (1) Betty Adele Smith¹⁰, b., 12 March 1924, at Driggs, Idaho; m., 16 May 1945, Marshall Earl Noel; (2) Valeria Smith¹⁰, b. 5 Aug. 1925; m., 18 Jan. 1944, Thomas J. Daniger; (3) Marceline Smith¹⁰, b. 23 Aug. 1927; m., 18 Sept. 1946, Max Lowell Combe; (4) Floralyn Smith¹⁰, b. 8 April 1929; d. 2 June 1929; (5) Vernard Coleman Smith¹⁰, b., 20 May 1930, at Driggs, Idaho; (6) Carol Jay Smith¹⁰, b., 29 July 1935, at Ogden, Utah.
 - (8) Zina Smith⁹, b. 23 Dec. 1903; m. Lawrence Price.
- (8) Alice Rebecca VanNoy⁸, b. 30 March 1866; m., 31 Aug. 1881, Thomas Edward Walker and had eleven children as follows;
- (1) Albert Edward Walker⁹, b. 2 June 1882; m. Julia Walgreen and had one adopted daughter named Elva Walker, b. 3 Sept. 1919 who married Glen Gibbons.
 - (2) William Acel Walker⁹, b. 30 July 1884; m. Fannie Halstrom and had four children; (1) Eva Pearl Walker¹⁰; (2) Fawn Walker¹⁰; (3) June Walker¹⁰; (4) William Sterling Walker¹⁰.
 - (3) Mabel Rebecca Walker⁹, b. 12 June 1886; m., 21 Nov. 1906, Delbert Mecham Packer and had eleven children, (1) Ora Packer¹⁰, b. 20 Aug. 1907; d. 22 Aug. 1907; (2) Oral Packer¹⁰, twin with Ora, b. 20 Aug. 1907; d. 15 May 1908; (3) Mabel Virginia Packer¹⁰, b. 14 Oct. 1908; m., 1 Feb. 1928, Henry Cammack; (4) Lorene Packer¹⁰, b. 5 July 1910;

m., 19 Oct. 1927, Oral Howell; (5) Delbert Dio Packer¹⁰, b. 25 June 1912; m. 7 Oct. 1931, Ora Mae Kofoed; (6) Ross Walker Packer¹⁰, b. 15 April 1914; m. Maxine Hoboly; (7) Millie Alice Packer¹⁰, b. 12 Nov. 1916, at Grace, Idaho; d. 27 Dec. 1916; (8) Mildred Elvira Packer¹⁰, twin with Millie, b. 12 Nov. 1916; d. 28 Dec. 1916; (9) Don Edward Packer¹⁰, b. 25 Sept. 1918; m., 6 Aug. 1941, Marcia Bean; (10) Dewey Bud Packer¹⁰, b. 24 Feb. 1922; m., 31 Dec. 1944, Doris Jean Vinge; (11) Utana Walker Packer¹⁰, b. 23 Sept. 1925; m. Jay Hockstrasser. Family lived in Pocatello, Idaho and Bakersfield, Calif.

- (4) Nora Meretta Walker⁹, b. 3 May 1887; m. Laurence S. Jensen and had four children, (1) Glen Henry Jensen¹⁰, b. 13 Sept. 1913; (2) Alice Lucile Jensen¹⁰, b. 15 June 1915; (3) Geoffrey Jensen¹⁰, b. 4 May 1917; (4) Donald Myran Jensen¹⁰, b. 6 April 1919.
- (5) Linville H. Walker⁹, b. 21 Aug. 1898; m. Mina Lorene Will and had four children, (1) Alda Walker¹⁰, b., 21 Oct. 1916, at Ogden, Utah; (2) Jack Will Walker¹⁰, b., 11 March 1918, at Salt Lake City, Utah; (3) Vere Carlos Walker¹⁰, b., 28 Dec. 1919, at Salt Lake City, Utah; (4) Grant Will Walker¹⁰, b. 4 June 1925, at Salt Lake City, Utah.
- (6) Milton Walker⁹, b. 14 Nov. 1895. He married and had, at least, one son named Wayne Walker¹⁰.
- (7) Millie Walker⁹, twin with Milton, b. 14 Nov. 1895. She married Henry Patrick Fullum. Children, (1) Harold Fullum¹⁰; (2) Donna Jane Fullum¹⁰.
- (8) Ethel Walker⁹, b. 11 Dec. 1898; m. Ephrian Peterson and had four children, (1) Carl W. Peterson¹⁰, b. 19 July 1915; (2) Paul Ephrian Peterson¹⁰, b. 14 May 1917; (3) Ronald Peterson¹⁰, b. 4 Aug. 1919; (4) Gerald Peterson¹⁰, b. 28 May 1924.
- (9) Edith Walker⁹, b. 11 Dec. 1898, twin with Ethel; m. Lyman W. Harding and had seven children, (1) Ora Harding¹⁰, b. 11 Jan. 1916; m. Herman Lance; (2) Dorus Harding¹⁰, b. 25 June 1918; m. John Covington; (3) Connie Harding¹⁰, b. 21 Feb. 1920; m. Junior Schwab; (4) William Lyman Harding¹⁰, b. 20 Dec. 1921; m. Alene Heckell; (5) Eot Harding¹⁰, b. 6 Sept. 1924; m. Ed Mclynn; (6) Dol Harding¹⁰, b. 6 Sept. 1924; (7) James Lee Harding¹⁰, b. 24 Dec. 1932 at Jerome, Idaho.
- (10) Earl Van Walker⁹, b. 6 Oct. 1901; m. Carrie Alberta Goodwin and had children, (1) Earl Van Walker Jr.¹⁰, b. 13 Oct. 1927; m. Joan Maurine Driscoll; (2) Robert Dean Walker¹⁰, b. 3 June 1930; (3) Lane Avern Walker¹⁰, b. 14 Dec. 1933.
- (11) Pearl Walker⁹, b. 6 Oct. 1901; m. Aca Francis Johnson and had children; (1) Cecil Aca Johnson¹⁰, b. 26 July 1920; (2) Newell W. Johnson¹⁰, b. 23 April 1922.

(9) Joseph Jediah VanNoy⁸, b. 30 Aug. 1868; m., 2 Dec. 1909, Bertrice Williams and had seven children as shown below. She m. 2nd., 24 Oct. 1924, Rodney Bailey Dean.

- (1) Jeddia Joseph VanNoy⁹, b. and d., at Ashton, Idaho, 16 Dec. 1909.
- (2) Bertha Kathleen VanNoy⁹, b., 23 Oct. 1911; m., 17 Jan. 1927, Wallace Halliday and had children, (1) Bertha Matilda Halliday¹⁰, b. 1 June 1929 at Ashton, Idaho; d. 1 June 1929; (2) Wallace Ward Halliday¹⁰, b. 22 Aug. 1930; (3) Bettie Marie Halliday¹⁰, b. 10 June 1932; (4) Charles Wayne Halliday¹⁰, b. 18 Feb. 1934.
- (3) Viola VanNoy⁹, b. 2 May 1913, at Ashton, Idaho; d. 28 Feb. 1914.
- (4) Glen Clarence VanNoy⁹, b. 2 July 1915; d. 31 Aug. 1916.
- (5) William Clyde VanNoy⁹, b., 12 Dec. 1919, at Ashton, Idaho.
- (6) Thaniel VanNoy⁹, b. 26 Jan. 1922 at Ashton, Idaho; d. 18 Nov. 1922.

(10) Amelia VanNoy⁸, b., 30 April 1871, at Richmond, Utah; d. young.

(11) Samuel Tinsley VanNoy⁸, b. 17 Jan. 1873; d. 23 April 1933; m. Nora Fransen, no children.

Children of William Thomas VanNoy⁷ and his 2nd. wife Agnes Birrell, whom he married, 25 Dec. 1859, when his first wife was still living and before plural wives were outlawed by the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints (Mormon), were as follows:

- (12) Mary VanNoy⁸, b. 20 Dec. 1860; d. 4 Jan. 1895; m., Nov. 1876, William Clegg. He m. 2nd., 26 April 1895, his deceased wife's sister, Caroline Princetta VanNoy⁸, b. 18 May 1871; d. 4 May 1940. The children of Mary VanNoy⁸ and her husband, William Clegg, were;
- (1) William Daniel Clegg⁹, b. 30 June 1879; m., 28 June 1906, Edna Cardon.
 - (2) John Edwin Clegg⁹, b. 2 Nov. 1880; d. 12 June 1931; m., 18 Feb. 1903, Eveline Edora West and had children, (1) Jesse West Clegg¹⁰, b. 14 June 1903; m., 7 Oct. 1922, James William Isenhower; (2) Ruth Clegg¹⁰, b. 7 June 1904; m., 12 Nov. 1925, Raymond F. Pierotte; (3) Arthur Clegg¹⁰, b. 1 Aug. 1905; m., 15 Oct. 1938, Blanch Knott; (4) William Chauncy Clegg¹⁰, b. 14 Oct. 1906; m., 28 March 1936, Ada Teter; (5) Helma Clegg¹⁰, b. 9 Apr. 1908; d. 3 Nov. 1933; m. 1st., Edward Lee Armstrong; m. 2nd., Donald Bridgeman; (6) Isabella Clegg¹⁰, b. 30 Nov. 1911; m. 1st., John Thorn; m. 2nd., George Loeb sack; (7) Kenneth John Clegg¹⁰, b., 12 Nov. 1909, at Downey, Idaho; (8) Mary Evelyn Clegg¹⁰, b. 21 Nov. 1913; m., 22 Dec. 1937, John L. Lytle Jr.; (9) Phyllis Marie Clegg¹⁰, b. 28 March 1916; m., 1st., Vernal J. Beckstead; m. 2nd., Albert Westwood; (10) Neal Edwin Clegg¹⁰, b. 17 Sept. 1917; m., 1st., Vedis Reloford; m., 2nd., Catherine Barbara Baird.
 - (3) Mary Agnes Clegg⁹, b. 31 Oct. 1881; d. 24 July 1917; m. William Frederick Sleight and had children, (1) William Daniel Sleight¹⁰, b. 4 Jan. 1904; (2) Mary Evaline Sleight¹⁰, b. 3 April 1906; d. 3 June 1906; (3) Electa Eveline Sleight¹⁰, twin with Mary, b. 3 April 1906; d. 3 June 1906; (4) Frederick Richard Sleight¹⁰, b. 26 April 1907; m., 18 March 1947, Edith Adelit; (5) Florence Sleight¹⁰, b. 12 March 1911; d. 26 April 1916.
 - (4) Harriett Clegg⁹, b. 15 Dec. 1882; d. 4 July 1928; m. James Russell.
 - (5) Henry Kilby Clegg⁹, b. 24 March 1884; m., 28 Feb. 1912, Rose May Harris.
 - (6) Joseph Clegg⁹, b. 29 March 1885; d. 8 Sept. 1933; m., 17 Dec. 1908, Hannah Elsie Burrup and had one daughter, (1) Donna Darol Clegg¹⁰, b. 11 Dec. 1914; m., 16 Jan. 1935, Stanley Emmett Evans.
 - (7) Bird Clegg⁹, b. 15 April 1886; d. Jan. 1943; m., 7 April 1910, Eva Nancy Criddle and had children, (1) Clifford Leon Clegg¹⁰, b. 31 May 1911; m. Bethel Martindale, b. 18 July 1916; (2) Arvilla Irene Clegg¹⁰, b., 9 March 1914, at Downey, Idaho; (3) Leona Clegg¹⁰, b. 20 March 1917; m. Keith Winston Hayes; (4) Merl Criddle Clegg¹⁰, b. 24 Sept. 1921; (5) Bertha Luella Clegg¹⁰, b. 8 Jan. 1925.
 - (8) Frank Clegg⁹, b. 9 July 1887; d. 1 Dec. 1892.
 - (9) Arthur Clegg⁹, b. 23 March 1890; d. 22 Dec. 1890.
 - (10) Emma Marrie Clegg⁹, b. 6 July 1891; m., 29 Oct. 1908, Adalbert Malcom Cavelry and had children, (1) Iva Marrie Caverly¹⁰, b. July 1909, at Downey, Idaho; (2) Florence May Caverly¹⁰, b., 8 Sept. 1911, at Portland, Michigan; m. Don DeLemarter; (3) Marion Viola Caverly¹⁰, b. 25 Jan. 1915, at Grand Rapids, Michigan.
 - (11) Zilpha Clegg⁹, b. 11 Sept. 1892; d. 28 March 1922; m. Steven Richard Sleight and had a daughter, (1) Zilpha Marie Sleight¹⁰, b. 28 March 1922 at Ovid, Utah; d. 25 Dec. 1928.

(12) Earl Clegg⁹, b. 26 Dec. 1894; m. Sarah Gunther.

(13) John VanNoy⁸, b. 17 Oct. 1863 at Richmond, Utah; d. 14 Oct. 1864.

(14) Charlotte VanNoy⁸, b. 14 Dec. 1864; d. 18 March 1905; m., 26 Feb. 1880, Abraham Peter Davis. They had eleven children as follows;

(1) William Abraham Davis⁹, b. 8 June 1881; m. Mercedes Lindsay. Had children, (1) Le Mar Davis¹⁰; (2) Glenda Davis¹⁰; (3) Alexander Davis¹⁰.

(2) Agnes Charlotte Davis⁹, b. 13 Jan. 1882; m., Stewart Campbell and had children, (1) Norman S. Campbell¹⁰, b. 1 Sept. 1916; m. Thea Elizabeth Cheathan; (2) Shirley Helen Campbell¹⁰, b. 25 Jan. 1920; m. Harold Scott.

(3) James LeRoy Davis⁹, b., 13 Aug. 1884, at Riverdale, Idaho.

(4) Electa E. Davis⁹, b. 25 June 1886; m., 8 Oct. 1909, Joseph A. Dalton, and had children, (1) Nevill Joseph Dalton¹⁰, b. 13 March 1911; m., 10 April 1943, Eula Maxine DeLong. No children. (2) Louise Dalton¹⁰, b. 28 Nov. 1912; m. Clarence Edward Newkirk; (3) Laurice Dalton¹⁰, b. 11 April 1914; m. 30 Sept. 1937, Skyler Williams Pavis. (4) Halvor Stanton Dalton¹⁰, b. 15 Dec. 1915; m., 17 Jan. 1943, Charlotte Walker; (5) Charles William Dalton¹⁰, b. and d. 21 Aug. 1917; (6) Doris Dalton¹⁰, b. 8 Jan. 1925; d. 6 Sept. 1925.

(5) Ada Davis⁹, b. 25 May 1888; m., 2 Nov. 1910, Russel Johnson Alder. Their children were, (1) Marcella Alder¹⁰, b. 3 June 1913; m., 27 July 1935, Milton Paul Darius; (2) Luciel Alder¹⁰, b. 16 June 1914; m., 17 July 1941, James C. McFarlane; (3) Oay Davis Alder¹⁰, b. 8 Nov. 1915; m., 5 Nov. 1940, Aston Worthen; (4) Howard Davis Alder¹⁰, b. 13 April 1917; m., 2 Nov. 1940, Beth Phyllis Powell; (5) Louise Alder¹⁰, b. 26 Oct. 1918; d. 27 Oct. 1918; (6) Beth Alder¹⁰, b. 27 Sept. 1919; d. 13 Oct. 1919; (7) Maurice Alder¹⁰, b. 7 Aug. 1921; m., 23 Aug. 1946, Harold R. Bills; (8) Ilene Alder¹⁰, b. 2 March 1923; m. Wilford Alvin Lusty; (9) Ada Alder¹⁰, b. 25 May 1924; m., 1 Aug. 1946, Robert Charles Haas; (10) Paul Davis Alder¹⁰, b. 17 Dec. 1925; d. 15 Sept. 1927.

(6) Camille Davis⁹, b. 11 April 1890; m., 1 June 1907, Robert Milton Cajacob Grant. Their children were, (1) Cleo Forest Grant¹⁰, b. 20 April 1908, in Union Co., Oregon; (2) Jaron Camille Grant¹⁰, b., 24 Oct. 1910, at Myssa, Oregon; m. Reuben W. Neale; (3) William Jackson Grant¹⁰, b. and d. 3 Jan. 1912; (4) Ephrian Thomas Grant¹⁰, b. and d. 3 Jan. 1912, twin with William.

(7) Hosea VanNoy Davis⁹, b. 19 Dec. 1892; m. Ella Mae Monahan. They had one son (1) Edward Davis.

(8) Harold VanNoy Davis⁹, b. 23 April 1894; m., 1st., Iva Irene Conner; m. 2nd., Grace Donard; m., 3rd. Erna George; m. 4th Ermina Mardock. No children by third wife. Children by first wife, (1) Melvin Harold Davis¹⁰, b. 18 Jan. 1914; m., 1st., Lucile Oussdorf; m. 2nd., Venice Palmer; (2) William Arnold Davis¹⁰, b. 8 Oct. 1915; d. 7 Nov. 1918; (3) Wilford Eustell Davis¹⁰, b. 31 July 1917; m., 1st., Lydia Glade Hill; m., 2nd., Maria Luisa Riveria; (4) Bert Davis¹⁰, b. and d. 8 April 1918; (5) Howard VanNoy Davis¹⁰, b. 8 Aug. 1920; m., 11 Nov. 1941, Irene Hooker.

The children of Harold VanNoy Davis⁹ and his 2nd. wife were, one son (6) Robert VanNoy Davis¹⁰, b., 29 Jan. 1927, at Salt Lake City; m. 25 Aug. 1950 Alice Joy Johnson.

The children of Harold VanNoy Davis⁹ and his 4th wife was, one son (7) Kent Mardock Davis¹⁰, b., 22 June 1940 at Salt Lake City, Utah.

- (9) Leslie Davis⁹, b., 24 April 1896, at Parker, Idaho. He did not marry.
- (10) Nathan Vernon Davis⁹, b. July 1898; m. Eupha Horsley and has one son Van Barton Davis¹⁰.
- (11) Eveline V. Davis⁹, b., 22 May 1910, at Plano, Idaho. She died young.
- (15) Thomas Lorenzo VanNoy⁸, b. 4 May 1886; d. Nov. 1929; m. Martha T. Vail. Their children were;
- (1) Thomas Lorenzo VanNoy Jr.⁹, b. 23 Oct. 1887; m., 10 June 1910, Ethel Duston. No children.
- (2) Bertha Tyresha VanNoy⁹, b. 28 July 1889; m., 23 June 1909, Orville Rawson Child and had children, (1) Orville Ruel Child¹⁰, b. 6 May 1910; m., 14 March 1934, Florence Staker; (2) Delsa Druzilla Child¹⁰, b. 11 Dec. 1911; m., 25 June 1938, Harvey Lee Brock; (3) Florence Zelnora Child¹⁰, b. 6 May 1914; m., 21 Sept. 1932, Cyrus C. Anderson; (4) Thomas VanNoy Child¹⁰, b. 6 Sept. 1916; m. 1st., 10 Feb. 1938, Inez Sessions; m., 2nd., Josephine Stoker; (5) Rawson Dewey Child¹⁰, b. 14 Nov. 1919; m., 30 March 1941, Joyce Poulter; (6) Glen Vear Child¹⁰, b. 20 Nov. 1922; m., 14 July 1941, Lorraine Erickson; (7) Lloyd B. Child¹⁰, b. 23 Jan. 1927; m., 7 Feb. 1947, Katherine Vandenburg.
- (3) Florence Edna VanNoy⁹, b. 18 Feb. 1891; m., 1st., Joseph Franklin Roberts; m., 2nd., William Hanni. Children by first marriage were;
- (1) Mary V. Roberts¹⁰, b. 1 Feb. 1914; m., 16 June 1936, M. Theron Wolfley; (2) Martha V. Roberts¹⁰, twin with Mary, b. 1 Feb. 1914; m., 14 June 1933, Raoul Call; (3) Franklin V. Roberts¹⁰, b. 29 April 1916; m., 1st., 30 July 1938, Marion Josepha Clinger; m., 2nd., 6 April 1946, Marjorie Marie Taylor; (4) Doris V. Roberts¹⁰, b. 18 March 1918; m., 3 June 1946, George A. Taylor; (5) Matthew VanNoy Roberts¹⁰, b. 30 March 1919; m., 1st., 29 Nov. 1944, Barbara Staker; m., 2nd., Christine Hookum VanNoy, his aunt by marriage; (6) Rhea V. Roberts¹⁰, b. 10 April 1921; m., 21 Sept. 1940, O'Neil Miles; (7) Griffith V. Roberts¹⁰, b. 14 Oct. 1926; m., 1 Aug. 1948, Eldora Joyce Lee.
- (4) Agnes LaVerna VanNoy⁹, b. 2 Sept. 1892; m., 1st., Rulond Osmond; m. 2nd., J. W. Neyman; m., 3rd., Clarence Hoopes. Children by first marriage were three as follows; (1) Rulon VanNoy Osmond¹⁰, b. 22 June 1914; m., 29 Sept. 1937, Norma Kennington; (2) Ralph J. Osmond¹⁰, b. 2 Nov. 1915; m. Lydia Tullis; (3) George Viril Osmond¹⁰, b. 30 Oct. 1917; m., 1 Dec. 1944, Olive May Davis.
- Children of Agnes LaVerna VanNoy and her second husband; (4) Polly Neyman¹⁰, b. and d. July 1921; (5) Peggy Neyman, twin with Polly, b. and d. July 1921; (6) LaVerne Neyman¹⁰, b. and d. Dec. 1922; (7) VaVina Neyman¹⁰, b. and d. Dec. 1922; (8) LaVenna Neyman¹⁰, triplet with LaVerne and LaVina, b. and d. Dec. 1922; (9) John V. Neyman¹⁰, b. and d. May 1923; (10) Cora Bell Neyman¹⁰, b. 5 Aug. 1925; m., 15 May 1945, Harold Edgar Womack.
- (5) Nellie Zelnora VanNoy⁹, b. 13 Jan. 1894; m., 8 Oct. 1913, Benjamin Marriner Barrus. They had children as follows; (1) Mabel Zelnora Barrus¹⁰, b. 22 Sept. 1914; m. Richard John Millward; (2) Benjamin Floyd Barrus¹⁰, b. 7 March 1916; m., 11 Aug. 1939, Carol Brown; (3) Emery VanNoy Barrus¹⁰, b. 13 Dec. 1919; m., 19 July 1945, Mary Helen Cattaneo; (4) Martha Audra Barrus¹⁰, b. 7 Jan. 1923; m., 4 Sept. 1943, Billy Lue Williamson; (5) Margarette Lila Barrus¹⁰, b. 9 Dec. 1925; m., 27 Oct. 1936, Raymond Franklin Cheney; (6) Naunie Darline Barrus¹⁰, b. 16 May 1930; m., 21 Nov. 1951, Brigham Delworth Gardiner.

- (6) Ora Elzada VanNoy⁹, b. 27 April 1895; m., Jan. 1918, Cyrus Nathaniel Yeaman. They had children, (1) Cyrus Rex Yeaman¹⁰, b. 10 Jan. 1918; m., 12 April 1941, Esther Hovey; (2) Cleo VanNoy Yeaman¹⁰, b. 27 March 1919; d., 19 Oct. 1939, in Brazil; (3) Ora Eva Yeaman¹⁰, b. 27 March 1919; m., 4 Feb. 1941, Sherman Anderson; (4) Evelyn Yeaman¹⁰, b. and d. 1 Feb. 1928; (5) Dorothy Jean Yeaman¹⁰, b. 20 Oct. 1931; d. 10 Nov. 1931.
- (7) John Vail VanNoy⁹, b. 16 Aug. 1897; m., March 1920, Ruth Gossett. They had children, (1) Helen Rowena VanNoy¹⁰, b. 15 Nov. 1920; m., 10 Aug. 1935, Ralph Moser; (2) Ruth Virleane VanNoy¹⁰, b. 30 Sept. 1927; m., June 1946, Gerald S. Champion; (3) John Richard VanNoy¹⁰, b. 8 Nov. 1927; m., 12 Aug. 1948, Roberta Fleming.
- (8) Lottie VanNoy⁹, b. 15 May 1898; d. 20 Aug. 1944.
- (9) William Avon VanNoy⁹, b. 17 May 1901; m., 31 Aug. 1927, Vernessa Tullis. They had children, (1) Lloyd Avon VanNoy¹⁰, b. 22 Feb. 1928; m., 5 July 1947, Jean Brownstein; (2) Dean T. VanNoy¹⁰, b. 6 April 1929; m., 26 July 1950, Mary Louise Colson; (3) LaBata V. VanNoy¹⁰, b. 29 March 1932; m., Dec. 1947, Carol Anderson Jr.; (4) William LaBelle VanNoy¹⁰, b. 10 Jan. 1936; (5) Lenna Vernessa VanNoy¹⁰, b. 20 Oct. 1944.
- (10) James Year VanNoy⁹, b. 19 Sept. 1902; m., 1st., Gertrude Heslop; m., 2nd., Elva Higgin.
- (11) Abraham LeGrant VanNoy⁹, b. 16 Nov. 1903; m., 21 Aug. 1922, Elva Coy. They had children, (1) Viri Jean VanNoy¹⁰, b. 21 Jan. 1923; m., 23 Sept. 1950, Maxine Ruth Moser; (2) Beulah VanNoy¹⁰, b. 18 April 1926; m., 21 Sept. 1946, Glen Gayle Anderson; (3) Raymond Elmont VanNoy¹⁰, b. 7 Nov. 1926; m., 11 June 1948, Margaret Judd; (4) Betty Mae VanNoy¹⁰, b. 21 Sept. 1928; m. Thomas William Wix Jr.; (5) Shirley Carol VanNoy¹⁰, b. 11 April 1936; (6) Donna Rae VanNoy¹⁰, b. 31 Dec. 1941; (7) William James VanNoy¹⁰, b. 23 Jan. 1946.
- (12) Clarence Elity VanNoy⁹, b. 25 May 1906; d. 7 Dec. 1950; m., 26 Aug. 1933, Christine Macken who married, as her second husband, her nephew Matthew VanNoy Roberts¹⁰. Children of Clarence Elity VanNoy⁹ were, (1) Kurtway Raymond VanNoy¹⁰, b. 26 Aug. 1934; (2) Patricia VanNoy¹⁰, b. 17 Sept. 1936; (3) Barbara VanNoy¹⁰, b. 5 March 1939; (4) Loran VanNoy¹⁰, b. 11 Aug. 1942.
- (13) Delpha Princetta VanNoy⁹, b. 21 Dec. 1909; m., 28 Aug. 1928, Floyd Ingran. They had children, (1) Bernice Marie Ingran¹⁰, b. 1 April 1928; (2) Yvonne Ingran¹⁰, b. 19 March 1930; m., 9 Sept. 1949, Marshal J. Hawzen.
- (14) Isaac Devon VanNoy⁹, b. 20 Dec. 1910; m., 31 July 1934, Lavon Ingran. They had children, (1) LeDon D. VanNoy¹⁰, b. 23 April 1935; (2) Gerald E. VanNoy¹⁰, b. 10 Dec. 1938; (3) Carol Jean VanNoy¹⁰, b. 7 Aug. 1940; (4) Lorna E. VanNoy¹⁰, b. 9 May 1945; (5) Joleen VanNoy¹⁰, b. 1 June 1950.
- (15) Martha VanNoy⁹, b. 6 Aug. 1915; m., 10 Sept. 1937, Howard McKim. They had children, (1) Jerry VanNoy McKim¹⁰, b. 13 March 1940; (2) Ronald Lorenzo McKim¹⁰, b. 23 Jan. 1943; (3) Robert Michael McKim¹⁰, b. 18 Jan. 1946; (4) James Howard McKim¹⁰, b. 5 Feb. 1951; (5) Martha Ann McKim¹⁰, b. 7 May 1953.
- (16) James Edward VanNoy⁸, b. 11 Nov. 1867; d. 26 May 1898.
- (17) Evaline VanNoy⁸, b. 4 June 1869; m., 25 July 1887, at Mink Creek, Franklin County, Idaho, Morris Rosenbaum, b., 30 July 1867, at Brigham City, Utah. Their children were;

- (1) Myrtle Rosenbaum⁹, b. 30 April 1888; m. 7 June 1907, Earl Zundell, b., 27 Aug. 1886, at Washakie, Utah. Family lived at LeGrande, Oregon. They had children, (1) Irvin DeLora Zundell¹⁰, b. 19 March 1908; m., 27 April 1927, Leona McClellan; (2) Stanley LaVan Zundell¹⁰, b. 26 Sept. 1912; m., 16 March 1936, Mona Katherine Hansen; (3) Earl Holt Zundell¹⁰, b. 27 May 1915; d. 15 Sept. 1916; (4) Eleanor Zundell¹⁰, b. 9 Feb. 1918; (5) David Keith Zundell¹⁰, b. 11 Nov. 1920; (6) Ruth Ellice Zundell¹⁰, b. 5 June 1926; m. Farris B. Zougg.
- (2) William Morris Rosenbaum⁹, b. 4 May 1890; d. 5 May 1890.
- (3) Thomas Lorenzo Rosenbaum⁹, twin with William, b. 4 May 1890; d. 5 May 1890.
- (4) Jesse Rosenbaum⁹, b. 3 June 1892; m. Nellie Kennedy. There was a son named Merrill Rosenbaum¹⁰ who enlisted in the Navy in World War II and was killed aboard his ship.
- (5) Alice Rosenbaum⁹, b. and d. 14 May 1894.
- (6) Pearl Rosenbaum⁹, b. 8 Aug. 1896; m., 31 July 1912, Saxon Bruce. They had children, all b. at LaGrande, Oregon, (1) Evelyn Bruce¹⁰, b. 9 Nov. 1913; m. Robert John Rogers; (2) Saxon James Bruce¹⁰, b. 12 Oct. 1917; m. Elizabeth Nolton; (3) Morris VanNoy Bruce¹⁰, b. 28 June 1921; m. Lois Marre Young; (4) Von Ceile Bruce¹⁰, b. 12 Dec. 1922; m., 30 Jan. 1948, Donald M. Shelly.
- (7) Earle Rosenbaum⁹, twin with Pearl, b. 8 Aug. 1896; m., 22 Oct. 1916, Ethel Fuller. They had one daughter, Helena Mae Rosenbaum¹⁰, b. 17 Oct. 1917; m., 27 Dec. 1936, Carrol Mitchell.
- (8) James VanNoy Rosenbaum⁹, b., 6 July 1898, at Ovid, Idaho; m. Mercides Dray. They had no children.
- (9) Everett Kilby Rosenbaum⁹, b. 10 May 1901; m. Irene Shafey. They had children, (1) Jean Lucille Rosenbaum¹⁰, b. 3 Sept. 1924; m. Robert Hess Weisgerber; (2) Sue Irene Rosenbaum¹⁰, b. 31 March 1938; (3) Ronald Everett Rosenbaum¹⁰, b. 29 May 1945.
- (18) Caroline Princetta VanNoy⁸, b. 18 May 1871; d. 4 May 1940; m., 26 April 1895, her brother-in-law, William Clegg whose first wife was her sister Mary. They had two children as follows: (1) James Irving Clegg⁹, b. 27 Feb. 1900; d. 10 April 1930; m. Grace Russell. They had no children; (2) Zelnora Lorain Clegg⁹, b. 28 Oct. 1904; m., 8 May 1930, Bernard Isenhower.
- (19) Nathan Kilby VanNoy⁸, b. 21 Feb. 1873; m., 1 Jan. 1911, Pauline Jensine Pedersine. Their children were;
 - (1) Spencer E. VanNoy⁹, b. 11 June 1913.
 - (2) William Thomas VanNoy⁹, b. 12 Aug. 1917; m., 7 May 1950, Roehn Shaffer. They had children, (1) Stacia Pauline VanNoy¹⁰, b. 19 April 1951; (2) William Thomas VanNoy Jr.¹⁰, b. 13 April 1952.
 - (3) Katherine Elaine VanNoy⁹, b. 8 Dec. 1919; d. 4 March 1920.
 - (4) Pauline DeLaine VanNoy⁹, b. 16 March 1920; m. 1st., Dee Hunter; m. 2nd., George Willis Coombs. Children by first marriage, (1) DeLene Hunter¹⁰, b. 30 Oct. 1939; (2) Ronny Keith Hunter¹⁰, b. 21 June 1947. Children by 2nd. marriage, (3) George Nathan Coombs¹⁰, b., 23 June 1947; (4) Katherine Elaine Coombs¹⁰, b. 30 Oct. 1950.
 - (5) Nathan Kilby VanNoy Jr.⁹ b. 8 Aug. 1924; killed in action, World War II, 17 Oct. 1943. He was awarded the Congressional Medal of Honor.
 - (6) Betty Jean VanNoy⁹, b. 20 March 1928; m., Brandt R. Layne. They had children, (1) Michael Brandt Lane¹⁰, b. 17 Sept. 1946; (2) Ted Russ Layne¹⁰, b. 19 Aug. 1949.
- (20) Agnes VanNoy⁸, b. 1 April 1875; m., 1st., 15 Sept. 1892, Michael Norenberg

Mathisen; m., 2nd., 4 June 1909, Martinus Nielson. Children by first marriage were,

- (1) Agnes Jenett Mathisen⁹, b. 23 Oct. 1893; d. 5 Dec. 1896.
- (2) William Milton Mathisen⁹, b. 29 May 1895; m., 15 June 1923, Florence DeEtta Burnap. They had children, (1) William Sean Mathisen¹⁰, b. 25 April 1925; m., 23 June 1946, Marilyn Louise Powell; (2) Earl Edmond Mathisen¹⁰, b. 2 April 1935.
- (3) Albert Harley Mathisen⁹, b. 15 Oct. 1899; m., 3 Nov. 1926, Elisabeth Mitchell. They had children, (1) William Mitchell Mathisen¹⁰, b. 31 Aug. 1927; m. Barbara Jane Moore; (2) Frances Agnes Mathisen¹⁰, b. 21 Feb. 1932.
- (4) Emmett James Mathisen⁹, b. 5 Feb. 1902; m. Velma Critter. No children. Children by 2nd. marriage were;
- (5) Calvert VanNoy Nielsen⁹, b. 26 April 1910; m., 15 Jan. 1937, Jennie Ardella Johnson. They had one son named Calvert Dee Nielsen¹⁰, b. 18 Nov. 1937; m. Maxine Davenport.
- (6) Evelyn Nielsen⁹, b. 2 Oct. 1912; m., 4 June 1930, Walter Jordan Hendry. They had children, (1) Ronald Gordon Hendry¹⁰, b. 27 Oct. 1932; m., 23 Dec. 1953, Sharon Lee Dwyer; (2) Richard Arlo Hendry¹⁰, b., 19 May 1935; m., 9 Sept. 1955, Margaret Maxwell Foster.
- (7) Grandon VanNoy Nielsen⁹, b. 2 July 1913; d. 20 Dec. 1947; m. Virginia Lee who m. 2nd., Ray Quigley. They had children, (1) Grandon Lee Nielsen¹⁰, b. 26 April 1934; (2) Rawson Lee Nielsen¹⁰, b. 16 June 1935; (3) Karen Nielsen¹⁰, b. 26 Aug. 1936; (4) Larry Lee Nielsen¹⁰, b. 4 Jan. 1938; d. 6 Nov. 1940; (5) Donald Lee Nielsen¹⁰, b. 13 Feb. 1939; (6) Lorna Jane Nielsen¹⁰, b. 30 Oct. 1941; d. 31 Oct. 1941; (7) Mark Lee Nielsen¹⁰, b. 18 June 1944.
- (8) Myrtle Nielsen⁹, b. 9 April 1915; m., 30 Aug. 1934, Milford James Rogers. They had children, (1) Kenneth Eugene Rogers¹⁰, b. 10 Dec. 1937; (2) Moana Jean Rogers¹⁰, b. 12 Oct. 1944; (3) Pamela Rogers¹⁰, b. 21 Oct. 1944; (4) Jason VanNoy Rogers¹⁰, b. 2 Nov. 1944.

- (21) William Humphrey VanNoy⁸, b. 1 May 1877; m., 15 Jan. 1907, Anna Matilda Christiansen. Their children were,
 - (1) Anna Mary VanNoy⁹, b. 24 Dec. 1914; m., 5 Nov. 1937, Harold Joseph Taylor. They had children, (1) Douglas James Taylor¹⁰, b. 1 July 1939; (2) William VanNoy Taylor¹⁰, b. 6 March 1942; (3) Clark Harold Taylor¹⁰, b. 31 May 1949; (4) Joseph Walker Taylor¹⁰, b. 31 Dec. 1951.
 - (2) Katherine Agnes VanNoy¹⁰, b. 12 Oct. 1917; m. Austra C. Jewell. They have a daughter, (1) Linda E. Jewell¹⁰, b. 29 June 1943.

- (22) Zelhora VanNoy⁸, b. 21 Feb. 1879; m., 1st., 15 June 1898, Joseph Olsen, b. 18 Dec. 1871; d. 13 March 1901. She married 2nd., April 2, 1901, her first husband's half brother, Owen Hyrum Olsen, b. 8 July 1882. She presently lives at 105 E. South Temple St., Salt Lake City, Utah. This writer is indebted to her for most of the information concerning her father's and grandfather's families herein chronicled.

Children by first marriage;

- (1) William Carlyle Olsen⁹, b. 27 April 1899; m., 12 Nov. 1924, Pearl Madsen. Their children are, (1) Billie Virginia Olsen¹⁰, b. 21 Jan. 1926; m. 11 June 1948, Edward Gerrard Jenkins. They presently have four children, (a) Jennifer Jenkins¹¹, b. 12 Sept. 1949; (b) Jessica Jenkins¹¹, b. 29 July 1951; (c) Jerrylyn Jenkins¹¹, b. 21 Sept. 1954 in Honolulu, H. I.; (d) William Edward Jenkins¹¹, b. 25 July 1956; (2) John E. Madsen Olsen¹⁰, b. 3 Dec. 1929; (3) Carlyle Elisabeth Olsen¹⁰, b. 1 Feb. 1935; m. 2 Oct. 1956, Robert Philip Morris.

- (2) Agnes Burgetta Olsen⁹, b. 20 May 1901; m., 29 Feb. 1928, Frank Melvin Christensen. Their children are, (1) Shirley O. Christensen¹⁰, b. 27 June 1929; m., 23 Jan. 1953, Samuel Boyack and presently have a daughter, (a) Jan Boyack¹¹, b. 28 March 1954. (2) Zan Christensen¹⁰, b. 21 June 1935; m., 12 Nov. 1954, Grant D. Clegg and presently have two children, (a) Peter Melvin Clegg¹¹, b. 8 Sept. 1955 and (b) Paula Dawn Clegg¹¹, b. 22 Oct. 1956; (3) Glayd Melvin Christensen¹⁰, b. 17 Sept. 1936; m. Helen Ann Mickelson; (4) Wynn Barrie Christensen¹⁰, b. 4 Sept. 1940.

Children by 2nd. marriage are;

- (3) Jamie Olsen⁹, b. 7 Sept. 1910; m., 1st., Glen Cheirrett; m., 2nd., 30 June 1938, William George Stalder. There presently is one child, (1) Jacqueline Cheirrett¹⁰. No children by second marriage.
- (4) James Olsen⁹, b. 7 Sept. 1910; m., 2 Aug. 1935, Isabel Jeanette Parker. Their children are (1) James Gary Olsen¹⁰, b. 28 June 1936; (2) David Kenneth Olsen¹⁰, b. 12 July 1939; (3) Bonnie Lee Olsen¹⁰, b. 10 Nov. 1945; (4) Charles Ray Olsen¹⁰, b. 12 Feb. 1949; (5) Michael Orson Olsen¹⁰, b. 9 Sept. 1953.
- (5) Emma Olsen⁹, b. 9 Aug. 1913; m., 1st., Russel G. Bruce and m. 2nd., Glen Eck. Children by 1st husband, (1) Robert Orson Bruce¹⁰, b. 24 Dec. 1934; m., 14 Jan. 1956, Carol Hopkins; (2) Joeline Bruce¹⁰, b. 25 Dec. 1938.
- (6) Joseph Heber Olsen⁹, b. 3 Dec. 1915; m., 12 July 1941, Maxine Marie Hill. Their children are, (1) Joseph Brent Olsen¹⁰, b. 14 March 1943; (2) JoAnn Olsen¹⁰, b. 14 March 1947; (3) Craig Olsen¹⁰, b. 2 Sept. 1949; (4) Noralyn Olsen¹⁰, b. 25 Sept. 1951.
- (7) Evelyn Lenora Olsen⁹, b. 8 Feb. 1917; d. 10 Aug. 1920.

Children of William Thomas VanNoy⁷ and his third wife, Katherine Josephine Bagley, born 14 Sept. 1870, whom he married 3 February 1892, after the death of his first and second wives. She m. 2nd., after her husband's death, Elijah Spackman and by him had three children, (1) Laurena Spackman, b. 14 May 1904; (2) Henry E. Spackman, b. 23 July 1906 and (3) Acel Spackman.

- (23) William Ray VanNoy⁸, b. 17 March 1892; m., 1st., 16 March 1916, Coral Christensen; m. 2nd., Elsie Hogan. Children by first marriage were;
- (1) Fawn VanNoy⁹, b. 29 Dec. 1917; m. Michael Koenig.
- (2) Spencer VanNoy⁹, b. 26 July 1919; m., 5 May 1951, Rosella Pocheco. They have a son, (1) Stephen Spencer VanNoy¹⁰, b. 3 Feb. 1952.
- (3) Lynn C. VanNoy⁹, b. 13 Jan. 1924.
- (4) Colleen Coral VanNoy⁹, b. 22 Jan. 1927; m., 5 April 1951, Thaddeus Max Evans.

Children by 2nd. marriage;

- (5) Delano VanNoy⁹, b. 17 Dec. 1937.

- (24) Martha Lauretta VanNoy⁸, b. 27 Dec. 1894; m. Julius Dee Ralph Shepard. Their children were;

- (1) Golda Afton Shepard⁹, b. 6 March 1914; m., Oct. 1940, D. H. Hutchings.
- (2) Della Shepard⁹, b. 23 May 1916; m., 2 Oct. 1938, Clarence Glen Todd. They have children, (1) Glen S. Todd¹⁰, b. 8 Aug. 1941; (2) David Lynn Todd¹⁰, b. 23 June 1943; (3) Robert Todd¹⁰, b. 6 April 1947; (4) Mary Annette Todd¹⁰, b. 29 April 1949.
- (3) Thelma Shepard⁹, b. 11 April 1918; m., 28 Oct. 1935, L. R. Eskelson. They have children, (1) Lorna Jean Eskelson¹⁰, b. 15 June 1936; (2) Shirl Dee Eskelson¹⁰, b. 19 Aug. 1940; (3) Richard Van Eskelson¹⁰, b. 2 July 1944.

- (4) Julius D. Shepard Jr.⁹, b. 27 Feb. 1920; m., 3 July 1937, Doris Bartlett. They have a daughter, (1) Linda Ann Shepard¹⁰, b. 27 Nov. 1940.
- (25) Katherine VanNoy⁸, b. 13 April 1896; m., 26 March 1918, Herbert C. Christensen. They had children;
- (1) Herbert C. Christensen Jr.⁹, b. 27 March 1919; m. Doris Hathaway. They have children, (1) Ned Benton Daly Christensen¹⁰, b. 12 Feb. 1945; (2) Susan Lynn Christensen¹⁰; (3) David Scott Christensen¹⁰.
 - (2) Evelyn Mae Christensen⁹, b. 25 Sept. 1922; m. Keith L. Smart.
 - (3) Peggy Joyce Christensen⁹, b. 27 May 1924; m. Raymond Thomas Whitton. They have children, (1) Christian C. Whitton¹⁰, b. 4 Aug. 1951; (2) Cathy Whitton¹⁰, b. 15 Jan. 1955.
 - (4) Katherine Christensen⁹, b. 27 May 1926; m. Ray Sherman Robison. They have children, (1) Linda Kay Robison¹⁰, b. 14 Sept. 1949; (2) Thomas James Robison¹⁰, b. 27 March 1952; (3) Laurie Rae Robison¹⁰, b. 9 Nov. 1954.
- (26) Nettie VanNoy⁸, b. 1 Jan. 1899; m., 31 Dec. 1919, Parkin Kennan Hayes. Their children were,
- (1) Ruth Layton Hayes⁹, b. 21 Oct. 1920; m., 5 Aug. 1939, Winn Peterson. They have children, (1) Shana Teen Peterson¹⁰, b. 20 March 1940; (2) Ruth Layleen Peterson¹⁰, b. 2 Dec. 1941; (3) Gerald Winn Peterson¹⁰, b. 21 June 1944; (4) David John Peterson¹⁰, b. 20 Aug. 1945; (5) Rose Mary Peterson¹⁰, b. 22 April 1948.
 - (2) Charles Ray Hayes⁹, b. 21 March 1922; m. Frances Hawkins. They have children, (1) Charles Ray Hayes Jr.¹⁰, b. 27 Sept. 1943; (2) Stephanie Hayes¹⁰, b. 6 Dec. 1951.
 - (3) Betty Jean Hayes⁹, b. 3 Aug. 1943; m., 18 Aug. 1939, John Wesley Coltrin. They have children, (1) Nettie Dawn Coltrin¹⁰, b. 3 July 1940; (2) Carren Coltrin¹⁰, b. 2 June 1943; (3) Janet Lynn Coltrin¹⁰, b. 17 May 1951; (4) Janice Lee Coltrin¹⁰, b. 14 Aug. 1957.
 - (4) Parkin Kennan Hayes⁹, b. 20 Aug. 1911; m., 1953, Marie Mason. They have a daughter, Elizabeth M. Hayes¹⁰, b. 13 May 1954.
 - (5) John VanNoy Hayes⁹, b. 24 June 1940.
- (27) Mary Bagley, raised by the family, b. 14 April 1890; m. Ariel Bright. They had children, (1) Cora Aselda Bright, b. 12 Aug. 1922; m. George R. Boyd; (2) Vergel Ariel Bright, b. 5 Feb. 1911; m. Edith Fieora; (3) Lattie Bright, b. 25 Dec. 1913; (4) Daisy Edna Bright, b. 30 Jan. 1914; m. Aaron O. Jones; (5) Aaron Henry Bright, b. 7 Dec. 1934; m. Lillian Kavire.

THE McNIEL FAMILY
Intermarried with Eller Family XII, p. 177.

The McNiel family claims descent from one of the noblest clans of Scotland, which traces its ancestry without interruption through a long dynasty of Irish kings to Niall of the Nine Hostages who ascended the Throne of Ireland in the year 379 A.D. Before that, according to Irish chroniclers, the line runs back to Niall of Scythia and beyond him to Fenius the Antiquarian, son of Boath, son of Magog, son of Japhet, son of Noah. No more interesting treatise of any family exists than that entitled, "The Clan Macneil" by The Macneil of Barra, chief of the clan, published, 1923, by the Caledonian Publishing Company. It tells a fanciful story of how one Niall of Scythia was invited into Egypt by Pharoah Cingcris and of the great work he accomplished in regulating the flow of the Nile River, which was named for him. He married Princess Scota, the Pharoah's daughter who rescued Moses from the bullrushes, and by her had a son, Gaedhal, or Gael, after whom the race was named.

The first Macneil of Barra settled on the island of that name off the west coast of Scotland about 1050 A.D. From him is descended the Highland Scottish Clan Macneil, than which none prouder existed in all Scotland. The Clan Macneil Association of America has been formed to perpetuate interest in the family, all members of which claim descent from Scottish progenitors of common ancestry.

Between the years 1735 and 1770, one or more McNeil (McNeil, McNeill) families emigrated to North Carolina and settled on the Cape Fear River. Others came and settled in the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia, whilst others settled as far north as New England. The emigrant ancestor of the family herein chronicled was the Rev. George McNiel who came to North Carolina about 1750, later moving to Grayson Co., Virginia and then back to North Carolina. Tradition says that he was born near Glasgow, Scotland where his daughter Mary also was born. This would imply that he came with this child and its mother but this is to be doubted because his grandson, George W. McNiel, wrote in 1898 that his grandfather came into the state of Virginia with his brothers John and Thomas and there married a Miss Coats. (ut infra) The writer has a document signed by him in 1794 in which he spelled his name McNiel, a spelling favored by subsequent early generations of the family. Later descendants, however, spelled the name McNeil and McNeill and in one case McNeel. In this record the writer will use the ancestral spelling except in cases where he definitely knows that a different spelling was or is used.

George McNiel, according to tradition, was educated in the Presbyterian ministry in Scotland but soon after his arrival in America came under the influence of William and Joseph Murphy, John Gano and Andrew Baker, all pioneer Baptist ministers, and was ordained in the Baptist faith prior to 1776. His reason for switching his allegiance from the Presbyterian to the Baptist Church is said to have come from a feeling that the change would enable him to reach more people with his ministry. He marched with the forces of Colonel Benjamin Cleveland which, on 7 October 1780, fought at the famous battle of King's Mountain, and served as their chaplain. (N. C. State Records, Vol. 18, p. 288.) He was one of the organizers of the Yadkin Baptist Association in 1786 and served as its moderator for many years. His home in Wilkes Co., N. C. was on the North Fork of Lewis Fork Creek that flows into the Yadkin River west of Wilkesboro.

In the month of August 1904, the Brushy Mountain Baptist Association of Northwest North Carolina which covered territory once a part of the Yadkin Association, adopted the following resolution concerning the Reverend George McNiel.

"Whereas the Story Hill Baptist Meeting House where we are now assembled is located in the immediate vicinity of the former home and church of our departed pioneer brother and father in Israel, Elder George McNeil, and whereas no suitable monument has ever been erected to his memory, therefore be it

Resolved, That a committee of five be appointed by this Association out of respect to his memory. He departed this life June 7, 1805. And be it further

Resolved, That the committee have this work done, if possible, by the 7th day of June 1905, and that the day be observed by those who wish to attend as a Memorial day with such religious services at his grave as said committee may deem compatible with the cause of that Great Shepherd of the sheep - our Lord Jesus Christ.

We suggest that descendants of Elder McNeill compose the committee, including the names of brethren Milton McNeill, Irvin McNeill, Oliver McNeill and brethren J. M. Eller and Geo. W. Welch.

(Signed)

W. H. Eller,
J. S. Farmer."

The intent of the resolution was carried out on 7 June 1905 when a memorial service was held at the grave of Rev. George McNeill in the family cemetery in Wilkes County, N. C. located on the east bank of the North fork of Lewis Fork Creek just before that creek crosses the road that runs from Parlears to Parsons-ville and lying on the north side of that road. On 28 October 1905, a granite memorial obelisk was erected bearing the following inscription: "Elder George McNeill was born in Glasgow, Scotland in or about the year 1720 and departed this life June 7, 1805. Was one of the Baptist Preachers and organizers of the W. Yarkin and later the Mountain District Baptist Association and was a patriotic citizen and companion of the American Army in the war of the Revolution. Committee J. M. Eller, G. W. Welch, T. Irvig McNeill, Milton McNeill."

The speaker on the occasion was the Reverend William Hamilton Eller. (See Eller Family IIII herein.) He was a great, great grandson of Rev. George McNeill, and a Baptist minister of great ability and prominence in northwest North Carolina. A memorial booklet of 17 pages, with paper cover, was printed in 1905 by the committee authorized in the above resolution, to record the address of Mr. Eller and other papers concerning the life and times of Rev. McNeill. This booklet was distributed to the various Baptist Associations in North Carolina, to certain libraries and historical associations, to descendants of Rev. McNeill and to friends of the family. One copy is in the possession of this writer.

Mr. Eller spoke as follows:

"In accordance with the resolution of the Brushy Mountain Association providing therefor the Committee of Arrangements has made it my privilege to address you at this place where repose the mortal remains of our ancestor. He entered into his rest one hundred years ago today, an old man and full of years, and his sons buried him in this mountain field across the stream from which he had his home when the country was new and where he had for some years passed his days, when not upon his itinerant gospel missions. This piece of ground was his also and dedicated to become and remain the resting place of the dead until by the will of God the trumpet shall sound and the dead in Christ shall arise.

"The oldest piece of manuscript in which we find any written account of the subject of this Memorial is without date. It is signed by his son Joseph McNeill, and was found among the papers left by Rev. James Varney (who was born June 27, 1792, and died February 19, 1857). It was probably written for Benedict's History of the Baptists. Joseph McNeill, as memory has marked him, was born in the year 1767 and lived to 185-. We remember him as a man of advanced age and decrepitude in 1857. His statement with reference to his

father reads as follows:

'The Rev. Mr. George McNeil was born on or about the year 1720 and was ordained some time before the year 1776, but the exact time I cannot tell, and he was frequently a Corresponding Messenger to different Associations, frequently appointed a help to churches whose difficulties arose in them, and was called to ordain preachers, and constitute churches, and was Moderator of the Yadkin Association for a number of years, and he and the Reverend Mr. John Cleveland went in the Revolutionary war with the army as they went to King's Mountain and preached to them until they got up into Burke County. Him and the Rev'd Mr. A. Baker yoused to preach a great deal together. He departed this life June the 7th, 1805. This is as correct an account as I am able to give.

(Signed)

Joseph McNeil.'

"Mr. Joseph McNeil was the father of the late Rev. James McNeil and the grandfather of Rev. Milton McNeil, and has many descendents living who can identify his signature.

"Tradition reputes Elder McNeil to have been a native of Glasgow, Scotland, where his daughter Mary was born, and that he was a Presbyterian at first and was educated for the gospel ministry in that denomination before he came to America. However, there is no record of him in the Minutes of its Synods. It is only possible that he is referred to as a Presbyterian minister in the sketch of the Mossingford Baptists in Semple's old history as the Presbyterian who sat in the same pulpit with Mr. Williams, a Baptist preacher. If so, this identifies him very closely with the Sandy Creek movement. Mossingford was a branch of one of the Sandy Creek churches, possibly Dan River or County Line, until its organization in 1785. Mr. Williams was a Particular Baptist.

"Elder McNeil was, in the earlier days of his ministry, identified with William and Joseph Murphy. The last named brother survived him by several years. He was also familiar with Shubal Stearns, the pioneer organizer of the Sandy Creek Association, and attended upon his ministry prior to his own ordination. He was a contemporary also with Rev. John Gano, whom he knew and with whom he was in accord in points of doctrine and practice.

"The two Murphys labored in the same direction taken by Elder McNeil, and sketches of their work are of material interest in this Memorial for the reason that McNeil was the pioneer and always in advance of the Murphys and always held all the ground he gained on the enemy.

"Joseph Murphy was converted under the ministry of Shubal Stearns about the year 1758 and was baptized at Deep River. There were then and afterward several arms or temporary places of worship, and as Deep River was a branch of the Haw River church, we located it near the home the McNeils of Moore county.

"Joseph Murphy's pastorate at first was the Little River, now known as Forks of Little River in Montgomery county, in the direction of the McNeils; and William Murphy's first pastorate was at the Dan River church which became extinct about 1771, and out of which the old County Line church was organized afterward. This was in the neighborhood of Elder McNeil's second home, as we trace him by tradition. Joseph Murphy's church at Little River had four branches, according to Edwards, who visited it in 1772. One near Little River, another on Rocky River, another on Jones Creek, another on Mountain Creek, in each of which there was a meeting house. Joseph Murphy and wife, Richard Curtis and wife, John Lee and wife and Susan Carr, were its first or constituent members, and it was organized about 1760 and increased from eight souls to five hundred in about three years time. Edwards says that they were 'reduced low in 1772 by reason of the removal of families to other

parts, chiefly occasioned by apprehensions which seemed to them remediless since the battle of Alamance. The first minister was Rev. Joseph Murphy.'

"Joseph's wife was a Haley. Joseph was accused by the vile Col. Fanning, of aiding and abetting the regulators. Whereof says Edwards, 'he was as clear as any man whatsoever'!

"From Little River Joseph Murphy removed to Shallow Fords. The church there was so called from one of the fords of the Yakin, 'near to which the meeting house stands in the county of Surry. The minister (1772) is Rev. Joseph Murphy who has to his assistance Messrs. David Allen, John Cates, David Chapman. The families, about 350, whereof 125 persons are baptised and in communion which is here celebrated the fourth Lord's Day in the month. They began partly by emigrant Baptists who came hither from other churches, partly by the remains of Mr. Gano's church in Jersey settlement and partly by the labor of Mr. Joseph Murphy, who baptised several. These to the number of thirty-two were, in 1769, constituted into a distinct Church and joined the Sandy Creek Association.' - Edwards. (Ibid)

"Joseph Murphy exasperated Mr. Draige, the Rector of St. Luke's Parish in the County of Rowan into writing to Governor Tryon on May 29th, 1770, on the state of the country on the Yakin as follows: 'The Separate Ana-baptists joined them. Murphy, who talks away, seducing the people even in direct apposition in many points to the Dissenters principles was received into the Court House as in communion with them and great countenance given him.' The Regulators were then organising and this was also written soon after the organisation at Shallow Fords and enables us to understand the prosperity of the Baptists in this direction. Edwards says of it: 'The Church consists of three branches, one near the ford, where is a place of worship 30 feet by 26, built in 1769, another in the Fork of the Atkin and another at Mulberry Fields. This church, with its branches, grew from thirty-two in 1769 to one hundred and eighty-five in 1772 and lies very near to the Jersey church on the east, Stone on the west and Deep Creek, the home of Joseph Murphy, now in the limits of Yakin County. Farther to the west lay the Mulberry Fields, the location of which is so familiar - Wilkesboro. The Brier Creek branch was the McNeill church home for about ten years, probably longer, in point of time. The records have never been shown us. Foote's History gives its organisation as of August 10, 1783, and yet he gives us no names. We do not think he had any record before him at the time he pre-prepared his address. He names the Cleavelands, the Bakers, the Gilliams, the Adamsons, the Martine, and the Allens, but does not refer to the McNeills, at whose home at this time there was a branch of the Brier Creek Church.

"Rev. Andrew Baker was the first pastor of the Brier Creek Church, and was also the organizer of the Lewis Fork Church, which grew out of this arm. Brother McGlannery says that the house first built was located on a branch called Judd's Creek, afterwards Salvery's Creek, about one mile above Stanton P. O., built by the neighbors for Brother McNeill to preach in.

"We will take up the William Murphy thread and follow it from Deep River, where he was brought to the light of the Gospel with his brother Joseph. This arm of the Haw River church connected these workers with points far away, and Elnathan Davis with the Murphys, Nathaniel Povel, Drury Bird, and James Steward formed an aggressive leadership into distant parts. The Arms of Haw River were this Deep River church, Rocky River, Tick Creek, and Caraway - as much as fifty miles to the westward and Dan River far toward the north on the Virginia line. William Murphy found his first work in the Dan River field from about 1761 to 1763, when he took charge of a church at Holston.

"We must amplify the brief sketch of Edwards here. Holston was Holston at the Rye Valley on the head waters of the Holston River, with which we

connect Stanton River, head of Roanoke and another branch of which no name is given. He was ordained in this field in 1763 and Semple states that his labors were mostly performed in Southwestern Virginia. He is a central figure in the regions of the old Strawberry Association, of which the Yadkin churches were members from its beginning in 1776 to the organization of the Yadkin Association as a corresponding body, in 1786, and a distinct body in 1790. This Dan River Church was the subject of an emigration about the middle of May 1771, like Sandy Creek, Little River and Jersey churches - suffered, as we learn from Semple's Virginia Association - Minutes of its first session.

"Elder McNeil was no doubt a sympathizer with the Regulators and like many others took his departure to the Virginia colony on the triumph of the British arms, or possibly sooner. This led him to Caswell in the vicinity of the Dan River or old County Line, and from there to the head of Roanoke and the Holston field, whence he also traveled with Cleveland and Baker, again falling in with the Little River and the Deep River migrations. His travels and labors were extensive. Of his work in his early ministry the accounts are meagre. The memoranda has long since gone with old papers to return no more and mind and memory have also failed. He baptized Henry Hand in Surry county, N. C., October 23rd, 1783, and this brother became a preacher of strong gifts in the state of Georgia afterward and the ancestor of sons in the ministry who were men of great usefulness. (See Campbells History.)

"A man's works follow him and live after his day is past and gone. Good foundations, therefore, commend themselves to us to be of utmost importance. In order to see the foundations laid by this good man we must give a few sketches from the history of the Yadkin Association, when it first began its work.

"The entry begins as follows: "A branch of the Virginia Association met at Petty's Meeting House, Surry County, N. C., October 13, 1786. After divine service proceeded to choose Rev. John Cleveland Moderator and John Wright Clerk. Letters from eleven churches were read and recorded." Queries were discussed, sermons were preached, and the business transacted forwarded to the Virginia Association for ratification.

"In 1787 the Association met at Bennett's old meeting house. Rev. George McNeil was the moderator and Richard Allen was the clerk; and in the year 1788 the same offices were elected and the resolutions of the Dover Association of Virginia were adopted - by which the Separate Baptists and the Regulars became one body.

"In 1789 the Association met at Brier Creek Church and elected the same officers.

"In 1790 the Yadkin Association became a distinct body. This session was held at Eaton's Meeting House, August 28, 29 and 30 of that year. Rev. Andrew Baker preached the introductory sermon from I Cor. 1:30, 'But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom and righteousness and sanctification and redemption.'

"Elder George McNeil was chosen Moderator and Stephen Wood Clerk. Fourteen churches were represented: Two in Rowan, eight in Wilkes, one in Iredell, one in Burke, one in Virginia (the Rye Valley, which must have been the home of Elder McNeil in Grayson County).

"The Association was Missionary and Bro. McNeil was one of the three who were chosen 'to travel on in the name of the Association' and to support whom it was ordered that there be an Associational Fund prepared and for this purpose appointed brother Barlow, brother Martin and brother Eaton as collectors of the same, and that brother Wood be trustee for that purpose. This was before William Carey stirred the world with his missionary sermons in

1792, giving us his motto, now on every standard, 'Attempt great things for God, expect great things from God,' using for his text Isa. 43:1-3.

"The Rev. John Gano was a missionary of the Philadelphia Association sent forward to Charleston in 1755 to about 1759, and was aided by the funds of the Philadelphia Association and remunerated for his work by the Charleston Association who sent him to the Yarkin River country. His labors were greatly blest owing to his practical turn of mind, ready wit and common sense. His Memoirs, a small, old volume, just read, hangs in one hand as I write with the other, wishing, if possible, to identify the friend of our common ancestor and laborer, together with him in the tiding times of the American Revolution. After the war was over both men, who had served in the capacity of volunteer chaplains, met on Dutchman's Creek, in Davie County. Gano's home was then in Kentucky. McNeill was the Moderator of the Yarkin Association, then in session at Eaton's. It was the latter part of August, 1793, and there was opposition to the Rules of Decorum, the Constitution providing for a Moderator. Mr. Gano says: 'I visited an Association while here and found many difficulties among them. The idea of having a Moderator was considered as dishonoring Christ. Their requesting liberty of the Moderator for everything which they wished to do was considered too conformable to the customs of worldly assemblies and an infringement of Christian liberties. But after much altercation on these points they agreed to them and the Association was conducted with much decorum.'

"Elder Gano was a younger man than Elder McNeill - born July 29, 1777, and died of paralysis August 10, 1806. An hour's visit with these sainted men would refresh and add much to the stock of information gathered for the occasion today.

"The Fund for which provision was made at the meeting in 1790 reminds us of the methods of the Charleston Association, which was copied in its beginning from the Philadelphia. The provisions of the Charleston for a Fund began in 1755 for the education of its pastors. This gave the ministry of South Carolina its great advantage, being a body of educated men from the beginning. This was omitted by the Sandy Creek, which, while it has furnished a multitude of strong men and educated, yet the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary did not arise from its midst nor from its early methods, although Wake Forest afterwards did at its meeting at River' Chapel, 1812. The difficulties of 1793 may account for the personal difficulty between Joseph Murphy and Elder McNeill, a statement of which has been handed us by Bro. J. R. Levelllyn, now Moderator of the Berry Association, and, which given in full, reads as follows:

'Dear Sir and Brothers: - I received your favor the other day. We have a copy of the Yarkin Association minutes from its organization in fact while it was an arm of the Virginia Association up to and including the year 1817. As to Rev. George McNeill I can only say that he was moderator of the Yarkin Association from the time it was organized as a branch of the Virginia Association in 1786 till about 1806. I have not the minutes now before me. Except for two years, it seems that Rev. McNeill and Rev. Murphy had a misunderstanding and each one withdrew from the Association and the record does not show that Murphy ever did return but McNeill only remained out two or three years, I am not positive which, and came back to the Association and was reelected moderator. He was prominent in its proceedings as long as I find anything of him, often preaching on Sunday and preaching the introductory sermons. The early minutes were very short and gave but little that was done. And this is all you could learn from them about brother McNeill. I will, when I get these minutes again, give you anything that I have omitted. I believe you are clerk of the Piedmont Association. We organized a new Association in this County this year

known as the Surry Association. I am its moderator.

Your brother,

J. R. Lewellyn.'

"The general strength of the Baptists. According to Asplund's register in the year 1790, North Carolina had ninety-four organized Baptist Churches, seventy-seven ordained preachers, seventy-one licentiates and a total membership of seven thousand five hundred and three, and the grand total in all the states amounted to only sixty-five thousand two hundred and thirty-three members and seven hundred ministers.

"The Circular Letter of the Yadkin Association in 1790 reads as follows:

'Dearly Beloved,

'Being assembled together in the fear of the Lord we thought it expedient to write unto you certifying that we have received a very agreeable account from the different quarters of our District Association especially when the brethren came to testify by their gifts that you walked in the truth, they being faithful both to brethren and strangers. Seeing that the Lord hath afforded you the gracious visitations of his divine favors by sending forth his servants, crying at the gates of the city, even at the coming in at the door, thereby figuring out the glorious dispensation under which you live.'

'Brethren remember the wonderful displays of divine power amongst you and rejoice when you hear the voice of the turtle sounding in our land. Gird on the whole armor of God. March in order at the sound of the trumpet, be continually on the watch guard and see that you fall not by the way, believing always that He that is your Advance Guard has promised that he will lead captive your enemies and put them under an eternal arrest. Therefore beloved march forward in the powerful influence of His Holy Spirit, strive to love and serve Him in this world and finally to enjoy Him in the world to come, and as we have been favored with much harmony in our deliberations we trust that the Lord hath enabled us to act for the welfare of Zion. Whilst we bid you farewell in the Lord, be ye faithful. Be ye of one mind and the God of love and grace be with you all - Amen.

'Signed by order of the Association.

GEORGE McNEIL, Moderator.

STEPHEN WOOD, Clerk.'

"This sweet spirit made the Yadkin Association a power in the mountain districts. There are now about twenty-two Baptist Associations instead of the one up to the year 1799.

"The Lewis Fork Baptist Church in its origin and Articles of Faith throws additional light on the life, faith, character and influence of our ancestor, and which we deem suitable as a Memorial to its old servant and faithful pastor.

"The Lewis Fork Baptist Church was organized from members from the Brier Creek Church on May 19, 1792, and its Minute Book is full from its beginning. Elder Andrew Baker was its first Moderator and Abijah Fairchild, its Clerk. In 1793 brother McNeil was its Moderator. May 3, 1794, Samuel Castle, Jonathan Tompkins, and twenty-two others were organized into an independent church and adopted the Seven Articles of Faith as follows:

'1. We believe in God the Father, creator of all things visible and invisible, and in Jesus Christ, the eternal Son of God, the Mediator of the New Covenant and in the Holy Ghost; and that these three are one God,

co-equal, co-eternal, the same in substance, power and glory.

'2. We believe the Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments to be the Word of God and the only Rule of Faith and Practice, and that the only way of salvation is by the imputed righteousness of Jesus applied to the soul by the Spirit of God without anything in us or done by us as meritorious to our salvation.

'3. We believe the duty we owe to God is to adhere to the Scriptures and comply with the commands and duty therein, as baptism and laying-on of hands and the Lord's Supper, keeping the Sabbath and attending on public and private worship of God and church meetings, especially on Saturday more than any other meeting.

'4. We believe the duty we owe to our family is to pray with and for them morning and evening and to set such examples before them and our neighbors as may be for God's glory and their good.

'5. We believe that sanctification is a work of God's Spirit carried on in the soul and will not be finished till the soul and body are dis-united and that all true believers in Jesus Christ shall persevere in grace and never fall so as to be lost.

'6. We believe in the resurrection of the body, both of the just and unjust, and there is a day in which God will judge the world by that man Christ Jesus, and that the righteous will be received into eternal glory and that the wicked will be sent into eternal punishment and that through the endless ages of eternity.

'7. We believe it to be our duty to counsel, admonish and reprove one another and not to expose one another to any in the church or out of it till it is brought before the church agreeably to the Word of God.'

"The members at the adoption of these articles are not named. We gather that the following names were its leading workers: George McNeil, Abijah Fairchild, Samuel Castle, Nathaniel Tanny and Jonathan Tompkins.

"Rev. Andrew Baker was the pastor of this new church as long as it was a branch of the Erier Creek, but upon its final organization Elder McNeil was its pastor and moderator. Elder McNeil preached for it from the beginning and before any steps were taken toward an organization, and was moderator of some of its meetings for business. The constitution, however, prepared was proposed by brother Baker.

"In 1795 Brother James Charters was named by the Church as its choice for pastor, but he did not serve the body that year, and Brother McNeil was called to serve them another year.

"In 1796 Brother McCaleb was named to become pastor and visited the church, but did not long continue with it. The church at this time was scattered over the area covered by the Brushy Mountain, Story Fork and Blue Ridge churches and the advanced age and great labors of its pioneer leader caused him to earnestly wish a successor who could feed the whole flock, but Brother McCaleb was soon absent; possibly the mountain streams often intervened and probably ranges of mountains themselves. We are not able to locate his house. There were many cases of discipline and for some years the minute book is laden with its trials.

"In June, 1800, the church again called Brother McCaleb and we suspect that he was not now acceptable to Brother McNeil himself. He made a motion or put forth a query to the Church desiring to know whether there was 'scriptural authority for laying hands on every Baptist man or no.'

"Brother McCaleb was pastor of the church during the year 1800. Brother Nathaniel Tanny was more actively engaged than ever heretofore, being quickened much by the revival tide that swept from the Ohio river to the coast

of the Atlantic ocean. He was delegate to every meeting of the Association for sixteen years in succession, beginning this year.

"At this time Andrew Vannoy, who was a young and gifted school teacher and son of Nathaniel Vannoy, near neighbor to Elder McNeil, became clerk of the church and there is shown an improvement in the methods of minute keeping, and a great company of people now annually joined themselves to the church.

"Brother McNeil continued to act as committeeman in difficult matters and never failed to get them adjusted until the time of his death, of which records make no mention. It is probable that he transferred his membership to Old Fields church, which was organized in the house of his son William, only a few miles to the west of his home and that at the time of his death his membership was there. Old Field Church was organized January 1st, 1803, by Elders Andrew Baker and James Parsons. The first named was brother-in-law of Elder Nathaniel Vannoy.

"It appears that the tide of emigration which followed the year 1815, affected the state of religion and there was again a failure to make great progress. Elder Thos. Proffit, one of the constituent members was ordained in 1823. Elder Smith Ferguson moved near in 1827 and became pastor and teacher. William Church was converted in 1829 and soon became a preacher and teacher. In 1836 the Lewis Fork Association was organized and from this point gained we close. Our work is done. We have only attempted to get at the foundation facts of the mission of our ancestor who was one of the workmen of God in the beginnings of His gospel in the Yadkin and old Mountain District country. We leave much unsaid because we know so little."

Here ended the discourse by the Rev. Mr. Eller except that as an ending Mr. Eller read a six stanza poem that had been read at the grave of Rev. John Gano who died 10 August 1804.

The memorial booklet also contains the following note by Mr. Eller on the flight of the Baptists after the battle of Regulators at Alamance in May of 1771.

"It is well known that the Baptists fled from their homes and churches immediately after the day was lost at Alamance May 16, 1771. An attempt was made to get Joseph Murphy by Col. Fanning. Rev. William Washington, the pastor at Tar River, was prosecuted in North Carolina courts for saying in Virginia that churchmen were fools, and lost 40 pounds (currency) at Enfield, and Rev. Samuel Harris was imprisoned at Hillsboro for visiting the prisoners and praying with them, while many took the course of Herman Husband and went into Virginia. In other instances whole communities were depopulated by the migration that ensued to the head waters of the Yadkin, across to the Watauga, Holston and New River country, and even into Kentucky, led by such brave men as the Boones, Calaways, Gen. James Robertson, Tidance Lane, and in large part the churches of the Sandy Creek Association and the authorities are replete with this information, especially Winsor's 'Western Movement'."

The following important letter written in 1898 by George W. McNeil Sr.³, son of Thomas McNeil² and grandson of Rev. George McNeil¹ was published in the memorial booklet above referred to. It helps to name and identify descendants of Rev. McNeil.

Maple Springs, Wilkes Co., N. C., May 28, 1898.

'Mr. W. H. Eller,

'Dear Cousin and Friend: - With respect to you I will answer your kind letter of June 25, 1896, hoping that you will excuse my neglect of not answering sooner.

'I will gladly give you all the information concerning the McNeils in

Wilkes that I am able. My grandfather, George McNeill, came from Scotland and his two brothers, John and Thomas, also came from Scotland. They left their native land, looking back with love as long as they could see a green leaf, on account of their religious freedom. George McNeill, my grandfather, came into the State of Virginia and married a Miss Coats, and as the country settled up, being a Baptist minister by profession, was called for to constitute Baptist churches and to attend as pastor of Baptist churches. He came into Grayson County, Va., after which he came into Wilkes County, N. C., and constituted and attended churches here. He attended more or less churches down the Yadkin River. He was pastor of a church near the head of the Yadkin River. He lived in Wilkes County in about two and one-half miles of New Hope church on the north fork of Lewis' Fork Creek. He was afterwards registrar of deeds of Wilkes County (this was about the date of 1807). His son, William McNeill, volunteered in the war of Revolution, and his son, Joseph McNeill, said he would volunteer and go with William, but he was not old enough. George McNeill and wife lived near the farm of Esq. Henry Lenderman, late deceased; from this union six sons and two daughters were raised, viz.: John, who married a Cleveland and who lived near Greenville, S. C., where Col. Benj. Cleveland, the hero of King's Mountain, lived; my uncle, William McNeill, moved to the State of Tennessee, Clayborn Co.; my uncle, James McNeill, settled in Ashe County, but moved to Radle's River in Wilkes and married a Miss Shepherd - they raised six sons and three daughters; uncle Joseph McNeill lived on the homestead of his father and married a Miss Wilson and they raised three sons and three daughters. The Rev. James McNeill, his second son, was well known by his friends as a Baptist minister, living near Moravian Falls, N. C., at the time of his death, and was a faithful and respected preacher of great ability. The eldest son of Jos. McNeill, being named Larkin, married a Ferguson and raised three sons named respectively, Franklin, John and Milton; Franklin being a soldier of 1861. The Rev. Milton McNeill, and family are well known in the county of Wilkes. My uncle, Benj. McNeill living on South Lewis Fork, three miles from old Lewis Fork Baptist Church, married a Miss Lips and raised seven sons and one daughter, all moving west but Enoch McNeill, who died near Moravian Falls in the year of 1865 or 1866.

'My father, Thos. McNeill, married a Miss Parsons, being a daughter of Rev. James Parsons, of Surry County, living on New River, near the Old Fields in Ashe County, and was a soldier in the war of 1812. He labored as a Baptist minister in Ashe and Wilkes Counties.

'You stated that you wanted me to give information about any ministers living at that time. I will give the names of Rev. Thomas Proffitt and Rev. Smith Ferguson, who won many friends.

'My father, Thos. McNeill, and my mother raised three sons and three daughters. The oldest being named James and being near fifty years of age, who died near Salisbury in the service of the Southern States on Feb. 16, 1855. The second son, Jesse McNeill, died from typhoid fever at his father's home on North Lewis Fork on the date of June 8, 1830, being near twenty years of age. I, the youngest. My father, Thos. McNeill, lived to the great age of eighty-three years. He died September 8, 1865. He had two sisters not yet mentioned in this article. Their names were: Elizabeth and Polly respectively. Elizabeth married Robt. Bingham, of the State of Virginia, being a Revolutionary soldier and living once near Hall's Store, Store Mill. They raised three sons named respectively William, Joel and George; Esq. George Bingham, of Watauga County, raised five sons, one of whom, Maj. Harvey Bingham, well known by many friends, went to the Senate of North Carolina in 1876. Mr. Thos. Bingham, having many friends, represented Watauga County

three times in Legislature of North Carolina. Esq. John Bingham and Dr. Philmore Bingham are known by many friends. My aunt, Polly McNeil, married, Mr. Henry Miller, a son of Uncle William Miller, who was a soldier of the Revolutionary war, and lived on the farm where Mr. F. D. Hall now lives on the south fork of Lewis Fork Creek. They raised two daughters, one married a Parks, the other a Lankford. Mr. Harry Miller lived on a farm in Caldwell County on the Yadkin River, moving from there to the State of Illinois; Uncle Henry Miller's granddaughter wrote to me giving her name as Mrs. Clarisa Rebecca Parks. My uncle, James McNeil, raised his family on Redie's River, having six sons and three daughters, the oldest named Larkin; others were John, George, William, Oliver and Eli. Fanny, married Capt. Simeon Eller, Rebecca, married the Rev. John Vannoy, a Baptist minister well known in Wilkes and Ashe; the younger sister being Nancy and married Edward J. Dancy, who lived in the town of Wilkesboro about the date of 1840.

'I further state that I was acquainted with Esq. John McNeil, Jr. He lived in Overton County, Tenn. He visited North Carolina about the date of 1840. His grandfather was uncle James McNeil, Sr. His widowed mother was a Miss Vannoy. He has or had four brothers, viz: John, Jesse, Neil and James. The Rev. John Vannoy, a Baptist minister who married Miss Rebecca McNeil, lived in Ashe County on Beaver Creek. He was pastor of the old Baptist church at Beaver Creek many years. They had many friends as far as they were known, and raised quite a large family of children, four sons and four daughters, viz.: Jesse, William, James and Wiley, Mary, Louisa, Tilda. Mr. James Eller, of Wilkes County, married Louisa and Henry Hardin married Miss Tilda. The latter named moved to Colorado. Mr. Jesse Vannoy was in the late war of the '60's and died there. So I will not write any more. I have given the most important history according to my knowledge of the McNeils in Wilkes.

'With my best wishes I will now close. Your friend and cousin,
G. W. McNeil, Sr.'

Inserted in the memorial booklet also, is the following table to show the growth of the ancient Yadkin Baptist Association founded by Rev. McNiel in 1786.

"The following Table of Associations now occupy the territory covered by the old Yadkin Association from 1786 to 1799. We give the dates organized, number of churches and total membership. We have omitted Grayson County, Virginia, entirely.

Associations.	Organ- ized.	Ch'ches.	Mem- bership.	Remarks.
Alexander	18--	19	2798	
Alleghany and Grayson	1886	12	501	
Ashe	1897	28	1574	
Brier Creek	1821	28	3184	
Brushy Mountain	1872	21	1878	
Blue Ridge	1888	8	203	
Caldwell County	1873	29	2316	
Elkin	1903	10	950	
Liberty	1832	26	2383	In part.
Pilot Mountain	....	49	4909	In part.
Mountain Union	1866	22	1250	
Mountain District	1799	..	....	Primitive.
Fisher's River	....	..	....	Primitive.
Primitive	....	..	....	Primitive.

(Cont'd.)

Associations.	Organ- ized.	Ch'ches.	Mem- bership.	Remarks.
(Cont'd.)				
Roaring River	1846	..	....	Primitive.
South Yadkin	....	35	3204	
Stone Mountain	....	16	810	
Story Fork	1866	16	1192	
Surry	1903	27	1478	
Three Forks	1820	33	3100	
Yadkin	1786	28	2639	
.....		392	2119	

The letter of George W. McNeil, Senior, above shown would indicate that his grandfather emigrated first into Virginia, later finding his way into North Carolina. It is known that he did go into Virginia at a very early date for he was identified with the Sandy Creek Movement and well known to the preachers who were sent as missionaries into lower Virginia by Shubal Sterns, particularly the Murphy Brothers and John Gano with whom he was contemporary. However, all records and traditions seem to indicate that he first came to North Carolina between 1745 and 1750 and later settled in Moore County. With him came his brothers Thomas and John. After arrival he married Miss Coats, who may have been his second wife, by whom he had six sons and three daughters. He came, it would appear, as a Presbyterian preacher, but believing that he could reach the people better through the Baptist Church because of their leanings in that direction, switched to that denomination and joined the church about the time of the Regulators Movement in 1771. He joined the Regulators, and after the battle of Alamance fled for safety into Virginia where he lived for a time in Grayson County. From the latter place he moved into Wilkes County, settling permanently in the Yadkin Valley near the present location of the New Hope Baptist Church northwest of Wilkesboro. Here he was granted 132 acres of land which he entered 20 Nov. 1778. (Book 49, p. 132, Secy. of State, Raleigh, N. C.) He was ordained a Baptist minister before 1776 and became a beloved pioneer Baptist preacher of Wilkes and adjacent counties. In 1786 he organized the Yadkin Baptist Association which became the parent of twenty-one other associations which later could claim a membership of approximately thirty five thousand. He was chaplain in the regiment of Colonel Benjamin Cleveland during its famous campaign at King's Mountain in the Revolutionary War. (See reference to a certificate given to George McNeil by Col. Benjamin Cleveland, Vol. 18, p. 268 of North Carolina State Records by Walter Clark, compiler, published 1900 by Nash Bros., Goldsboro, N. C.)

He was well educated and devoted his life to the service of his fellow men.

The children of Rev. George McNeil¹ by his marriage with Miss Coats were as follows, order of births not certain:

- (1) Mary McNeil² (probably). Tradition says that Rev. McNeil had a daughter named Mary, born before he came to America.
- (2) John McNeil², b., say about 1748. He married Fanny Cleveland, dau. of Rev. John Cleveland Jr.⁶, (John³, Alexander Jr.², Alexander¹) and removed to Franklin Co., Georgia, later settling in Greenville Co., South Carolina. Fanny Cleveland was a niece of Colonel Benjamin Cleveland of King's Mountain fame. (See Cleveland Genealogy, Vol. III.)
- (3) William McNeil², b., say about 1760. He was a Revolutionary War soldier. He is said to have married a sister of Jeremiah Cleveland and to have lived

- (4) Harriett McNeil⁴, aged 10.
- (5) Eliza McNeil⁴, aged 7.
- (6) Rebecca McNeil³, b. 1806; n. licence issued 8 Dec. 1833 in Wilkes Co., N. C., John Humphrey Tanny⁶. For children see Tanny family VIII herein, page 370.
- (7) Oliver McNeil³, b. 1808; n., licence issued in Wilkes Co., N. C., 4 Aug. 1828, Delilah Eller, b. 1812. She was a daughter of Peter Jr.³ and Mary (Permington) Eller. For children see Eller family VIII herein, pages 124-129.
- (8) Nancy McNeil³, n. Edward J. Tanny of Wilkesboro, N. C.
- (9) Eli McNeil³, b. 1812; n., licence dated 8 Feb. 1839 in Wilkes Co., N. C. Fanny Eller, b. 1823. She was a daughter of John Jr. and Elisabeth Ray (Tanny) Eller. See Eller family VI, page 69 herein. Their family lived in Ashe Co., N. C. and the census of that county for 1860 showed them to be aged 48 and 37 respectively and to have children as follows.
- (1) Alpha McNeil⁴, aged 19.
 - (2) James McNeil⁴, aged 17.
 - (3) Nancy McNeil⁴, aged 15 in 1860 and 25 in 1870.
 - (4) Evaline McNeil⁴, aged 13 in 1860 and 21 in 1870.
 - (5) Rachel McNeil⁴, aged 11 in 1860 and 20 in 1870.
 - (6) Terilda McNeil⁴, female, aged 8 in 1860 and a Mary McNeil, aged 18 in 1870, probably the same child.
 - (7) Leander McNeil⁴, aged 6 in 1860 and 15 in 1870.
 - (8) Rebecca McNeil⁴, aged 1 in 1860 and 13 in 1870.
 - (9) Kirtz S. McNeil⁴, aged 7 in 1870.
 - (10) Lillie McNeil⁴, aged 1 in 1870.
- (5) Joseph McNeil², b. say about 1777; d. about 1875. He married Miss Wilson and lived on his father's homestead in Wilkes Co. The 1850 census of Wilkes County shows a family of Joseph McNeal, aged 78, living with Elisabeth McNeal, aged 55, and Rebecca McNeal, aged 35. This would make his birth date 1771/72 rather than 1767 as surmised in the address of Rev. William H. Eller (supra). They raised three sons and two daughters as follows.
- (1) Larkin McNeil³, b., the federal census of Wilkes County, N. C. gives his age as 37 in 1850, 46 in 1860 and 65 in 1870 and the age of his wife Nellie as 42, 52 and 60 respectively. He married, licence issued, 2 Oct. 1837 in Wilkes Co., Nellie Ferguson. Their children were:
 - (1) Franklin McNeil⁴, age 12 in the 1850 and 21 in the 1860 census. He was a soldier in the Confederate States Army in the war between the states. He did not marry.
 - (2) Mary McNeil⁴, aged 13 in the 1850 and 20 in the 1860 census of Wilkes Co.
 - (3) John McNeil⁴, aged 8 in the 1850 and 18 in the 1860 census of Wilkes Co. The 1870 census of Wilkes Co. shows a family of John McNeil, aged 30 with wife Rebecca, aged 25 and living with them Larkin McNeil, aged 65 and Nellie McNeil, aged 60, the latter two the parents doubtless of John McNeil. Also living in the family was one Gordon Ferguson, aged 55, a brother perhaps of John McNeil's wife whose maiden name is said to have been Rebecca Ferguson. Living with John and Rebecca McNeil in 1870 were Louise McNeil, aged 30 and Louisa McNeil, aged 2.

- (4) Rev. Milton McNeill⁴, b. on Beaver Creek, Wilkes Co., N. C., Jan. 8, 1846, m. Martha Adelaide Barlow, dau. of Braxton and Charlotte (Carlton) Barlow, b. July 12, 1845. Rev. McNeill (note change in spelling of name) was a Baptist minister in Wilkes Co. for more than forty-five years, during which time he held many positions of trust and responsibility in the county. He was Sheriff of Wilkes Co., Clerk of Superior Court for twelve years, and for twenty-one years was deputy clerk of the Federal Court at Wilkesboro. Issue, nine, as follows:
- (1) America McNeill⁵, b. June 10, 1863; m. T. H. West. Family resides, Banners Elk, N. C.
 - (2) Sarah Jane McNeill⁵, b. May 5, 1866; m. Mr. Privette. Family resides, Raleigh, N. C.
 - (3) Julia McNeill⁵, b. Aug. 17, 1869; m. J. B. Council. Family resides, Jefferson Co., N. C.
 - (4) James William McNeill⁵, b. Feb. 3, 1872; d. Jan. 7, 1924; m. Anna Gertrude (McNeill) Johnson. Family resided, Washington, D. C.
 - (5) Jesse Milton McNeill⁵, b. Aug. 8, 1874; m. Lola Vannoy.
 - (6) Robert Hayes McNeill⁵, b. Apr. 25, 1877; m. Cora B. Brown. For many years was a well known attorney in Washington, D. C. Has been President of Clan Macneil in America.
 - (7) Martha Charlotte McNeill⁵, b. May 10, 1879; m. J. C. Holbrook. Family resides, Hayes, N. C.
 - (8) Rose V. McNeill⁵, b. Mar. 15, 1883; m. John R. Jones. Family resides, North Wilkesboro, N. C.
 - (9) Nellie Blanch McNeill⁵, b. Mar. 5, 1877; m. C. C. Dimmette. Family resides, Washington, D. C.
- (5) Louisa McNeill⁴, m. William Pearson. Family resided, Boomer, N. C.
- (2) James McNiel³, a Baptist Clergyman, b. 14 May 1816; d. 17 Dec. 1879 (gravestone in New Hope Cem., 6 m. n. w. of North Wilkesboro, N. C.); m. 23 Nov. 1852, Mary Dancy, b. 22 April 1821; d. 19 Aug. 1874 (gravestone Ibid). Probably had no children who lived to maturity.
- (3) William McNiel³, probably the William McNiel who obtained a licence in Wilkes Co., 30 Nov. 1843 to marry Martha E. Robertson and shown in the 1860 census of Wilkes Co., aged 41 with wife Miriah (sic) aged 39 and with an elderly lady, Mary Robertson, aged 80, and with children as follows.
- (1) George B. McNiel⁴, aged 15.
 - (2) James McNiel⁴, aged 14.
 - (3) Mary E. McNiel⁴, aged 12.
 - (4) Thomas McNiel⁴, aged 10.
 - (5) There probably were other children.
- (4) Nellie McNiel³.
- (5) There were two other daughters; names not found. See letter of George W. McNiel Sr. (supra).
- (6) Elizabeth McNiel². She married Robert Bingham of Virginia, a Revolutionary War soldier. They had three sons as follows:
- (1) William Bingham³.
 - (2) Joel Bingham³.
 - (3) George Bingham³ of Watauga Co., N. C. who married and had five sons, one of whom was Major Harvey⁴ Bingham who went to the Senate of N. C. in 1876 and another son, Thomas Bingham⁴ who was three times elected

to the Legislature of North Carolina. Two other sons probably were Esquire John Bingham and Dr. Philmore Bingham of Watauga County.

- (7) Mary McNeil². She married, licence issued, 1 Nov. 1803, in Wilkes Co., N. C., Henry Miller, son of William Miller, a Revolutionary War soldier. They lived on the south fork of Lewis Fork Creek in Wilkes County. Two of their daughters were:
- (1) Daughter Miller³ who married Mr. Parks.
 - (2) Daughter Miller³ who married Mr. Langford.
 - (3) Harry Miller³, probably a son, who lived on a farm in Caldwell Co., N.C.
- (8) Benjamin McNeil². He married, licence issued 26 Aug. 1805 in Wilkes Co., N. C., Elizabeth Lips. The family lived on the south fork of Lewis Fork Creek in Wilkes Co., three miles from the old Lewis Fork Baptist Church. They raised a family of seven sons and one daughter all of whom moved west except Enoch McNeil³ shown next below.
- (1) Enoch McNeil³, b. 1812; d. before 1870; m. Elizabeth. The 1850 and 1860 census' of Wilkes Co. shows Enoch Tanny, aged 37 and 47 and his wife Elizabeth, aged 36 and 47 respectively with children as follows.
 - (1) Harriett McNeil⁴, aged 9 in 1850 and 19 in 1860.
 - (2) Jesse McNeil⁴, aged 7 in 1850 and 16 in 1860.
 - (3) Harry McNeil⁴, aged 4 in 1850 and in 1860 named Ferniller McNeil, aged 13 in 1860 and 22 in 1870. Her name probably was Nancy Ferniller McNeil.
 - (4) William McNeil⁴, aged 1 in 1850 and 11 in 1860.
 - (5) Maull McNeil⁴ (male) aged 8 in 1860.
 - (6) Columbus McNeil⁴, aged 4 in 1860 and 14 in 1870.
 - (7) Mary McNeil⁴, aged 1 in 1860 and 10 in 1870.
 - (8) Larkin McNeil⁴, aged 5 in 1870.
 - (9) Pariler McNeil⁴, aged 1 month in 1870.
- (9) Thomas McNeil², b. 1782; d. 8 Sept. 1845, aged 63 years. He m. Miss Parsons, dau. of Rev. James Parsons of Surry County, N. C., then living in Ashe Co. They had children:
- (1) James McNeil³, died 16 Feb. 1855 (prob. 1845) aged near 55 years.
 - (2) Jesse McNeil³, died 8 June 1830, aged near 30 years.
 - (3) George W. McNeil³, b. 7 Nov. 1805; died 17 Nov. 1874 (gravestone).
He married, licence issued in Wilkes Co., N. C., 29 Jan. 1827, Lavina Triplett. He wrote the letter shown on pp. 400-3. The Wilkes County census' of 1860 and 1870 show George McNeil aged 44 and 48 respectively with wife Lavicy (sic) aged 30 in 1860 and Louisa, aged 44 in 1870 and with children as follows.
 - (1) Sarah Ann McNeil⁴, aged 10 in 1860.
 - (2) Silliana McNeil⁴, aged 8 in 1860.
 - (3) John T. McNeil⁴, aged 6 in 1860 and 15 in 1870.
 - (4) Martha McNeil⁴, aged 4 in 1860 and 14 in 1870.
 - (5) Mary McNeil⁴, aged 2 in 1860 and 12 in 1870.
 - (6) George W. McNeil Jr.⁴, aged 2 months in 1860 and 10 in 1870.
 - (7) Alice McNeil⁴, aged 8 in 1870.
 - (8) James McNeil⁴, aged 5 in 1870.
 - (9) Thomas McNeil⁴, aged 4 in 1870.
 - (10) Jesse T. McNeil⁴, aged 6 months in 1870.
- (4, 5, 6) Three daughters, names not found. (See letter of George W. McNeil, Sr. (supra).

A P P E N D I X

Copies of old letters and other papers pertaining to the families chronicled in this book and such genealogical data as may have been received too late to be included in the main text.

Letter written by Harvey Eller⁵, (Simon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹) to his nephew, M. Gaither Whittington of Wilkes Co., North Carolina in answer to an inquiry asking advice about removal to Iowa. (See Eller Family III, p. 138.)

Competine, Iowa.
Jan. 14, 1887.

Mr. M. G. Whittington

Dear Nephew

Yours of the 1st inst. is at hand and Contents noted. It found all in good Health and Glad you Picked up Courage to write me and now as you seek my advice with Regard to emigrating to the west and Securing an Education will Proceed to give it. Knowing as I do the advantages of the Two sections, Iowa or Neb. is far superior in Educational and Social, Moral and Religious Advantages than your Country. There's a Great deal more Vigor and Enterprise here. We have a System of Common School Education which is absolutely free to the Pupil to enable every one to Secure Sufficient Learning to Transact the Ordinary Business of life. And then we have Graded Schools, Academies & Colleges where the Higher Branches are Taught. Also a state normal where Teachers are trained for their work in Teaching and Still more a State University, Tuition all free. Of Course you have to pay your board. There is a good Grade School at Martinsburg 4 miles from my home where you could attend and board with me by going on Horseback. Iowa Requires about 15,000 Teachers, the wages amount to \$93,125.00 and the Demand is increasing all the time. vast numbers of our best young people Dislike Teaching on account of the Close Confinement and so never engage in more than one or Two Terms and then go out of the business. Farming is regarded as the safest, most remunerative Occupation in our State. You get more money per month for Teaching but you spend more and a part of the time must be idle, wages from \$25.00 to \$40.00 and Farm Labour from \$15.00 \$20.00 per month (12.00 wages is \$1.00 per week. For Teaching they get nearly as much as men. as to staying with me of Course I should expect you to until you Could do better with some one else. I shall not kneel a hand till about July & then shall want a hand in the amt. of \$30. or \$40.00. Should your Sister Nora desire to Come she can get Steady Employment with my Daughter Martha at \$7.00 per week. she lives 1/2 of a mile from me and is one of the best women on Earth, has 3 Children youngest is 4 years old. Or if she is far enough advanced can take a school at about \$15.00 per Mo. To get Schools you would have to be hear by the 1st. of April. Many young men make a fatal mistake by imagining they can suddenly become rich. Now there is nothing so fatal to our Happiness as this Delusion. Providence has decreed that by the sweat of the brow we shall eat our bread. There is nothing degrading about Honest Toil but on the Contrary it is Ennobling. I think it a blessing to most young men that they were born of Poor Parentage as their minds are much better Disciplined for usefulness in after life. Never be in haste to be rich. Having Food and Raiment be content. Cultivate the Higher Graces of Christian Manhood. One of old said he had never Known the Righteous forsaken or his food begging bread. In this Country we have young men who have been raised in ease and luxury that when Turned out for themselves were too Lazy to work too Proud to beg and too Stupid to Steal - I Close with the hope of hearing from you again soon.

Yours with great Respect -

Harvey Eller

Copy of letter from Israel Curtis Eller⁶, 5th son and 8th child of Harvey and Mary Caroline (Vannoy) Eller⁵, (Simeon⁴, John³, Peter², George Michael¹). See Eller Family XIII, p. 188 herein.

Blair, May 25th, 1923.

Mr. W. A. Hook,
Rolla, Missouri.

Dear Wallace:

Yours without date asking for data and statement of facts of family history of your late mother came duly to hand and noted. I delayed answering until I could get the matter better in mind, and am fearing now that I have delayed longer than I ought.

Will say, first that I was glad to get the letter and also to acknowledge receipt of your Christmas card, which came to hand whilest I was at Greensboro, N. C. whither I had gone to be with my brother William H. during his last days. I arrived in Greensboro on Dec. 17th last and brother Will died Dec. 23d and we buried him Dec. 24th, being the day before Christmas. He was conscious up to three or four hours before his death but was a great sufferer from Brights disease but was very patient and most kindly disposed to all. I did not return home until Feb. 2d. I left Carrie very sick with pneumonia, but she had begun to get better before I left. The girls both worked themselves down the past two years. First their mother was sick about 4 months and died and was buried Dec. 21, 1922, just about a year before Will died. The girls each have good husbands, who are doing well and each has a good home and in very good circumstances financially.

Now as to my family history. I will first remind you that as I was born in Iowa down near old Brookville. I cannot remember any incidents of father and mother moving to Iowa, I not having been born until a little over a year after they had settled there.

My father once told me that the slavery question was being agitated in his section of N. C. from the time he was married and, as he was a poor man and had a family of seven small children, he determined because of same to remove to the new State of Iowa in the summer and fall of 1852. He did not want to bring up his family in the midst of a community or state where slavery was recognized and practiced by the more wealthy class.

Harvey Eller was born in Wilkes County North Carolina March 24, 1819. He was the eldest son of Simeon Eller and his wife Frances or Fanny (McNeil) Eller. He was married Nov. 1841 to Mary Caroline Vannoy of Wilks Co., N. C. These were my father and mother. My grandmother Fanny McNeil, as I remember it, was a daughter of James McNeil, of said Wilkes Co. N. C., who was a son of Elder George McNeil, who was a Chaplin in the Revolutionary War and is the ancestor from whom Elizabeth Eller Stone founded her claim (No. 181712, dated July 28, 1922). (Also see copy of "In Memoriam," herewith.) Elizabeth Eller Stone is your Cousin Bess, of Greensboro, N. C. Carrie, her sister, has also applied, but when I was there she had not secured her number. (The "In Memoriam" was a Memorial Booklet which commemorated the 100th anniversary of the death of Rev. George McNeil of Wilkes Co., N. C. - J. W. H.)

My mother above named was the daughter of Jesse Vannoy and his wife Polly (Kilby) Vannoy, both of Wilks Co. N. C. and my said grandfather was, as I have been informed, a son of Nathaniel Vannoy, who was a soldier in the Revolutionary War and fought at the battle of Kings Mountain and the Cowpens. Bess is also making a (D.A.R.) claim under him as an ancestor and said when she got it through that she would give me the number thereof as a reference.

Sister Maggie was here last winter and she says she has our family tree all

written out. She has your grandfather's Bible in which brother Will who looked the history up and got the data, copied it. If she does have it at hand she will be glad to furnish it for you and it will be much more complete than I can give it.

Three years ago sister Mattie Dickins and I visited old North Carolina State and went up into the mountains about 14 miles northwest of North Wilkesboro, N. C. and saw the old home place, also went over and saw a fourth cousin, one James Eller, and then went to the old Academy, it being the old school house, and the burial lot adjoining and visited all of our ancestors' graves there and the old church of which I write hereafter. After this, we went up into the Mountains of Ashe County, N. C. at a little station called "Hima," where we spent a week visiting with my father's only living brother, James Eller, and his good wife Mary Carleton Eller and with their family who live near them and it was the most delightful visit one could imagine. Uncle Jim told me many anecdotes or little incidents of the early life of my father. (Uncle James is now 9) and Aunt Mary is 91 years old and we were there at their 70th wedding anniversary).

Uncle Jim said that father procured a large wagon with the old-fashioned schooner box, put a cover on it, put in their bedding and his wife and family of children and started northwestward by way of Cumberland gap, or Big Stone Gap, then northwestward through Danville, Ky., to Louisville, where he crossed the Ohio, then northwest through a part of Indiana, on through Springfield and up to Carthage, Ill. and crossed the Mississippi at Keokuk and from there up the Fort Des Moines road until he got to Fairfield and from there to Uncle David, at the old Marion Tracy farm about two miles south and a half mile east of Brockville. The hardships of this trip can scarcely be imagined, until I tell you that father started with four horses, riding one of the wheelers, and drove the lead team until mother took sick about Danville, Ky., where they had to camp several days and where one of the Corns, now of Greensboro, or recently deceased, permitted them to occupy one of his log houses. Corn was a harnessmaker in a small way and had a few cabins for his help, one of which was not then occupied. At this place father was compelled to sell one of his horses, thus making the remainder of the trip with three horses, he riding the right wheeler and driving the leader.

Uncle Jim says that when they started for Iowa no one in the remembrance of the people there had ever made such a journey, and no one ever expected to see them again, so all the goodbyes were said and farewell songs sung. Uncle Jim even sang the song that father sang to his mother when he left. His father had died about two years before. He also told us that several young men, brothers on both sides of my parents, accompanied them westward until they had passed over the Range, at a place called the jumping off place, to see that they had no accidents there.

Now as to father's owning his N. C. farm will say, that about the time my parents were married, father contracted for a nice piece of timber land lying about a mile and a half east and a little north of the old New Hope Baptist Church burial lot and academy. He built a cabin and began cutting and clearing and burning until he had a nice little field the first year and the next year more and so on until he had the major portion cultivated. It was good productive land for that country and he built a nice new frame house thereon, which was out of the ordinary for that country at that time. Just about this time and before he had it paid for, his father Simon Eller, who was a blacksmith and gunsmith by trade, and who had signed notes with father for the indebtedness, died about June 1853. Father was the administrator of his estate, and as much found it necessary to sell out as his father's estate which had quite a bit of money in the farm in co-partnership with him. So the farm was put up for sale and Uncle Jim, who had married about that time, his wife coming from a wealthy, slave owning family, bought the farm and moved thereon and they all lived there together for a short time before father left for Iowa. This does not look like a very good showing, but since land

there could be bought for two or three dollars an acre at that time, the most of the value being in clearing it off, you will see that he must have started with little or nothing and held his own pretty well. He was rich in children, however, with eight more to be born to him and mother in Iowa making a family of 15 in all.

Uncle Jim said that in community life my father and mother were leaders of their day. That at the church, since they had no musical instruments, the minister would line the hymn and ask father to pitch the tune which he would do and that he trained the young people there to sing and was often called upon to go to other churches and meetings to help out with the singing, and was always much welcomed. He told me that often old or superannuated ministers would come to attend church at old New Hope, sometimes methodist, other times hardshell Baptists and other times United Brethren and Campbellites, and he recounted one little incident. The minister was what he called of the Iron Jacket faith, who had a most peculiar droll and sing-song voice. Their minister out of courtesy asked him to preach that day and after about an hour and a half of hard labor he closed the sermon or harangue as uncle Jim called it, and asked the congregation to arise. The people by this time were tired and much amused and he announced the hymn and read it over once with his sing-song tone and then lined the first couplet of the first stanza and requested that someone start the tune. At this all eyes were turned to father, who was so amused that he was not paying good attention, and when he saw all eyes turned to him, was a little startled, and to gain time, asked that the minister line the song again. By this time everybody was in a twitter and the sing-song tone of the preacher was so noticeable that father, so full of laughter could not pitch the tune without laughing in the minister's face, so he merely said, "Why is not the tune you have just used good enough," and there was such a giggle that the minister simply gave the benediction. Uncle gave me many little incidents of father's life.

My father, Harvey Eller, taught school at the old Academy. He had been very diligent in his studies at home, but had never gone to school. There were then no public schools in N. C. All they had were private schools. But his Uncle Peter Eller, his father's youngest brother, was instrumental in establishing this old Academy of which I speak and taught the school for some time. He was called Colonel Peter Eller, because of holding that office in the County Militia. For many years after the Revolutionary War the soldiers and even the people generally kept up the drilling and mustering in of the men of the Country so that should war again be declared that they would in some measure be able to meet the enemy. I think he had also been a Colonel in the Seminole or some other Indian war. He was a brother to Uncle David, who had first removed to Indiana, and then to Iowa, and to whom father went when he removed to Iowa. Uncle Peter was father's example and helped father much with his studies. Uncle Peter was a member of the Legislature, and a man of great ability. His picture is in the N. C. State House.

The Vannoy's were of French extraction. Tradition says the ancestor, John Vannoy, came from Huguenot migration to South Carolina in the same ship with Francis Marions' parents and the above named John Vannoy was born the day they landed. Owing to change in spelling from French to English, it has been so far impossible to trace the name. The family were driven to England, from thence to Holland, then England again, then to America by religious intolerance.

The Vannoy family is thought to be one of the oldest families of the Baptist faith there is in America today.

This John Vannoy married and his wife's name was Susannah. They had many children and amongst them was Nathaniel Vannoy, who was born Feb. 16, 1749. (Died at Greenville, South Carolina, at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Sallie Cleveland, July 26, 1835.) He was a soldier of the Revolution and served with Colonel Benjamin Cleveland in the battle of Kings Mountain and was a pioneer settler on Bever Creek in Ashe County, N. C. and afterwards settled on Lewis Fork of the

Yackin River in Wilkes County, N. C. He was half French and half English in stock.

The above is largely Vannoy tradition and may not be true; it is all I have.

The ancestor Nathaniel Vannoy and his family:

I have no record of his marriage, but his wife's name was Elizabeth Ray of Ashe County, N. C. John Vannoy, their son, was born May 22, 1775. He was said to have been a soldier in war of 1812, and has a descendant living at American Fork, Utah, who has the family history.

Joel Vannoy, son of Nathaniel Vannoy and Elizabeth, his wife, was born Feb. 22d, 1777. He settled in Pike Co. Missouri, in an early day.

Sarah Vannoy, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, was born Jan. 16, 1779. She married Jeremiah Cleveland, son of Capt. Robert Cleveland then of Wilkes Co., N. C., but who removed to Greenville, S. C.

Jesse Vannoy, son of said Nathaniel and Elizabeth Vannoy was born July 2, 1781, he lived to Nov. 26, 1875 and died at his old home near Lewis Fork, Wilkes County, N. C. He was my mother's father. I visited his grave at the old New Hope burying grounds. He could quote the scriptures from memory, chapter by chapter and often comforted the sick by his presence and prayers.

Mary Kilby, wife of above named Jesse Vannoy, was born Sept. 19, 1785, and died Feb. 14, 1864. She was married to Jesse Vannoy Jan. 12, 1804. She was said to be one of the most useful women of her generation amongst her neighbors, as a helper in sickness and one of the constituent members of the old New Hope Baptist Church. She was familiarly known as "Aunt Polly Vannoy," by all her neighbors and the children. She reared more children than any other woman in the country during the same period of time ever named.

Jesse Vannoy and Mary Kilby Vannoy were the parents of many sons and daughters, among them being -

Mary Carolyn Vannoy who was born Feb. 18, 1823, at Lewis Fork, Wilkes County, N. C. She was married to Harvey Eller about Nov. 1841 as I believe, but which date you will receive with the date of the Eller family from Sister Maggie, if you will apply, so I will not give you more just now.

Virginia Eller was the third child born to Harvey and Mary Caroline Eller. She was born Oct. 18, 1845. She was married to James Hook of Martinsburg, Iowa, I think in 1867, I do not remember the date, but believe it was in the fall.

Your mother was almost a mother to me from the time I was two years old until I was five or six, as my mother had so many little ones she could hardly mother us all. I used to think your mother the most wonderful girl I knew of and just as handsome as wonderful. She was a beautiful girl. She attended the old Chilacotha School located a half mile from the Finner School.

About the winter of 1864 and 1865, she went with Brother William, who had been discharged from the service of country, and kept house for him in Fairfield and they both attended what was called Mr. Aselines private school. A very good school, out of which afterwards grew Parsons College. I rather believe now that she went for the winter term 1864 also. She made fine progress so that in 1864 and 1865 my sister Nancy, just younger than Jennie, went also. Jennie came home in the spring of 1865 and secured her first school, the old Blue Jeans school, and your Uncle William Hook was one of the directors and was very good to her. She often went to their house to stay all night, as it was not so far to walk, but most of the time she came home. I often used to take old Fan and ride behind her and take her over or bring her home. Old Col. Oliver Coffman, Merry Coffman's father, was a thorn in the flesh to her. He was mad because the directors hired her and turned down his son Tom, and acted very aggravating to her and put Harrison, who was a little boy then, up to lots of mischief.

In 1867, or possibly a little earlier or later, anyhow it was while your Uncle William lived on the old ran Jennie place, your mamma frequently helped your

Aunt Amy, and especially so when there were any children born to the family. After your father had enlisted in the Civil War and possibly when he returned and got a furlough, (about 1863), he came out to visit your Uncle William. This was the first time I had ever seen your father. He was wearing soldier uniform and he came over with your Uncle William Hook and the children and they took your mother home with them to help your Aunt Amy with the children. This was the first time your mother had ever seen your father. I did not see your father again until 1865, in the fall. He and your grandfather Hook and all his family came or rather moved to Iowa and went to your Uncle Will who had bought and was living upon the Ferrill Riley farm. Then all of them together bought out Rolland and Jim Baker. William Hook sold the Reiley farm to a man named Hayes and moved to the Baker farm and your grandfather built a new house west but north of the road and just opposite the old Jim Baker house. Here Sadie, Willie and Frank Hook were born.

The next I remember of your father he had bought a span of yellow horses, old Jack and John, and made a lease or sub-lease of the old Weimer 80. I believe he lived for a year or so with your grandpa Hook and farmed. The first year after he was married he lived in the old Jim Baker house and your sister Mary was born there. Then he bought the lease on the Weimer 80 of Jess Ankrom.

The first year I knew your father very well was in the spring, summer and fall of 1866, and winter of 1867. The young people had singing school at the school houses, or at private residences and brother Cleve and his girl, sisters Nan, Mary and Jennie with their fellows attended. Your dad was Jennie's fellow. Well when they came to our house, the girls would make us little ones wash our faces and feet, and wipe our noses and set away back on the old bench and keep still and listen to them as they sang. Old Bob Black was the singing master, and I tell you they made the welkin ring. They had a song they sang called "Silent Night," Bro. Cleve carried bass, Jennie treble, Nan alto, and your dad tenor, and I often yet imagine I can hear them sing "Fairy Moonlight" wherein, while the soprano was dwelling on the word, the tenor would sing, fairy, fairy, fairy moonlight. So well pleased were we little fellows, that we nicknamed your dad "Old Fairy," and when talking about him amongst ourselves, or when we wanted to tease your mama we would call him that. But if your mother would tell our mother what we called your dad, the only reason we did not get reproved was because we hiked.

Now don't you think it is time for me to ring off. That is what I am going to do now but will say this, that if the above does not worry you a bit, and you want more then let me know and I may remember something else. Oh, yes I remember a little incident of your mother's life which will show something of her religious nature.

It was in 1866. Elder Tracy had come down from Fremont and organized what was called a protracted meeting at the old schoolhouse, which then stood on the Old Des Moines air line highway, about 40 rods northwest of the road that then angled from the old town sight to McMillan corner, about 40 rods northwest of old Marysville. They had preached, sang and prayed for about two weeks without asking for converts, or for anyone to express a desire to be prayed for. Elder Tracy had said at our house at supper that night that he was going to extend an invitation this night for anyone who wanted the prayers of those in attendance to simply arise in their seats. Polly Baker who afterwards married Christ Breon, was at our house. She and your mother were great friends. So that night about two wagon loads of our people went down to the meeting and after a powerful sermon and some singing Elder Tracy gave the invitation to anyone who wanted the prayers of God's people to arise while they sang. They sang about six verses of a good old song and no one arose. The Elder exhorted them again and noticing a pretty strong feeling among them gave them another opportunity and they sang another song through and then repeated his request. Still no one arose. The Elder again exhorted them and gave them another opportunity and they sang again. There was a

large crowd, some standing in the aisle and clear out of the door, but the women folk were all sitting in the school seats. Your mother had just come home from her school in Fairfield and no one there knew her very well or Polly Baker either, as neither had not lived in that section long, and she and Miss Baker being members of the Martinsburgh Baptist Church and your mother feeling that very little was necessary to start a genuine revival said to Polly, "They don't know us so let us get up and maybe someone else will," so as they sang, Jennie and Polly got up. "Amen" cried Elder Tracy and said, "Is not there others," and when they got through arising over 100 had arisen and they had the biggest meeting they had ever had, resulting in over a hundred conversions, and the organization of a very strong church. I heard the folks talking this over after they got home. I did not attend, I had no shoes.

Write me again. With love and best wishes to all of your family and brothers and sister.

(signed) I. C. Eller

(Uncle Curtis - J.W.B.)

The following is another letter written by Israel Curtis Eller, 12 February 1873. It tells of his great Uncle David Eller's home in Jefferson County, Iowa and the early homes in Iowa of his parents, Harvey and Mary Caroline (Harvey) Eller. (See Eller Family Xill, p. 128.)

Office of I. C. Eller,
Attorney at Law,

Blair, Iowa, Feb. 12th 1873.

Mr. James W. Hank,
724 Everett St., New Haven, Conn.,

My dear Nephew:

Your letter of the 5th inst., received and much appreciated, and, as this is a holiday and I have the time will endeavor to answer it soon, but will beg you to excuse the writing and errors, as I am alone in day and have no other way of writing the letter except by sticking it out on the type writer myself. This leaves all of us pretty well. My daughter, your cousin Louise is able to be up and around the room about all the time this winter. She had a very serious spell of sickness last fall or summer. She had an operation for an obstruction in the bowels. Her husband, Mr. Morris and the little grand daughter, Elsie are well; the latter is nearly seven years old. My other daughter, Pauline still lives in Des Moines. She has three little girls. The oldest, Betty is nearly eight and Frances is six past and Dorothy is four years old. Since writing you they had a bad fire which destroyed in part their home. This occurred about a week before Christmas and they have just gotten moved back into their house again after remodeling and repairing the same.

Your first question was as to Uncle David Eller's home, how many rooms it had and how large a family he had.

Will say that as that was before I was born I cannot answer it only as to what I learned and know thereafter. We visited there much before moving to the Agnes B. Davis farm on the head of little Cedar Creek a little west and south of old Dalohmaga in the Spring of 1850, and after we moved up on the 50 in Section 4 on the county line south of Martinsburgh. On these latter visits I saw the house and knew it well. It was a double log house, with some frame additions. The log

houses were a story and a half high one of them about 16 by 18 feet the other was larger and may have been 20 by 24 feet and they set in an ell shape with a porch to the east of one and to the North of the other with frame linto's to the East and South of the room on the Southeast corner. These houses had been weather boarded on the out side, with oak or bass wood lumber sawed at a country saw mill, the logs furnished from uncle David's holdings. There was a big fire place in each house. The out side of this house was painted white or else they had white-washed it. The paint, as I remember, was scaling off and that makes me think it might have been white wash. Now as to Uncle's family. He raised two sons and two daughters by a first marriage and one daughter by his second marriage, and his second wife had two children by her first marriage. His first wife's children were all grown and married when father came to Iowa except the youngest son. Their Oldest daughter Jane or Mary married a man named Tinsley (her second husband) and they lived on an adjoining farm and had a family of children about the age of Brother Will and Cleve and your mother. Some of this family still live at or near Batavia Iowa. Great Uncle David's oldest son, Jesse F. Eller, was married and he moved to Cass County Iowa about 1854 or 5. He used to stop at our house when he was passing from the west or to the west after visiting at home. He settled on land near Atlantic Iowa where he died in the eighties. He raised quite a family of boys and girls, one of whom, Washington Eller, was United States Marshall, during Grover Cleveland's last term, for the State of Iowa.

Great Uncle David's second daughter, Clarissa, Married a man named Bill Marion, said to be descendant of Francis Marion of revolutionary fame. They lived in and near Brookville a long time. The last I knew of them they removed into Northwestern Nebraska and settled North of Hay Springs. The second son of Great Uncle David, named John Eller, was the youngest and lived at home with his father until about 1855 or 1856. He married Mary Parnell. Now Mary Parnell was a sister to Uncle William Eller's wife, Katherine. About 1853 or 1854, my father's brothers John and William followed him to Iowa. Uncle William's children, as I remember, were Caloway, the oldest, Henriette Peck who lived in Ottumwa, Angeline, America, Thomas, Franklin, David and Robert. This family removed to Nebraska where many of them still live. Thomas lives at Trumbull Nebr. and Calaway still lives near Sacramento California. Brother Jesse visits him occasionally. Uncle William Eller's wife Catherine was the oldest of three orphan girls named Parnell, so when they came to Iowa, aunt Katherine's younger sister came with them. She was a young woman so when they came, John Eller, great Uncle David's son and my father's cousin, fell in love with and married her. They lived on Great Uncle David's farm until the Civil war, when father's cousin John enlisted and served throughout the war. Upon his return he farmed one or two years and then removed to where his brother Jesse lived out near Atlantic Iowa. My great uncle David was a well to do man and had entered land enough for all his children so John went to the land his father gave him. He died and is buried at the Atlantic, Iowa Cemetery. His wife also died there some years later. I visited them once and John visited us here in Blair a time or two. They did not have any children.

Great Uncle David had a most beautiful farm of probably 240 acres part prairie land and part timber and sloping off to the Southeast towards Cedar Creek. He had a bearing orchard and when he came to visit us was always sure to bring a bushel or two of apples. That was the only fruit we could get hold of as there was not an orchard about us old enough to bear. I have heard my father say that uncle David settled there about 1835 coming via Nauvoo Ills. from Indiana with the Mormons, then leaving them and settling on lands of his own. I have also heard my father say, that great Uncle hauled his apple trees with him as he moved from Indiana and set them out on his Iowa farm and thus had fruit before any one in the neighborhood.

Uncle David's first wife's name was Tabitha. She died, as I understood the matter, in Indiana and he married a widow named Mary Lyons. She had two children

named David and Elvira. Dave moved to North of Marysprings with the Marion family and Elvira married Lieutenant Washington Laughlin who was raised near the farm of Uncle David.

Great Uncle David had one daughter by his said second marriage, her name was Alice. She was the same age of your uncle Anderson, my brother. Alice lived at home with her father and mother. About 1867, Marion Tracy, the oldest son of the Reverend R. L. Tracy, then of old Marysville, engaged to work Uncle David's farm and was not there a year until he and Alice was married. Great Uncle died in March 1870 and his wife a few years later and Marion and Alice bought the interest in the farm of all the other heirs and lived there and raised their family of four children. One of their sons still live on the old farm. Marion and Alice have retired and now live in Fairfield, and their youngest daughter lives with them. They are as fine people as you ever met.

I could tell you a lot more, but fear I am tedious.

Answer to question two. At the time of which I am writing there was no fall wheat raised in Iowa or in our parts, but the wheat sowed was spring wheat; this was sowed on the sod in March or April and matured in July. Your uncle Cleve was working at home then part of the time. When the wheat became ripe, Cleve and father took the sythe and cradle and cut quite a nice little patch of this wheat. They bound it and set it in the sunshine in complete so that it would dry out fast. Father made two flail's and Cleve made a sort of threshing floor of fence rails and spread bed sheets over the top of the floor below and they threw the bundles in and threshed it out with the flails, then winnowed it with a blanket held by the two of them while another took the chaffy wheat and stowed on the wagon and let it fall and the wind occasioned from the manipulations of the blanket caused a current of air which carried the chaff away and thus separated it. When we had ten or three bushels of wheat Cleve was sent to the mill, an old water mill about 6 miles North of Martinsburgh and he brought home the flour. This fed us until the regular threshing time. All the Threshing machines then were called chaff pillars and the wheat had to be run through fanning mills afterwards. Of course father, Will and Cleve rented some lands away from home until they could get other lands broken up.

We lived on the farm South of Martinsburgh until about Nov. 1861. This farm was sold about August or Sept. 1861, through your uncle William Wink, to Eliza Goffrey, who sold his farm, the Fertile Wiley farm, to your uncle Will and I believe that at the time the farm was sold that father bought the land in Section 16, the Farson farm, all at the same time as to get enough for this 50 to pay for the 160 at the Farson place. We had to give possession at once or as soon as the Corn was husked. Father rented the eighty adjoining the Mary Baker farm to the South, afterwards known as the McKelvey farm and we moved there in Nov. 1861 and lived there a year, meantime breaking out 160 acres on the Farson place and building a log house, a log barn and a frame smoke house and digging a well. Both the log house and barn, father bought of a Mr. Lasure, who had built them for himself and had been prosperous enough to build new frame house and barn. Lasure lived about two miles North west of Old Arlington, Iowa. The Spring of 1862, father sold the best horse he had and got \$150 for her. She was the mother of old Fan. He took the money he got for this splendid mare and bought three yoke of Cattle. During the early Spring of that year he and brother Jesse, took the horses and hauled the old log house and barn, after being dismantled, to the new farm along a well and built the smoke house and hauled stone enough to wall up the well and the cellar under the smoke house. By that time brother Anderson and I had plowed the ground and sowed the spring wheat and oats and was ready for planting. This was all done with the cattle. Anderson plowed with the heavier cattle and I did all the harrowing and dragging with the light cattle. We then all planted the corn and changed about. Anderson and I taking the team, the only one

we had left except the two year old colts, and cultivated the corn. You will understand that at this time there was not a two horse cultivator in that country, so we plowed the corn with single horses, my sisters often doing the hoeing of the crops. Father and Jesse took the cattle and broke out the 40 acres. They rode the two year old colts down on the prairie and took their dinners and would brake all day with the cattle, then turn them out to graze of a night, then as they rode down next morning pick up the cattle again and drive them to the correll and yoke them and go to work.

Your grandfather Hooks must have moved to Iowa during the fall of 1865. That was the first time I saw them. Your uncle Sam was about my age and he was the first one I saw. It seems to me they were living then in Martinsburg, but it was not long before they moved to the Baker place. We were then living on the old McElroy farm and Sam Hook came to the old school house with your uncle Will's and Steve's children. We lived on this rented farm until about November or December of 1865. That winter I rode all winter back and forth. I kept all of our cattle up on the old farm where we had lived, and herded them day times in the Stalk fields. We had only one milch cow that we moved at that time. This was about Feb. 1866, just a little while before your uncle Cleve returned from the War.

The County line farm was sold Sept. 1864 and at the same time and as a part of the same transaction, as I believe, they bought the old Farson farm but did not move to it until a year later, that is in Nov. or Dec. 1865.

Today is Lincoln's birth day and I remember distinctley when we got the news of his assassination. We lived at the McElroy's farm and we were playing on the old straw pile when some people came along and told us about it. Nearly all of the grown ups were crying about it. This first home on the old Farson farm was a story and a half log house, 24 by 24 feet with a shed porch to the East, which was an open porch. The house had just one room down stairs and one up stairs. It was quite primitive. There were no plastered rooms up stairs, but being 24 by 24 feet there was room enough for about six beds, and with one bed down stairs where our parents slept we had sufficient room. The fact that the house was not plastered up stairs and had but one window made it possible for all of us to sleep there and yet suffer no ill effects from the over crowded condition that we surely would have suffered, had the house been warmly plastered up stairs. This house was heated by the cook stove with a little cannon soft-coal stove in the winter season.

The up stairs was reached by a little ladder in the Southwest corner made of two Fence boards with cletes nailed on where the treads rested and there was a trap door at the top which, on account of the cold, we kept shut as we went back and forth in the winter season. We continued to occupy this house until the summer of 1875, when we built the big square frame house which you knew. We built that house the summer brother John was drowned who up to June 15th of that year, the date he was drowned, hauled all the lumber therefor and after that time we all did what we could. I was the oldest home at that time and much of the hard work of that year fell on me. Your parents were married in this log house in 1867 and so far as known were just as happy and contented as could be. We were then, as I have always felt, the most happy and contented family in the whole country side.

Father and mother continued to occupy this house and farm until the Spring of 1890. The children, they raised 15 in all, had by this time left home, except brother Otis, who was then desirous of leaving and father and mother was then too old to work the farm, besides they had lost some money feeding cattle, a year or so previously and were in financial streights. George Dickins had signed some notes with them at Mowrey's Bank in Ottumwa and they were after the money so they sold to George at a very low price and removed to Blair, Nebraska where both

brother William and I were then living. They remained here, living in one of brother William's houses, until the Spring of 1895, when brother William removed to Greensboro, N. C. They then decided to move back to Iowa.

Mother expressed her reasons therefor, "that we are getting old and I deem it best to move back to Hedrick where Jennie (Virginia), Mattie and Maggie live and then if we get sick some of them can come and help take care of us." This argument was so good to me that I could not ask them to remain here, as my wife, your aunt Ella, had been ill nearly the whole time they lived near us.

Now as to the house on the old farm South of Martinsburgh. Did not catch your question 5 or would have answered in the proper place. This house was built in the fall of 1856, when Fremont was running for President. That is how I am helped to remember the date.

You must know that those days were before there were any railroads in that country and all the pine lumber had to be freighted from Mississippi river points, and as all the settlers were poor, the buildings were constructed of logs or saved boards made from logs and saved in local saw mills all of which were then water power mills. The house father built on that first place in the summer and fall of 1856, was a frame structure, about 20 by 24 feet with a partition running through it from North to South about seven feet from the east wall which cut off a room about 7 by 20 feet. We had three beds in here two of them end on end and one setting the other way which just left room enough for us to get in and out of bed. There were nails driven in the walls, or partitions, all along to hang our clothes upon. The larger room contained one bed with a trundle bed underneath it, so, with some of us little ones sleeping at the foot, we had room enough.

This house was built of green oak and hickory, the frame bowed out as also were the joists, rafters and plates. The studs and weather boardings were saved oak about 1 by 4 1/2 inches. It all fitted pretty tight the first year but after the first summer the lumber warped and was quite open. There was a walled shed or lean-to affair on the South, which was used as a kitchen and dining room. It was about 10 by 14 feet and was big enough in after years to provide for a bed, but during the first years mother occupied this room with her loom where she wove homespun wool and flax sufficient to cloth us all and make our bedding. She not only did the weaving, but she would card, spin and dye the material and then put and make it up, so our clothing if not very fine was good and comfortable. And after doing all of this mother always had a meal for a traveler or a neighbor and she was a wonderful cook, as every one who fed on her bounty could testify.

We lived in this house the first winter, 1856, which was a severe winter. The house was without plaster and we had no stove except an old broken backed cook stove, one of the first made and the first mother had ever used. Most of the cooking up to that time had been done over the fire place. We had a fire place in the west end of this house. It was built of stone on the outside of the building and it kept father, Cleve and Will busy most of the time the first winter keeping enough wood on hand to run us but keep us warm it could not do. Our sufferings that winter were great but we were all healthy and strong and soon forgot it.

Your brother Wallace and I visited the scenes of this old home place last August but could not find a vestige of the house, orchard, trees, well or anything left. This farm was occupied, when vacated by us, by Elvira Giffrey Macklin and they soon sold it to Dr. Jentry of Martinsburgh, who occupied it until about 1870 when he sold it to Adam Suttler, whose family still own it.

If you will excuse this long and rambling letter I will stop and say you are a fine fellow. You know that I will not be present when you have finished reading this and thus will escape your wrath at least for the time being.

I wrote Carrie Welch and sent her your last letter but have not heard from her since.

If there is any thing more I can do to help you let me know.
With regards to all your family will close.

Your uncle.

I. C. Eller

The following letter, written by Israel Curtis Eller⁶, on 4 July 1923, amplifies his next above letter.

Blair, July 4th, 1923

Mr. W. A. Hook.
Rolla, Missouri

My dear Nephew:

Yours of the 12th June requesting more historical data of the Eller-Hook family and especially as to the early life of your father and mother, was received in due time and after thinking the matter over for some time and having a little time during the National Holiday thought I could no better improve it than in writing to you.

I am sending you a little plot of Compentine Township particularly as it was in the late fifties and early sixties when we lived there. You will note my father's old home was the W $\frac{1}{2}$ N. E. $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 5, the Mary Baker farm lying just across the half section line road, she at that time owning the N $\frac{1}{2}$ NW $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 5. Her husband, William Baker died in the war of the Rebellion and they had to sell off the west part of it, 38 acres I think, which was bought by the Powells. The next farm west in the NE $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 6 was owned by Uncle Johnny Hagan. The Fuller or old Chillicothe School House stood in the southeast corner of the Hagan tract and almost opposite the Fuller house. The Fuller land was afterwards bought by Jake Handkammer. (See map in the book "James Hook and Virginia Eller" 1925, p. 22.)

This old school house ceased to be used for school purposes about 1866 or 1867. It was built of Oak Lumber sawed at the old water saw mill over on Skunk River and was as cold as a barn. It was here your mother got all her schooling except what she received later at Axlines Academy in Fairfield.

After coming to Iowa in 1852, father rented farms for about two or three years around his Uncle David Eller's farm southeast of Brookville, Jefferson County. It is said that both myself and sister Mattie were born down there on a farm rented from a woman he called Mrs. Emil. The spring of 1856, or late fall of 1855, father moved to a farm owned by a woman named Agnes Davis who lived north of Ottumwa near the present station of Rutledge. He lived there until the fall of 1856. The reason I remember this is that I recall, when we lived there, of many people passing in wagons and singing, "We're a band for Fremont, We're a band for Fremont, We're a band from Fremont and we'll sound it through the land".

When we moved upon the farm in Sec. 5 late in 1856, it was cold and we had no house to move to, though father had spent quite a bit of time previously in getting out his timber and lumber for a new house. We first moved into the old Chillicothe School house where we lived while dad built the old house on that farm. He built it of rather newly sawed green oak lumber with split oak shingles and barely got it enclosed, when we moved in about Christmas. That was the coldest winter ever experienced in that country and we almost froze to death. Try as hard as he could he and Will and Cleve could not keep us in fuel which they had to haul from Skunk River Timber about 8 miles away. We had no heating stove but had a big, high, wide, consuming fire-place built from Skunk River limestone. The weather boarding did not fit snug and as it began to season it warped so badly that one could see

daylight through the walls and roof at many places and the snow just drifted in. I remember this particularly well as my brother Jesse, sister Mattie and I had no shoes, and when we got cold, mother would put us on a feather bed where we would play until we got warm. The Meeker boys were worse off than we were; They would heat a short piece of board they could carry and then take their dogs and go rabbit hunting for food. When their feet got cold they would lay the board down and stand on it until their feet were warm and then go on as before.

Father had contracted for this 50 acre farm from a man named J. C. Hamilton who lived in Fairfield and had made some payment on it. He broke a little prairie on it the summer we lived north of Ottumwa and so had ground ready to sow a little wheat the next spring and to plant some corn and he broke out more the next year and raised a fine lot of soft corn and our wheat came in fine and was good. I remember this as we had to live on corn bread until we raised our wheat.

The winter of 1857 and I was nearly as bad as the former year. Father had a nice little start in cattle and when the deflation in everything came in 1857, he owed a store bill at Dalongaga, (don't know if I spell this name right) and the man, I have forgotten his name, put it into judgment and had an execution issued and the constable, (Jim Phelps), came and drove off every one of our cattle, except one, our old milk cow, which was excepted or he would have taken it. I remember it well. Father was at the timber for wood and Will and Cleve were working and the others in school and I remember how mother cried, and why would she not cry when you think of her circumstances, with a family of nine or ten children, none yet grown and all suffering from cold and hunger. None but the stoutest heart could have endured it. It makes me cry now when I recall it.

The first teacher I remember who taught in that old school house was a man named Hiram Miller, who was killed by his horse shortly thereafter. The next winter, William Butterff, a brother of John Butterff and the next winter Isaac Garrett taught. The next winter Thomas Arnold a preacher, the next brother Tom was named for, then Jim Waugh two winters, after which in 1861 a woman by name of Maggie Matthews taught. The summer school was taught first by Fannie Hagar, then Lovonia Harridge, then Mary Riley then Annette Overdorf and then Jennie Elliott.

In the summer of 1861 father sold the place there to Eliza Giffrey, whose farm, -the old Ferril Riley place, your Uncle William had bought. Your Uncle William had sold his farm about 1860, the Alex Ferris Place, to a man named James Reeder. Father then bought from your grandfather Ross the farm down in Dec. 18, now known as the Farson farm. This was all prairie land and no house or fence closer than the Joe McMillan farm to the east. The first year he rented the farm named the George Goldsby farm which lies just east from the old Chillicothe School house and we moved there in November. The next year, 1865, we farmed that place and the San Dismore Party. Brother Anderson and I tended the corn and Father and Uncle Jess went down to the new place each day and broke prairie or did other work there as we would have a place to move the next year. They used three yoke of cattle for breaking the sod and they rode the malle there each day and would turn the cattle to graze during the night. This year brother Will returned from the war just ended. He worked for Chris Deuser that summer. Brother Cleve had not returned from the war. He served in the 9th Iowa Cavalry but did not enlist until the summer of 1863, and his enlistment being for three years or during the war he was kept for guard duty until July 1864. Brother William M. enlisted twice; First, in the Iowa Infantry (19th) and after serving about 9 months was honorably discharged for disabilities received. He had the measles which settled in the right eye and he was blind for a time. He next enlisted in 1864, in the last 100 day call in the 15th Iowa Infantry and later was honorably discharged. Both enlisted as privates.

After father had acquired the lands in Dec. 18 from your Grand father Ross, who had bought it before as school land, your grandfather Ross made a trip to

Iowa and your Uncle William who had bargained for the Baker farm sold your grandfather the Jim Baker 80 which adjoined the R. T. Baker 80, the latter being the farm your father bought of Billy Payne, and he kept the Rollen T. Baker 80, and sold the old Godfrey place to a man named Haynes. He must have bought the Baker place in 1864, because the summer of 1865, Rollen T. Baker lived at the old house on the forty where the Deuser school house is located, but in the S. E. Corner thereof, when we lived on the old Goldsby place, afterwards known as the McElroy place.

Now, I will say here that Rollen T. Baker was then an old man. William Baker who was killed in the war and who was the father of Newt, Frank and Wallie, was his son. Jim Baker also was Rollen's son. George Goldsby, who was also killed in the war was his son-in-law and Squire Graft was also a son-in-law then he had several other girls, one Hester, who married about that time one Dan Stillwell, then Polly who afterwards married Chris Breon and another, Delilah, who married Bob Black.

Your Grandfather Hook moved with his family to Iowa in the summer or fall of 1865 and the first time I saw your father was about Jan. 1866. He came with the Baker girls and the Black girls to Singing School. I distinctly remember of becoming acquainted with your Uncle Sam in the early fall of 1865. He came over to the old school house with your Uncle Will's children to a little Sunday School father was conducting in the old school house.

Your Grandfather and your Uncle William shortly after buying out the Bakers, bought the quarter of prairie land lying just north of the prairie land lying just north of the Bakers, your Uncle Will taking the east 80 and your Grandfather the west 80, just across the road from the old Jim Baker house. Jess Ankron lived for a time in the old Jim Baker house, but by the time your pa married, Jess had secured a lease on the Weimer 80 and moved into a little house he had built thereon and your father and mother when they married went to housekeeping in the Jim Baker house and your sister Mary was born there, in summer of 1868 and I am not sure but John was born there also. I know that Orin, yourself and I think Sadie were born on the Weimer 80, the lease of which your father had bought of your Uncle Jess Ankron.

Your father was a far seeing farmer. He did his work well, using good judgment in all things. He was a great hand with hogs and always had a nice bunch on hand and matured them fast. He kept a hired man and kept to a purpose as also did your mother and they got right along so that when his lease expired about 1875 or 1876, your father bought your Grandfather Hook's place. Your Uncle William did not live long on the Baker farm but about 1869 to 1870 he sold it to a man named John Herald, who lived there a short time and resold it to William and Thomas Payne. Tom died and Billy could not handle it so he afterwards sold it to your father.

I was glad to hear that your cousin Cynthia was still living. She, Nan and Lincoln used to go to school with your Aunt Mattie and me and the folks always tormented me about her. Give her my regards.

We are having good rains here and will have good crops again.

I hope you will excuse this and the spelling and composition as well, for when I start to write I often make grammatical errors that I am not conscious of. If I can do anything more for you, let me know.

Wishing you every success in the family history, will close.

Your uncle,

I. Curtis Eller

Note by J.W.H. - There are a few slight errors in the land sales mentioned in the above letter but on the whole it is a remarkable example of good memory on the part of the writer.

The following account of the drowning, on 15 June 1875, of John Quincy Ellers⁵, (Harvey⁵, Simon⁵, John⁵, Peter⁵, George Michael⁵) was given by his brother, Israel Curtis Ellers⁶ in a letter to his nephew, James William Hook, dated October 1936. (See Ellers Family Illi. p. 128.)

October 1936

My dear Nephew:

Competine Creek in Competine Township, Wapello County, Iowa, flows from N. W. to S. E., having its source just across the county line in Leawards County; a half mile north of the N. W. corner of section 6 said township, and less than a mile east from the present town of Hedrick, and it flows easterly crossing the county line at or near the N. W. corner of the Harvey Ellers-Wittser 80 in Sec. 6, and continues almost east to a junction with the Martinsburgh branch thereof, about 20 rods east and 14 rods south of the N. E. corner of the said Ellers-Wittser 80; thence southeasterly to the S. E. corner of the William Hook 80, and on in the same course to near the S. E. corner of said township where it enters Jefferson County and continues in the same course for a few miles until it meets and flows into the big Cedar Creek, a little east of the Batavia road, where the mob in July 1860 meted out vengeance to the criminal, Saphart.

For the first three or four miles of its course there was little or no timber or brush skirting this creek, then there first appears narrow strips of brush or timber on either side for a few miles and then the whole country-side was heavily timbered, originally.

Father sold the above Alacre tract in Section 6 in the late summer or fall of 1864, or rather traded it to William Hook, brother of James Hook, who afterwards married Virginia Ellers, taking in payment 240 acres of land in section 16, where the town of Farnum is now located, which was then owned by the father of William and James Hook. William had sold his 80 in the same section 6 with more to James Hecker, and in making the transfers at this time my father needed this 80 to Elias Jeffrey who in turn needed his 80 being the Farrel Wiley 80 to William Hook, and William Hook then for his father bought the James Baker farm and some adjoining lands.

The Ellers family did not move on to the Farnum farm until the late fall of 1865, they having rented and occupied the Alacre farm adjoining the Mary Baker farm on the south. The Farnum farm was in the big prairie a mile from any residence, and had to be improved before it could be occupied.

My sister Mattie and George W. Dickens were married in March 1875, and they lived 1/2 of a mile west of our home. That same year we built the big square house that still stands on the Farnum farm. Brother John did all the hauling from the markets of the building material which kept him quite fully occupied during the planting season; but at times of rain and bad roads which were quite frequent that spring his time was employed in breaking up some prairie land we had leased for the following year, while myself and the younger brothers looked after the planting and cultivating of the growing crops.

It rained quite hard the most of the night of June 14 of that year and no farm or road work could be done the next day which I think was a Tuesday. John took his team and took the younger children and their teacher, Miss Ella Argonbright, to school, then from there he went to old Marysville to have his breaking plow sharpened. While waiting his turn at the mill, he and several others, were called by the road overseer to help him remove the debris from the top of the bridge over Competine Creek, between the Rev. Phelps and the Jesse Smith farms. The rain of the previous night had caused a great overflow of the Competine Creek and the water, when it began to recede left many logs, trees and brush on the bridge, and there was imminent danger of the weight crushing the bridge.

As the men pulled and pushed the heavy logs off the bridge the work being near completion, James Hook, one of John's sons, jumped on one of these large

logs and went floating down stream. Then another larger and more crooked log was pushed off on the lower side of the bridge and as they did so, one man said, "I dare anyone to ride this log." This was no sooner said then John jumped astride it and floated down the stream. He was dressed in his overalls and barefooted. He rode the log perhaps a fourth of a mile, when it struck an eddy caused by the current meeting the current of another branch, causing the crooked log to lunge and turn, which dislodged John who could not swim and there was no one there to save him. He was 17 years old. The news went forth and the whole country-side came to the place of the tragedy. Upon being informed at our home while at the dinner table, I hurriedly hitched a team to a lumber wagon and took father and mother and little Otis to the scene of the accident. Men were there on rafts, using pike-poles and grappling hooks, but the body was not found until about four hours after I arrived, and at a point nearly a mile from where the drowning took place.

The remains were placed in my wagon and one or two neighbors accompanying us we took the body home. The weather was very warm. There was no ice in the country and there was no undertaker or funeral home; so the boss carpenter, who was building our house, made a big, strong, rough wooden box and the body was placed there in, and we drew cold water from the well, poured it over the body, changing the water frequently day and night, keeping the body covered, until the funeral and burial. The new house was enclosed, but the floors had not been laid and the body was kept there so that the changing of the water soiled nothing.

Now, Will, as I intend this particular information for you, I have given you the facts regarding the accident and the scene thereof because I believe few if any of the younger kin ever heard the story of the drowning.

I have another little incident in mind concerning this unhappy event, which I have always kept clearly to myself. I do not believe I am any more superstitious than the average person, yet this thing which I am about to here tell of, may be called by you what you please to call it, but it has had a great influence on my life, as it is not alone the only one but I have had many and different kinds of dreams along other lines during my life that have completely come true.

On the Saturday night before this sad accident, as was our usual custom we had our supper then did the milking and chores and then to bed. But on this Saturday night as we finished at the barn, John said, "Well let's go to the house and go to bed"; I answered that I had been working my team hard all that week and that I had concluded to curry and rub them down before retiring. When I had finished this I went to the house, took a bath at the tub at the well, and as all had gone to bed as I thought, I made no light. John and I occupied the same bed, I sleeping in the front. It was warm, I was tired and I laid down on the front side. I was absolutely sure that John was in his place; the bed was large and our bodies did not touch. I immediately dropped off to sleep and knew nothing more until about 2 o'clock the next morning when I was awakened by a very vivid dream which was that I had seen a great and all powerful hand and arm break its way through the roof and ceiling immediately over me, and this great hand had John by the shoulders and took him bodily through the roof and I thought that I had hold of him trying to save him but my strength was nothing compared to this all powerful arm. Just at this instant I awoke and threw out my arm and there was no John there. Then I let out a yell that awakened the whole household. When I told them of my dream, my mother called to me that after coming to the house that night John had changed his mind and had gone to spend the night with sister Mattie, assuring me that everything was all right.

When John came home the next day and heard of this incident he, with all the family, including the workmen, joked and guyed me about the nightmare, and they kept it up until the day of the drowning, but since then, they or no other person has ever mentioned it to me.

Now, Will, you or some of the others must give a scientific explanation of the working of the human mind. I have never named it but have always thought it came under the condition of mind as expressed by the poet "Coming events cast their shadows before . . .".

Yours truly,

I. C. Keller.

"Though you may deem this was a dream,
My facts are palpable facts to me,
For the sight grows clear when death draws near
And looks into futurity."

THE CHRISTIAN ELLER FAMILY
of Rowan Co., N. C.
and his descendants in Grayson Co., Virginia
and in Monroe and Lawrence Counties, Indiana.

FAMILY I

CHRISTIAN ELLER¹, d. 1804 in Rowan Co., N. C. He came to America from Germany on the ship "Restauration" and took his oath of allegiance to the province of Pennsylvania, 9 Oct. 1747. He moved south to the Yadkin River section of Rowan County, North Carolina where he purchased land 20 May 1762. Paul Beefle, wife Catherine, of Rowan Co. in his will dated 15 Dec. 1764, mentions Christian Eller as one of his sons-in-law. Jacob Eller and Melker Eller also purchased land on the Yadkin River in Rowan Co. in 1762 and 1764 respectively and probably were brothers of Christian. Michael Eller, shown in the tax list of Rowan Co. in 1759 may also have been a near relative.

The will of Christian Eller¹ was written 30 April 1804 and proved in the Rowan Co. court at its May session following. The following children were mentioned.

- (1) John Eller². He wrote his will 10 April 1820. It was probated in the May Court following. It mentioned his wife Margaret who apparently had deserted him, but mentioned no children, and gave his plantation to John Eller, son of his sister Susannah and her husband John Eller. He also provided well for one Caty Thiles and gave contingently a legacy of 25 dollars to John Eller, son of John Melcher Eller.
- (2) George Eller². He doubtless was the George Eller who married Christena (Christena Yost according to family records), and about 1784 removed to that part of Montgomery Co., Va. that in 1790 became Wyeth Co. and in 1792 Grayson Co. See Family II below for children.
- (3) Henry Eller². Probably the Henry Eller who died a wealthy man in Wythe Co., Va. between 19 May 1838 when his will was written and 11 Feb. 1839 when it was proved. (Wythe Co., Va. Will Book 5, p. 194.) His will mentioned his wife Jane to whom he gave his 16 negro slaves and half of his land and use of the other half for two years after his death. "All other negroes not otherwise disposed of" to be sold along with other property and certain designated sums given to "my brother Frederick Eller, Henry Eller son of George Eller; my nephew, Polly Painter, wife of Alexander Painter, and Margaret and Rachel Eller, daughter of Frederick Eller." Residue of his estate was to go to his wife Jane Eller. When the will was proved, 11 Feb. 1839, James T. Gleaves, one of the executors, refused to qualify and "thereupon on motion of Alfred C. Moore the other executor named in said will who took the oath required by law and together with Jacob Haller, E. W. Lockett, Abner Thompson, Gustavus A. Crockett, Isaac Painter and Calvin M. Nickolls his securities entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of \$30,000.00 conditioned as the law directs, certificate is granted him for obtaining probate of said will in due form." Very obviously Henry and Jane Eller had no children.
- (4) Frederick Eller², born about 1765; died after 19 May 1838. He married, in 1795, Margaret Long. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages.) The 1820 census of Grayson Co. shows him aged over 45 with wife aged between 26 and 45 years and with a family of seven males and four females, the eldest aged between 18 and 26. The 1830 census shows him aged between 60 and 70 with a family of two males and one female, the eldest aged between 15 and 20. He is not shown in any later census.

The wills of his brother Henry Eller² of Smyth Co., Va. and of his daughter Rachel Eller³ of Smyth Co., Va. show that he and Henry were brothers and that Rachel was his daughter and together with Grayson Co., Va. marriage records show that the following were his, (Frederick's), children.

- (1) Elisabeth Eller³, n. 17 Dec. 1818, Daniel Shuler. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages.)
- (2) Frederick Eller³, probably a son. He n. 17 June 1819, Elizabeth Pierce. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages.)
- (3) Catherine Eller³, n., 16 Nov. 1823, Selzer Pyner. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages.)
- (4) George Eller³, n. 12 May 1831, Millie Lane. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages.) Her name was given as Emily in Grayson Co. deed dated 23 Feb. 1833. (Book 8, p. 153) Their children were:
 - (1) Charlotte Eller⁴, n. 28 Aug. 1868, William J. Ashley. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages.)
 - (2) James Eller⁴, b. 1841; d. 11 July 1866, aged 25. (Grayson Co., Va. Death record which gave the name of his parents and his age at death.)
 - (3) Jackson Eller⁴, b. 1844; n., 16 March 1879, Jane Fox, b. 1857. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages which gave ages of bride and groom.)
 - (4) Henry Eller⁴. Mentioned in his great uncle Henry Eller's² will.
 - (5) Wesley A. Eller⁴, b. 1849; n., prob. as first wife, 24 Sept. 1870, E. A. Parks, b. 1847. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages which gave the names of his parents, also the ages of groom and bride.) He n. 2nd., 16 Oct. 1879, Sarah Reed, b. 1857. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages which recorded "W. A. Eller, age 30, son of George and Millie Eller, n. 16 Oct. 1879, Sarah Reed, age 22.")
 - (6) Clara Eller⁴, b. 1852; n. 9 Apr. 1886, Jane Cornett, b. 1862. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages which gave the names of his parents and the ages of the groom and bride.)
 - (7) Martha Eller⁴, probably a daughter, n., 24 Nov. 1881, Henderson Edwards. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages. Parents and ages not recorded.)
- (5) Christopher Eller³, n. 16 May 1830, Susanna Edwards. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages.)
- (6) Polly Eller³, n., 25 Sept. 1831, Alexander Painter. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages.)
- (7) John Eller³, b. 1835; n., 18 Oct. 1866, Martha Leath, b. 1843. (Grayson Co., Va. Marriages which recorded him as aged 30 and the son of Frederick and Peggy Eller and recorded his wife as Martha Leath, age 23, dau. of James Leath.)
- (8) Margaret Eller³, mentioned in her uncle Henry Eller's will.
- (9) Rachel Eller³. Her will dated 11 Oct. 1845, mentioned sisters Polly Painter and Catherine Pyner and brothers George, John and Christopher, also her uncle William Lane of Grayson Co., Va. She designated "my friend I. Mitchell" as executor. Witnesses were William M. Smith and William M. Mitchell. Rachel Eller was a half sister of Frederick Eller's other children. (Smyth Co., Va. wills.)

- (5) Susanna Eller². Called "daughter Susanna Eller" in her father's will. According to the will of her brother John she married John Eller. This is confirmed by the Rowan Co., N. C. marriage records which show that Susanna Eller married John Eller on 9 Oct. 1792.

- (6) Mary Eller². Called "daughter Mary Wallinger" in her father's will. No

further record found.

- (7) Barbara Eller². Called "daughter Barbara Hess" in her father's will. No further record found.

FAMILY II

GEORGE ELLER², (Christian¹), born, say about 1752; d. 25 Dec. 1808 in Grayson Co., Va. He married one Christena as shown in the Rowan Co. court records of 1778, 1779, 1783 and 1784 and in the Grayson Co., Va. land records of 1800 and 1802 as shown below.

A thirty eight page "History of the Eller Family" by J. W. Eller, published in 1918 says that George Eller married Christena Yost, and that she died at her son John's home in Monroe Co., Indiana, after 1833. It also says that he served seven years as a soldier in the Revolutionary War and that he died on Christmas Day in 1808. This writer has not been able to find a Revolutionary War record for George Eller and if one exists doubts that it would show seven years of service. He is said to have been an itinerant preacher and to have moved into Virginia because of what he thought was persecution by the courts for his refusal to renounce an oath of fealty he had once made to the English Crown. He was warranted 100 acres of land by the commonwealth of Virginia, 8 May 1783 for which a grant was issued 29 July 1796. (Va. Treas. Warrant 16064.) This land was located on Elk Creek in that part of Montgomery Co. that in 1790 became Wyeth and in 1793 Grayson. He acquired additional land later as recorded deeds in Grayson Co. show. One farm of 150 acres was purchased by him from Henry and Caty Townsend, 21 Sept. 1797. (Deed Book 1, p. 164, Grayson Co., Va.) He sold this land to Micajah Stone, 26 Aug. 1800. (Deed Book 1, p. 337, Grayson Co.) This, apparently, left him owning only 100 acres but on 22 Mch. 1802 he and his wife Christena, sold two parcels of land, containing in all 400 acres, to Martin Dickinson. One parcel containing 300 acres was on the waters of Elk Creek. The second parcel adjoining the first and containing 100 acres was the land apparently that had been granted to him by the State of Virginia, 29 July 1796. (Deed Book 1, p. 455, Grayson Co.) When and from whom George and Christena Eller acquired this additional 300 acres was not found in the records. George Eller signed this deed as George Eller Sr. and named his wife as Christena.

Neither George Eller² nor his wife Christena left a will but "A History of The Eller Family" by J. W. Eller, published in 1918, gives them two children, namely, George and John. The Federal Census of Lawrence Co., Indiana for 1850 shows a family of Christian Eller³. Lawrence County adjoins Monroe Co., Indiana where John Eller³, a known son of George² and Christena Eller lived. Very likely there were other children, one probably being Andrew Eller³.

- (1) Christian Eller³, (George², Christian¹), probably a son of George and Christena Eller, born about 1780. He is listed in the 1840 federal census of Lawrence Co., Ind. as Christian Etter (sic) aged between 50 and 60 years with a family of two males and two females living with him, the eldest, a female, aged between 20-30. The census of 1850 lists Christian Eller³ (sic) born in Virginia, aged 70 and living with him a family of two males and two females as shown below. Other families listed in the census records of Lawrence Co. suggest a child named Rufus³.

- (1) Rufus Eller⁴, shown in the 1850 and 1860 census of Lawrence Co., Ind., aged 30 and 50, respectively (sic) born in Va., with wife Marion, aged 36 and 46 respectively, born in Ky., and with children, (1) Malvina⁴, b. about 1836; (2) John⁵, b. about 1838; (3) Mary⁴, b. about 1844; (4) Paris⁵, b. about 1846; (5) Lucinda, b. about 1848; (6) Stephen⁶, b. about 1850; (7) Milton⁷, b. about 1854. All children born in Indiana.

- (2) Malinda Eller^b, b. in Va., aged 40 in 1840.
- (3) Stephen Eller^b, shown in the 1850 and 1860 census of Lawrence Co., born in Va., aged 38 and 39 respectively with wife Eleanor born in Ind., aged 26 in 1860 and with children in 1860 as follows, (1) J. V. Eller^s, male aged 6; (2) T. E. Eller^s, aged 4 and (3) Elizabeth Eller^s, aged 8 mo. All children born in Indiana.
- (4) Elvin Eller^b, female, b. in Ind., aged 15 in 1850, prob. a grandchild.
- (5) James Eller^b, b. in Ind., aged 13 in 1850, prob. a grandchild.
- (2) George Eller Jr.³, (George², Christian¹), born in Virginia in 1787 according to "A History of the Eller Family" by J. W. Eller and called the "oldest child of George Eller² and Christiana Yost. The same source says he died about 1851 in Kentucky where he had settled in 1815. His wife was Polly Oaks whom he married in Virginia. They had eight children as follows.
- (1) Henry Eller^b, removed to Morgan Co., Ind. and settled near Morgantown. He married twice, his second wife being a Miss Foster. One daughter was Sarah Eller who m. Mr. Knight of Morgantown. There probably were other children.
- (2) John Eller^b.
- (3) Susan Eller^b.
- (4) Mary Eller^b.
- (5) Washington Eller^b.
- (6) Peggy Eller^b.
- (7) Harriann Eller^b.
- (8) Wilkerson Eller^b. He married in Kentucky and died during the Civil War leaving a widow and six children who moved to Monroe Co., Ind.
- (3) John Eller³, (George², Christian¹), born in Virginia in 1784; d. on his farm west of Bloomington, Monroe Co., Indiana in August 1840. He married in Virginia, Susan Smith, and about 1810 moved to Wagner Co., Kentucky where they lived until 1837 when he and his son George purchased land in Monroe Co., Indiana where they moved in 1833 taking his aged mother, Christiana, with them. Their farm first contained 370 acres but later acquisitions increased it to 520 acres. He was an itinerant Methodist preacher. Soon after their arrival in Indiana, John Eller was made a Justice of the Peace, a position he held for a number of years. He was elected Probate Judge of Monroe County for two terms and was occupying that post at the time of his death. (See "A History of the Eller Family" by J. W. Eller, 1912; also see Blanchard's "History of Morgan, Monroe and Brown Counties, Ind.", 1884.)

The eleven children of John Eller³ and his wife Susan Smith were:

- (1) George Eller^b, b., in Ky., 11 Sept. 1811; d. 7) Sept. 1878 in Monroe Co., Ind. He m., in Kentucky, as his first wife, Rebecca Francis and had children, (1) Mary E. Eller^s, b. 17 Nov. 1830; d. 17 Sept. 1831; (2) Susan C. Eller^s, b. 24 June 1832; d. 13 July 1852; (3) John W. Eller^s, b. 5 Dec. 1834; d. 21 April 1854; (4) Hannah Jane Eller^s, b., 7) March 1837; d. 24 May 1855; (5) George W. Eller^s, b. 10 Aug. 1839; d. 2) Aug. 1842; (6) Emily S. Eller, b. 29 April 1843; d. 4 Dec. 1875. She married, 23 Feb. 1870, David Barnes and had a family of 3 sons and 5 daughters; (7) Henry B. A. Eller^s, b. 1 May 1845; d. 2) July 1865.
- George Eller^b, married, 28 Sept. 1846, as his second wife, Sarah Pauley and by her had (8) Isaac Frank Eller^s, b., 4 Oct. 1857, who married, 11 Jan. 1877, Mary T. Sample and had a family of five children who lived and married, namely, (a) Georg T. Eller^s; (b) Sarah L. Eller^s; (c) Robert O. Eller^s; (d) Jennie T. Eller and (e) William H.

Eller.

- (2) William Eller⁴. No record found.
- (3) John Eller Jr.⁴, died 4 Oct. 1846 while in service as Lieut. in the U. S. Army in the Mexican War. He was serving as sheriff of Monroe Co. at the time of his enlistment and just elected to the legislature of the state but did not live to serve. He married Mahala Pauley and had children as follows, (1) Sarah Eller⁵, m. George Truitt and had a family of 5 sons and 2 daughters; (2) James M. Eller⁵, d. July 1862; m. Kate Rice and had one daughter, Nenny Eller⁶; (3) Fletcher Eller⁵; (4) Susan E. Eller⁵, d. 1902; m. Mr. Bailey; (5) Isaac P. Eller⁵, b. 1842, m. 1901, Lydia Coleman; (6) Josephine M. Eller⁵, m. Ellis Hickom and had a family of one son and one daughter.
- (4) Elizabeth Eller⁴, m. Crawford Cole. No further record found.
- (5) Henry Eller⁴, born in Virginia, 9 June 1817; d. 30 Aug. 1889; m., first, Sept. 1837, Balinda Bailey who died in 1844. She was a dau. of Thomas and Barbara Bailey of Virginia. He m. 2nd., 29 June 1845, Elizabeth Nancy Shreve who died 25 Jan. 1902.

His three children by first marriage were, (1) Elizabeth Jane Eller⁵, b. 20 Oct. 1838; d. 22 July 1914; m. Henry Stimpson and raised a large family; (2) John Thomas Eller⁵, b. 29 July 1840; d. 4 Jan. 1916; m., 1st., 2 Oct. 1867, Louisa M. Hensley; m. 2nd., 6 Sept. 1891, Sarah Vandyke. Children by first marriage were, (a) Henry Alva Eller⁶; (b) Raymond H. Eller⁶ and (c) Herbert H. Eller⁶. Children by second marriage to Sarah Vandyke were, (d) Byron V. Eller⁶ and Thora Eller⁶. John Thomas Eller⁵ was a Civil War Veteran, wounded at Missionary Ridge. He also held many positions of trust in Monroe County; (3) George Henry Eller⁵, b. 25 Sept. 1842; d. 10 March 1845.

The eight children of Henry Eller⁴ by his 2nd. wife, Elizabeth Nancy Shreve, were, (1) James William Eller⁵, b. 29 May 1846; d. 1 Sept. 1923; m. 28 Nov. 1872, Frances Hagar of near Exeter, Nebr. Family lived near Tryon, Nebr. Their children were, (a) Mildred⁶; (b) Ida⁶; (c) Donald⁶; (d) Bayard⁶; (e) Wayne McVeigh Eller⁶, b. 28 Sept. 1881, now living in Petersburg, Va.; (f) Frances⁶; (g) Leone⁶; (h) Harley⁶. (5) Harriett Angelica Eller⁵, b. 6 Jan. 1848; d. 17 March 1926; m., 11 Jan. 1877, James Richard Ammerman. Family lived near Fairmont, Nebr. They had one daughter, Roxy Victoria Ammerman⁶; (6) Margaret Belinda Eller⁵, b. 12 April 1849; d. 2 Jan. 1899; m. Joseph H. Kirby and lived near Bloomington, Ind. They had a family of one son and three daughters; (7) Vebene Susan Eller⁵, b. 4 Dec. 1850; d. 20 Sept. 1934. She m., 1st., 1 Sept. 1870, John A. Mayfield; m. 2nd., 9 Sept. 1899, John Gooding of near St. Joseph, Mo. There were one son and two daughters by first marriage; no children by second marriage. (8) Frances McVicar Eller⁵, b. 4 March 1852; m., 2 Nov., 1879, William Henry Johnson and had a family of one son and two daughters; (9) Mary Laura Eller⁵, b. 8 April 1854; d. 19 April 1924. She m., 25 Sept. 1881, William D. Ward and had three children named, (a) Roy F. Ward⁶; (b) Annibelle Ward⁶ and (c) Len Eller Ward; (10) Joshua B. M. Eller⁵, b. 25 Nov. 1855; m., in Exeter, Nebr., 5 May 1881, Clara E. Buck. Family resided in Exeter, Nebr. until 1898 when it removed to Omaha, Nebraska where he was employed by the Council Bluffs Street Railway Co. They had two children, (a) Clyde Eller⁶, b. 23 Sept. 1883, and (b) Genevieve Eller⁶, b. 29 Nov. 1893; (11) Charles Dow Eller⁵, b. 23 Jan. 1858; m. 21 Nov. 1880, Flora Brown who d. 13 April 1928. Family lived in Bloomington, Ind.

- (6) Susan Eller⁴, sixth child of John³ and Susan (Smith) Eller, m. William Rowe. No further record found.

- (7) James M. Eller^b, b., in Wayne Co., Ky., 12 April 1821; d. 5 April 1903 and lies buried in Headings Chapel Cem., Owen Co., Ind. He m., 1 Sept. 1840, Verahy Sanders. He was a soldier in both the Mexican and Civil Wars. Methodist. Family lived in Clay Twp. of Owen Co., Indiana. Had a family of 10 children as follows, (1) John W. Eller^b, b. 1 Oct. 1841; m., 13 March 1862, in Orange Co., Ind., Nancy Sanders and raised a family of three sons and two daughters; (2) James Wright Eller^b, b. 3 July 1843; m., 1st., 10 July 1867, Nannie Milan; m. 2nd., 20 July 1887, Mrs. Jane Bault. By first marriage there were three sons and 5 daughters. No children by 2nd. marriage; (3) Lucinda Jane Eller^b, b. 27 March 1846; d. 25 Dec. 1876; m., 20 Aug. 1866, John Green of near Spencer, Ind.; (4) Nathan D. Eller^b, b. 16 Jan. 1848; m., 20 Dec. 1866, Sarah A. Freeman. Raised a family of five children, (a) Verahy Ann Eller^b; (b) Minnie Ida Eller^b; (c) William Holliday Eller^b; (d) Joseph Wesley Eller and (e) Caleb Harrison Eller; (5) Mary Elizabeth Eller^b, b. 1 July 1850; d. 16 May 1877; m., 25 Nov. 1870, Marion Freeman, no issue; (6) Sarah Eller^b, d. y.; (7) Joseph Eller^b, b. 18 Oct. 1852; m., 25 Sept. 1872, Margaret A. Smith and had children, (a) Harry Eller^b; (b) Carrie Eller^b. (8) Martha Eller^b, b. 3 March 1857; m., 21 Jan. 1874, Samuel Horuff and raised a family of two sons and two daughters; (9) Emma Florence Eller^b, b. 3 April 1854; m., 27 Jan. 1887, George L. Cook and removed near Wichita, Kansas. Raised a family of two daughters, (10) Clara Odina Eller^b, b. 1 Sept. 1861; m., Feb. 1879, Marion Miller and raised a family of three sons and three daughters; (11) Charles Eller^b, b. 23 Sept. 1864; m., 24 Aug. 1886, Luella Brown and had children, (a) Christena Eller^b; (b) Everett Eller^b; (c) Owen Eller^b and (d) David Eller^b.
- (8) Minerva Eller^b, eighth child of John and Susan (Smith) Eller, was b. in 1873; m. 1st., Joseph Weald by whom there was one daughter, (1) Jane Weald^b. The m. 2nd., about 1887, John D. Reeves and had by him (2) Columbus Reeves^b; (3) Sylvester Reeves^b; (4) Lucinda Reeves^b; (5) Aline Reeves^b; (6) Benjamin M. Reeves and (7) Sarah Reeves.
- (9) Wesley Eller^b, ninth child of John and Susan (Smith) Eller. No record found.
- (10) Sarah Eller^b, tenth child of John and Susan (Smith) Eller. No record found.
- (11) Francis A. Eller^b, eleventh child of John and Susan (Smith) Eller, b. 6 March 1830 in Ky.; d. at his home near Blounting, Ind., 8 Aug. 1906. He m., April 1848, Elizabeth Pauly. He entered the Methodist Church Ministry in 1859, was chosen Deacon in 1864 and ordained as an Elder in 1872. He was a member of the Indiana Conference and faithfully served many charges and was beloved by all who came within his Christian influence. The children of Francis A. Eller and his wife Elizabeth Pauly were, (1) Mary E. Eller^b, b. 5 March 1849; m., 27 Aug. 1873, George W. McLaughlin of Erie, Penna. Family lived first on a farm near Bedford, Ind. and later at Blounting, Ind. They had a family of three sons and ten daughters; (2) John C. Eller^b, b. 1850; m., 1871, Laura Saffler and had children, (a) Frank E. Eller^b; (b) Florence Belle Eller, and (c) Minnie Fern Eller; (3) William J. Eller^b, b. 15 Jan. 1852; m., 14 Feb. 1878, Belle Curry and had children, (a) Charles Ashbury Eller^b; (b) Harley Curry Eller^b; (c) Oscar Herman Eller^b; (d) Ida Belle Eller^b; (e) Catherine May Eller^b; (f) Henrietta Eller^b, b. 13 Jan. 1854; d., 3 Feb. 1911 at Bedford, Ind. She m., 25 Nov. 1879, Wesley Clark Cunningham. She attended Indiana University and was a teacher for several years.

Children, (a) Albert Glenn Dennison; (b) James Francis Dennison⁶; (c) Bessie May Dennison⁶; (d) Pearl Dennison⁶ and (e) Ruby Dennison⁶; (5) Carrie B. Eller⁶, b. 25 June 1856; d. 22 July 1863; (6) Martha E. Eller⁵, b. 26 April 1858; m. 1st., 20 April 1875, J. T. Stipp; m. 2nd., 21 Dec. 1882, J. H. Brown of Monrovia, Ind.; m., 3rd., 28 May 1914, W. C. Dennison, former husband of her deceased sister. There was one child by first marriage and three by second. No children by third marriage. (7) Zaring Eller⁵, b. 19 June 1860, no further record; (8) Ida M. Eller⁵, b. 16 July 1862; d. 30 Aug. 1862.

THE ELLER FAMILY

of the

DISTRICT OF ALGAU OF SOUTHWEST BAVARIA

This district belongs to the Province of Swabia and Neuberg. It formerly was a much larger territory that extended to the Danube on the north and to the Swiss border on the south.

The writer is indebted to Mr. Aurel Eller of Grossestrasse 3, Munich, Germany for the following record of the Algaun family of Eller which in some respects suggest a connection with certain early Eller emigrants to America.

The Algaun family of Eller apparently is one of great antiquity. Quoting from Mr. Eller's letter to this writer, dated 21 April 1957, he says, "In the dark ages, 6th - 7th centuries, our ancestors lived in my hometown, Lintenberg in Allgäu - formerly Lintibere - (then only a dense jungle) - powerful giants from 3-4 meters tall. They were called Teutones and came from Jutland. They moved on gradually during the 8th century, and in the 9th century came the Almannen, who settled down by Bodensee. They were of Swedish? (Schweden?) origin, and they in their turn descended from the Germanic race. Single families of the Almannen wandered into Westallgäu. These again spread out as early settlers in the old forest regions of that time. One of these settlers with the forename Ellid, and his family, cleared land in an opening of the forest, at the foot of Wirsberg. This clearing became the ancestral seat of the Eller family. (Wirsberg is in the Allgauer Alps near Bregenz on Lake Constance.)

"It is true that I cannot positively ascertain the genealogy of our forefathers before the beginning of the 1500's because my studies were made very difficult during the war years. In the city archives of St. Gallen (Switzerland), the state archives in Bregenz (Vorarlberg in Austria), and in the state archives in Neuberg on the Danube, are valuable material about the heads of the Duchy of Allenturg and family, their domains and serfs." Mr. Eller thinks these records would reveal much information if one would take the time and dig it out.

Mr. Eller's letter then continues, "The real authentic proven founder of our family in Algaun is Michael Eller of Unterstein, near Schellberg (Algaun) born in 1630. According to his father he must have been born in Unterstein or in Ellersruhe, because the two towns lie only about two kilometers apart." In the middle of the 1600's to the beginning of the 1800's, according to Mr. Eller's letter, one Mathias Eller was living in Ellersruhe and Hans Eller was living in Unterstein, while seven others of the name were landlords in the same region.

Michael Eller and his family appear by the church (Catholic) record to have been the following:

FAMILY I

MICHAEL ELLER¹, born in 1630 either in Unterstein or Ellersruhe in Algaun, Bavaria. No record found of his death. He married, January 1659, Agatha Wichter, born 1630; d. 7 Jan. 1699. Their children, all born in Unterstein, were:

(1) Hans Eller², b. 1660.

(2) Martin Eller², b. 1663. In inheritance record in the State Archives of Neuberg on the Danube, dated 11 Feb. 1700, says the "common son of Michael Eller is said to have left the country and up to now no trace has been found of him. Should he or his heirs return then the six brothers must pay him (or heirs) his share - (now 7th share)."

(Verderfesterreich Lit. 885, page 259)

- (3) Georg Christa Eller², b. 1665.
- (4) Bartl Eller², b. 1667; d. 1 Dec. 1724; m. 15 Oct. 1690, Barbara Swartz, b. 1655; d. 1 April 1728. She is said to have married twice. (See Family II below.)
- (5) Jacob Eller², b. 1668.
- (6) Mathias Eller², b. 16 Feb. 1670. He is the ancestor of Mr. Aurel Eller, now living in Munich, Germany, who supplied this record of the Algau Eller family.
- (7) Mang Eller², b. 5 Sept. 1773.

FAMILY II

BARTL ELLER², born in Unterstein, Algau, Germany in 1667; d. 1 Dec. 1724 in Grethemühle. He married, 15 Aug. 1690, in Grethemühle, Barbara, widow of Michel Milz, whose maiden name was Swartz. She was b. 1655; d., 4 Jan. 1728. Her first husband died, 1 Dec. 1688, in Grethemühle. As will be noted two of his sons according to the records were given identical names. It was not unusual for early German families to give multiple names to their children one of which would be the same for more than one child but most unusual to make all given names the same for two of their children yet the record (Catholic Church) of Bartl Eller naming two of his children George Michael³, this writer has been assured, is correct.

Children of Bartl Eller² and his wife, Barbara Swartz, were, (Catholic Church Record);

- (1) Joseph Eller³, b. 9 Feb. 1692.
- (2) Georg Eller³, b. 24 April 1694.
- (3) George Michael Eller³, b. 5 Sept. 1695. The church record says he "emigrated", but to what place and in what year is not given nor was any other reference to him found. His date of birth would reasonably well fit that of George Michael Eller, the emigrant ancestor of this genealogy whose first son named Peter must have been born not later than 1746 (see pages 17 - 31 herein) and, according to this writer's guess, was born in Germany and may have been a half brother of the emigrant's other children. (See last paragraph on page 9 herein.)

There are other facts, however, that militate against the George Michael Eller, born 5 Sept. 1695, of the Algau family in Germany being the same as the George Michael Eller of this genealogy. In the first place the Algau George Michael was a Catholic whereas the George Michael of this genealogy and his children were Protestants. This fact, of course, does not preclude the possibility of the latter George Michael having been born a Catholic and later becoming a German Baptist Brethren, or Dunkard, the church he attended after reaching America. In the second place whereas the Algau George Michael had no brother named Henry, the American George Michael apparently did have. In the third place the children of the George Michael Eller of this genealogy bore given names that did not conform very well with those of the Eller families of Algau.

- (4) George Michael Eller³, b. 31 Oct. 1696; d. 18 June 1772; m., 1st. Magdalene Speiler, b. 1705 in Scheidegg; d. 25 Jan. 1774 in Neuhaus; m. 2nd., in 1745, Anna Brunner, b. 1715; d. 24 June 1769 in Neuhaus. There were seventeen children by both marriages, eleven by first marriage and six by the second. (Catholic Church Records) Children by first marriage, (1) Agatha Eller⁴, b. 8 Oct. 1725; (2) Bartl Eller⁴, b. 30 Dec. 1726; (3) Maria Eller⁴, b. 1 Sept. 1728; (4) Joseph Eller⁴, b. 25 Jan. 1730; (5) Anton Eller⁴, b. 31 March 1731; (6) Johann Eller⁴,

- b. 23 May 1733; (7) Marie Eller^b, again, b. 14 Jan. 1735; (8) Barbara Eller^b, b. 23 Jan. 1737; (9) Ursulla Eller^b, twin with Katherine, b. 17 Sept. 1740; (10) Katherine Eller^b, twin with Ursulla, b. 17 Sept. 1740; (11) Mathaus Eller^b, b. 31 Feb. 1743. Children by second marriage, (12) Johann Eller^b, again, b. 12 Dec. 1746; (13) Ursulla Eller^b, again, b. 30 Jan. 1748; (14) Magdalena Eller^b, b. 6 April 1749; (15) Gallus Eller^b, b. 20 Nov. 1750; (16) Gallus Eller^b, again, b. 23 April 1752; (17) Maria Eller^b, again, b. 1 Dec. 1755.
- (5) Andreas Eller^b, b. 3 Dec. 1698.
- (6) George Eller^b, again, b. 25 Jan. 1700.
- (7) Martha Eller^b, b. 8 Jan. 1706.

Note - Mr. Aurel Eller in his letter of 21 April 1947, reported finding the birth record (22 July 1724) of one Christian Eller, second son of one Michael Eller; also of finding a birth record of one Anna Eller, born 1695, daughter of one Melchior Eller. These names were the same as those of early Eller settlers in Rowan County, N. C.

In another letter to Mr. Wayne M. Eller of Petersburg, Va., Mr. Aurel Eller again stated his belief that the Eller family had its beginning with one "Chr. Ello" who, in the 9th century A.D., was living in Hirschberg near Bregenz on Lake Constance where he established, out of virgin forest, the "Ellers Clearing" that has existed to the present day. In the same letter he stated that the name Henry (Heinrich) does not appear in Alga while the name George is often found.

In his letter of 1 June 1947 Mr. Aurel Eller refers to a great Eller family of the Rhineland, also mentions the Eller-Kitter family whose family seat has been in Dusseldorf for centuries, owning estates and castles as far up the Rhine River as Cologne. An heir of this family was Heinrich Adam von Eller, lord of Burgau who was given his princely credentials in 1573-77 and married Cecilie von Burgard. It is from one of these Rhineland families that this writer has believed, and confesses he still believes, the Ellers of this genealogy descended but can supply no proof.

Another famous Eller family, Mr. Aurel Eller says, was the branch located in Salda, Italy on the border of the Tyrol where the Hotel Eller now stands at the foot of Ortler-Gebirges Glacier. This family originated in Alga before 1470.

Supplemental information that arrived too late to
be included in main body of this book.

Page 106

Ruth Briscoe, wife of Charles Wesley Welker was born 1 Oct. 1868 at Bottom Boat, Yorkshire, England, the dau. of George and Mary (Ward) Briscoe.

Julia Ann Morris, wife of John Quincy Welker was born 26 Nov. 1867 at Rome, Floyd County, Georgia and died, 1 March 1941, at Bloomington, Idaho. She was a dau. of Gad and Elizabeth (Wanslee) Morris.

George Henry Thornock, husband of Louisa Mahala Welker, was born at Farmington, Davis Co., Utah, 31 March 1859 and died 26 May 1926 at Bloomington, Idaho. He was a son of John and Ann (Bott) Thornock.

Page 107

Sarah Jane Lloyd, wife of James Myron Welker was born, 14 Oct. 1873, at Montpelier, Bear Lake Co., Idaho and died, 15 Nov. 1941, at Los Angeles, Calif. She was a dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Davis) Lloyd.

Harland (or Harlon) Edward Loveland, husband of Amelia Jane Welker was born, 11 Nov. 1864, at Bountiful, Davis Co., Utah and died, 23 Jan. 1941, at Lincoln, Bonneville Co., Idaho.

John William Prescott, first husband of Eliza Augusta Welker, was born, 16 Feb. 1869, at Liberty, Bear Lake Co., Idaho and died, 3 Oct. 1904, Sharon, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. He was a son of John and Salome Leone (Hammond) Prescott. After his death his widow married, as her second husband, Levi Henry Long.

Willard Hym Crook (or Krogue), husband of Alzada Angeline Welker was born, 16 Sept. 1876, at Fish Haven, Bear Lake Co., Idaho and died, 1 Jan. 1949, at Idaho Falls, Idaho. He was a son of Samuel Lane and Sarah Ann (Haines) Crook (or Krogue).

Elizabeth Mary Jane Nelson was born, 19 Feb. 1853, at Willows Creek, Box Elder Co., Utah. She married Anton (or Anthon) Madson, born, 16 June 1851, at Yealish, Rostrup, Aalborg, Denmark and died, 19 April 1924, at Salt Lake City, Utah.

Page 108

Emma Christena Packer, married, 13 May 1895, as his second wife, Charles Edmond Nelson. She was born, 1 Feb. 1872 at Brigham City, Box Elder Co., Utah and died, 3 July 1928, at Farmington, San Juan Co., New Mexico. She was a dau. of Nephie Elwell and Helen Rachel (Howland) Packer.

Page 110

Charles Eugene (Hall) Evans was a son of James Ignatius Hall and Eveline Amelia Olsen. His mother married, as her second husband, Mr. Austin Evans after which her son, by her first husband, adopted the name Hall.

- (11) Lester Cleveland Varnoy^A, b. 23 Nov. 1890, now deceased. He learned telegraphy when young, then entered the Iowa State College where he finished a course in engineering. He fell in with an elderly couple named Ferguson who proposed that he become their foster child which he agreed to do taking legally the name of Paul Ferguson. He disliked engineering and entered a medical school in Chicago, later attending a medical school in St. Louis. He then joined the American Medical Association staff where he remained for many years as Hospital Inspector. He did not marry.

SUSAN LONG RECORDS

Birth and death records found in an old memorandum book of one Susan Long of Wilkes County, North Carolina. This writer has not been able to identify Susan Long but in view of the preponderance of Vannoy names thinks without question that she was a member of that family probably of the Rev. James Vannoy branch. The names have been rearranged for this book for easier reference.

Vannoy, Nathaniel Sen'r.	born	16	174?
" John *	"	19 Sept.	1814
" Elijah	"	24 Dec.	1815
" Phebe *	"	27 July	1816
" Mary *	"	17 March	1818
" William	"	9 July	1819
" Preston	"	28 Oct.	1820
" Jesse *	"	10 Nov.	1820
" Enoch *	"	21 Jan.	1822
" William	"	15 Aug.	1822
" Sary	"	30 Sept.	1823
" John M.	"	1 Oct.	1824
" Susanna *	"	15 Oct.	1824
" James H. *	"	9 March	1826
" Rachel	"	11 July	1826
" Andrew	"	14 Feb.	1828
" Sarah	"	9 July	1829
" Margaret	"	9 July	1832
" Nancy	"	3 Feb.	1834
" Rhoda	"	10 Nov.	1834
" Nancy C.	"	10 Feb.	1836
" William M.	"	23 Jan.	1838
" Susana C.	"	12 Dec.	1838
" Sarah Ann	"	29 Jan.	1840
" Mary E.	"	1 Feb.	1841

*means a child of Rev. James Vannoy, pp. 361-369

Vannoy, Andrew	died	9 Oct.	1809
" Susana (wife of Andrew)"		13 March	1816
" Nathaniel Sen'r.	"	26 July	1835
" Nathaniel (son of Andrew)d.		25 Aug.	1852
" John (prob. son of Rev. James) d.		28 Apr.	1855
" James (son of Andrew) d.		19 Feb.	1857
" Abner	"	15 Nov.	1857
" Litia (prob. wife of Enoch ⁵ , p. 357) d.		14 Apr.	1871

Brown, John M.	born	7 Feb.	1824
McGrady, Andrew	"	5 March	1809
" Mary	"	1 Nov.	1810
" Susana	"	16 Dec.	1812
" Rebecca	"	16 March	1814
" Nancy	"	8 May	1816
" Fanny	"	3 May	1821
" Phebe	"	18 Sept.	1828
Owens, Susana	"	11 Jan.	1825
" J. F.	"	1 April	1835
" J. S.	"	8 March	1840
" D. L.	"	12 Sept.	1842

Abacher, Mely	died	21 Oct.	1867
• Going	•	June	1869
Brown, Elijah	•	22 Aug.	1861
Dancy, Isaac	•	26 June	1890
• Milly	•	May	1898
• Will	•	1 Dec.	1898
• William	•	12 July	1861 (51)
Darnell, Fanny	•	29 March	1867
• Odell	•	7 Jan.	1853
Faw, Absolon	•	16 Oct.	1867
Gaskell, John	•	29 July	1898
Harrison, William H.	•	6 April	1861
Huck, David	•	28 Nov.	1860
Jennings, Luke	•	27 Nov.	1837
Jennings, Wiley	•	26 June	1866
Johnson, Benjamin	•	3 May	1859
Long, Martha	•	6 Jan.	1853
• Tobias	•	30 May	1862
McGrady, Jacob	•	13 Feb.	1816
• Anah	•	1 April	1873
Quinn, Johnson	•	27 May	1860
• John	•	6 Jan.	1898
• Jesse Y.	•	28 April	1861
• Mary	•	15 March	1873
Senter, Grady	•	12 Jan.	1853
• Mary	•	9 Dec.	1853
Shenato, Samuel	•	Jan.	1860
• Jasper	•	Dec.	1866
• William	•	18 April	1867
Wyatt, David	•	13 April	1871

I N D E X

INDEX

Abbott, Leslie Jr.	287	Adkron, (Adkron, Adkron etc.)	
Abacher, Agnes	80	Mary Matilda	327
Claude	80	Mattie	327
Darius	80	Richard	294, 307, 311
Mabel	80	Applegate, Ebenezer	64
Mack	80	Erna	67
Nora	80	Martha J.	64
Ackroyd, Susannah (Holmes)	106	Rachel	64
Thomas	106	Arnold, Anthony	305
Walter W.	106	Esther	331
Adams, Eliza	316	Mary Eliza	106
Elisabeth	95	Richard	303
George D.	105	Athey, Adelaide	232
Mary (Maria)	91, 93, 96	Asline's Academy	197, 206
Mary Ann	318	Asline, Andrew Rev.	197, 206
Nancy	317		
Rebecca (Blackmore)	316	Bushnell, Arno L.	171
Robert	316	Bagley, Emanuel	378
Sarah	147	Catherine	348, 378, 390
Thomas	316	Barwell, Arno	134
Adams, Miss	317	Baker, Andrew	22, 26, 32
Albough, Jacob	13	Andrew Rev.	197, 206, 206 to 400
Albee, Colla D.	249	Alice V.	133
Alby, Margaret	128	Arthur H.	133
Alden, John	343	Catherine	139, 271
Priscilla	343	Elizabeth	308
Alderfer, Frank, family of	346	Erna V.	133
Aldridge, William	13	Ernest J.	133
All Saints Parish	306	Ida M.	133
Allen, David	395	John	131
John William	398	Jonathan	142
Langdon R.	398	Kate	328
Richard	396	Marshall	133
Aller, Carl	9	Mary	195
Marie Magdalena	9	Robert P.	133
Michael	9	Sarah Jane	325
Salome	9	Baldwin, Sarah	63, 373
Anderson, Annah	349	Baldwin, Charles	225
Cornelius	349	Clyde B.	224
Edward E.	238	Clyde M.	225
Ellakin	349	Elizabeth (Dennison)	225
Gertrude W.	239	Erna (Dick)	225
John	349, 351	Jane (Hair)	226
Joyce Arline	239	John Clyde	225
Leroy Gale	212	Martha E.	225
Mahlon	212	Mary Ann	225
Susannah	352	Nancy Jean	225
Violet Maude	217	Ralph E.	225
Walter L.	216	Robert E.	226
Andrews, Caroline E.	333	Thomas J.	226
Ankron, (Ankron, Ankron etc.)		Bales, Ida Josephine	148
Anna	307	Albert L.	148
Jesse	307, 307	Fella Florence	148
John	311	Elizabeth	147, 148

INDEX

Bales, Frances A.	147	Bateman, Leonard L.	220
George	147	Beale, John	293
Ivan	147	Family	292
John W.	155	Ninian	293
Joseph	147	Beam, Richard, his will	24, 33
Laura	147	Beard, Emma	43
Lawson G.	147	Beatty, Charles	309
Leander	147	Beaver, Grace Edna	47
Martha	148	Bechman, Jacqueline	230
Mary	148	Bechtel, Carl Philip	340
Parnell	146, 147, 148	George	13
Rachel E.	148	Hattie Rosemond	337, 340
Solomon	148	Karl, Justice	340
William H.	148	Rose (Waldburger)	340
Ballard, Belle (Ratcliff)	225	William	340
John Calvin	225	Beck, Francis M.	50
Marie (Murial)	225	Hamilton	157
Bange, George C.	332	Becker, Peter	11
Scott	332	Beckner, Susanna	58
Baptist Associations	402, 403	Beckstead, David C.	382
Barbour, Elma E.	157	Bee, Jannette	109
Barklett, Dorothy	296	Richard J. Moxey	109
Barlow, Braxton	406	Belt, John Lloyd	299
Charlotte (Carlton)	406	Bens, Georg	90
Martha A.	406	Jacob	91
Barn, Gabriel	72	Margreth	91
Barnes, Ruby	126	Benfield, J. O.	80
Barnett, Saphronie	326	Bennett, David	110
Barney, Buerah	109	John B.	110
Sarah A.	109	Bennett's Meeting House	396
Barnhart, Benjamin B.	60	Benson, Judy	249
Cora A.	61	Bergers, John	8, 9
David M.	60	Berry, Miriam	338
Daniel	57	Rachel	361
Dora E.	61	Bigler, Barbara	14
Eliza F.	60	Catherine	14
Ida V.	60	Elizabeth	14, 51
Joseph	60	Hester	14
Joseph A.	60	Israel	14
Julia A.	60	Juliana	14
Leah	61	Mark	14
Lulum	60	Phebe	14
Margaret S.	60	Salome	14
Nancy Y.	60	Biglow, Parley	106
Sarah L.	60	Bingham, George	406
Barr, Alexander	226	Harvey	406
Bessie	225	Joel	406
Barre, Enos	183	John	401, 407
Barrus, Benjamin M., family of	386	Joseph	114
Nellie Z. (VanNoy)	386	Joseph H.	114
Batchfield, Anna	148	Martha	104
Augustus	148	Mary Ellen	114
Bateman, Elizabeth (Roush)	220	Philmore	401, 407
Ellen Elizabeth	220	Robert	401, 406

INDEX

Bingham, Thomas	401, 406	Brandon, James	22
William	406	Brandywine, battle of	313
Birrel, Agnes	368, 378, 384	Brattan, Dorothy E.	47
Mary (Wells)	378	Brawley, James S.	352
William	378	Breen, Calvin Eller	63
Biser, Jacob	70	Hugh C.	63
Bishop, Alfred, family of	380	Robert	63
Amelia (VanNoy)	380	Robert D.	63
Black, Frederick	77	Brian, James C.	347
Gerald	334	Brier Creek Church	395, 396
Joseph	80	Wright, Aaron H.	391
Nancy Allison	334	Artel	391
Blair, Bessie Jane	225	Cora Asolda	391
James	225, 226	Daley Edna	391
Blevins, G. Clay	134	Elizabeth	55
M. Dr.	131	Fattie	391
Manley	132	Vergel L.	391
Sarah Jane	241	Brianne, Ruth	106
Swatman, Philip	295	Virginia	251
Beck, Mathias	90	Britt, Martha L.	210
Rebecca	90	Britton, Margaret E.	282
Boden, John C.	54	Bryke, family of	292
Elise C. (Eller)	54	Isaac	293
Bodkin, Margaret (Wick)	317, 320, 323	Lucy	293
Bourne, Catherine Ann	217	Bryke's Mill	172
George E.	217	Bruckshier, Mary H.	26
Robert G.	217	Brown, Cora T.	406
Bowen, Albert O. H.	115	Klaud M., family of	262
Bower, Charles	317	Ella	274
Bowers, Ethel	44	Fanny (Eller)	177
John	73	Isaac Del.	177, 424
William	44	Nancy	367
Bovlin, Robert	142	Prady	357
Bowman, Thomas B. family of	279, 282	Thomas	367
Boyd, Emma V.	157	Brown, Barbara Lay	211
George B.	391	Robert F.	233
Gertrude	157	Robert G.	233
Jessie	326	William E.	233
Marcienne	157	Browning, Albert, family of	279
Bowling, Daniel	153	Emellia (VanNoy)	379
James	153	Brubaker (Brubaker), Anna	54, 55
John	153	Brubaker, Abraham	58
William	153	Anna	58
Boyer, Lela Mae	230	Anna (Myers)	54, 57
Boyer, Frederick	311	Annie M.	63
Boyles, Robert F.	379	Benjamin	58
Bradford, Carol Susanne	209	Bettie	63
Delores	217	Catherine	57, 59
Elizabeth	297	Christian	57
Elizabeth Jo	209	Daniel E.	58, 63
John	294	Elias	58
Richard F.	228	Eliha S.	63
Robert	297	Elizabeth	58
Bradford's Rest	294, 304	Mannah C.	61

INDEX

Brubaker, Henry	53, 57, 61	Bunyard (Bungard)	
Henry L.	58	Hannah	30
Isaac	58	James	30, 96
Jacob O.	58	James Beal	30
Joel	57	Nancy	30
Jonathan	57	Samuel	30
John	53, 54, 57, 58, 59, 61, 63	Burbridge, Catherine	316
John Jr.	63	Lucy	316
John A.	63	Thomas	316
John Y.	58	Burcham, Catherine	118
Joseph	57	John	118
Josiah E.	61	Nancy	118
Magdalene	58	Burgess, Edward	303
Mary F.	58	Marilla Mae	249
Mary S.	63	Mary (Davis)	303
Moses	58	Sarah	303
Nicholas	57	Sarah (Hook)	303
Orpha	63	Burke, George F.	71
Peter	57	Marie C.	71
Samuel F.	48	Burkett, Louise	362, 364
Sarah (Eller)	61, 63	Burkhard, Christian	73
Susannah (Flory)	61, 63	Burnes, Jennie L.	328
Tobias	58	Burrill, Viola	217
William P.	63	Burrub, Hannah E.	384
Bruce, Emma (Olson)	390	Burson, Edith	147
Joelene	390	Burton, Clyde E.	281
Robert Orson	390	Burwell, Sarah Jane	113
Robert T.	135	Buxton, Beatrice H.	254
Russel G., family of	390	David H.	254
Saxon, family of	388	Byers, Daniel	316
Brunner, Henry	95, 96	Byrket (Burkit, Burgitt)	
Brushy Mt. Association	395, 396	Elizabeth	52
Buckley, Julian B.	205	Jacob	35
Julian Mrs.	204	John	50
J. Dale	205	Joseph	50
Kenneth E.	205	Sarah	42
Lucile M.	205	Byrnes, Susan	167
Maurice L.	205	Caldwell, Barton W.	168
Raymond	205	David W., family of	261
Roger	205	Cahill, Edward F.	280
Buffington, Mary V. Mrs.	227	Loula M. (Eller)	278, 280
Bungarner (Bungardner)		Calkins, Howard D.	282
Adam	376	Callahan, John C., family of	367, 368
Archibald	377	Ida Louesa	368
Cornelia	376	Calloway, John	28
James	75	Campbell, Elaine	121
Leonard	28, 30	Francis	174
Michael	28, 30	James	121
Simeon	74, 75	Jesse	139
Simon	27, 30	Matilda (Abel)	121
Bundy, Jean	134	Canady, Hannah (Millikan)	154
Bunyard (Bungard)		Cannon, John	315
Betsy	30	Canter, George	86

INDEX

Carter, Mr.	82	Church, Matilda	87
Carlisle, Rebecca	322	Mary (Eller)	85
Carey, F. P. Dr.	326	William	87
William Rev.	326	Circle, Lewis	303
Carlton, Mary Ann	185, 260, 271	Mary Lee (Week)	303
Thomas	179, 185, 260	Clarke, David H.	108
Carnichael Episcopal Church	315	Clark, Amy	326
Carpenter, Royal	136	Clinion	325
Scott	136	Elizabeth	337
Carr, Susan	326	Henry	325
Carter, Effie O.	213	James	325, 338
Casey, Rachel	45	John	337
Cash, James	28	Sarah	325
William	28	Sarah Jane	325
Castle, Delacy Lynn	257	William	325
Leonard	398, 399	Clary, Grover C., family of	266, 267
Samuel	398, 399	Clegg, Arthur	326
Cates, John	395	Mrs., family of	326
Cavelry, Adalbert, family of	326	Caroline P. (VanNoy)	326
Cecil, Ruth	258	Douglas Carol	326
Chambers, James	329	Earl	385
Chaney, James	22, 23, 26	Eva M.	326
Chapman, David	395	Frank	326
Margaret L.	112	Harriett	326
Charlton, Arthur	329	James I.	326
Charleston Association	321	John E., family of	326
Child, Bertha T. (VanNoy)	326	Joseph	326
Orville H., family of	326	Mary Agnes	326
Christensen, Agnes B.	320	Mary (VanNoy)	326
Coral	320	William D.	326
Evelyn M.	320	William, family of	326, 328
Frank M., family of	320	Edmore L.	326
Clayd M.	320	Elpha	326
Harbert C., family of	321	Clements, Richard	323
Eatherine	320	Clements, Virgil L. Jr.	326
Eatherine (VanNoy)	321	Cleveland, Alexander	329, 403
Lola	120	Benjamin	74, 178, 356, 358, 362
Peggy J.	320		401, 403
Wynn B.	320	Ell	96
Shirly O.	320	Elizabeth	85, 86
Susan Lynn	320	Fanny	403
Len	320	Grover	77
Church of Latter-day Saints	20, 21	Jeremiah, family of	359
23, 29, 88, 91, 92, 328, 329		Jesse	96
Church, Alexander Rev.	85, 87	Robert	74, 86, 358
Anderson M.	85, 87	Robert Cemetery	78
Caroline M.	87	Sarah (VanNoy)	358
Charity	323	Clifford, Ellen E.	116
Henry M.	87	Clon, Rebecca	317, 320
James	87	Coats, Miss	403
Jane	87	Coffman, Dan Robert	273
Jesse C.	87	Jacob E.	55
Lella	327	Coldiron, Conrad	28
Louisa	86, 87	Coleman, Williamella	327

INDEX

Coltrain, John W., family of	391	Cooper, Martha	129
Colvard, Alva Jane	395	Mary	129
Anna May	181, 361	Mary Ann	124
Benjamin H.	181, 361	Nathan	129
Carl	376	Rachel R.	108
Carl Franklin	376	Ruth Prevett	182
Charles H., family of	365	Copenhaver, Mary F.	373
Cicero, family of	364	Wayne L.	373
Ellen	78	Wilma V.	373
Fitz Rufus	181, 361	William J.	84, 373
Fowle	182	William R.	373
Fred	261	Corbly, John Rev.	315
Jane	374	Cornett, Melissa B.	286
Jesse A., family of	261, 262	Cory, Elizabeth	148
Joseph	124	Lucretia	148
Judge Fowle	182	Noah	148
Laura	362, 364	Council, J. B.	406
Mary Ida	181, 361	Coughlin, Homer	326
Mildred	261	Cowan, Charles	235
Payton M.	260, 362	Charles R.	239
Phebe	182	Charlotte H.	239
Rachel	182	Gerald S.	235
Robert Payton	261	Hortense M.	222
Royal Fred	261	Larry	235
Rufus W., family of	361, 362	Michael Marie	238
Rufus Winfield	181, 182, 362	Marjorie Sue	235
Sallie	182, 362	Nancy Jean	235
Sallie Virginia	181, 361	Ralph Ellis	235
Thomas J., family of	362	Robert Duane	235
Thomas R.	181	Cox, Elizabeth	367
Virginia	182	Walter S.	365
Wade, family of	361	Crabtree, Margaret	310
Wade H.	181	Crawford, Martha Ann	267
William E., family of	362	Criddel, Eva Nancy	384
William Edgar	182, 362	Crist, Barbara	57
Colward (Colvard), William	28	Cromwell, Oliver	359
Colwell, Joseph	124	Cronk, Earl T., family of	281
Compson, Sarah	317	Crook, Willard H.	107
Cones, Mr.	191	Crosslin, Mack	331
Conner, Iva Irene	385	Crowder, Mary Lou	281
Jesse May	62	Crowe, Martha	303, 304
Marie	28	Cummins, Judy Ann	339
Conway, Melinda	155	Mr.	126
Cook, Mabel C.	222	Paul Zack	339
Pierce E., family of	288	Paul Zack Jr.	339
Coolidge, David O.	206	William Glen	339
Sandra Ann	206	Cunningham, Robert J., family of	253
Coombs, Geo. W., family of	388	Curtis, Richard	394
Pauline D. (VanNoy)	388		
Coonce (Koons), John	22	Dahl, Ellen	213
Cooper, George	129	Damron, LaVeta	112
John	129	Dancy, Ann Morgan	353
Josephine	129	Edward	353
Letha Jean	222	Edward J.	401

INDEX

Dancy, Jay	187	Davis, Roy Martin	269
John	187, 353	Sherman	117
Maggie	187	Susan	267
Mary	186	Theresa Yvonne	269
Maudie	187	Van Martin	265
Nancy	187	Virginia	267
Nona	187	Waldo Edward	264
Raymon	187	Walter	117
Dargard, Minnie E.	116	Wanda Lee	269
Den River Church	106	Warren Wiley	269
Darden, Samuel C., family of	43, 112	Wayne	269
Darnell, Irving Lee	267	Wendell	269
Davis, Abraham P., family of	385	Wilbur Curtis	265
Almarinda	117	William	117, 264
Anne	11	William L., family of	265
Blair Edward	267	William Bruce	268
Carlin Jean	264	Wilma	118
Cecil Gene	268	Dawkins, Meryl Grace	136
Chloe	117	Day, Ada	261
David C.	118	Dean, Rodney R.	263
Delos	118, 195	Deardorf, Jessie	168
Dora	117	Marilla	169
Dorothy Irene	265	Sophia	169
Edward C.	266, 267	Deaton, Asherry	60
Edward Delos	266, 265	Joseph	61
Edward M.	101	Decker, Ella L.	260
Elmathan	266	Delos, Lewis	26
Ellie	117	Deip, Peggy Ann	263
Emma	117	Delwood, Alpha May	63
Eveline T.	265	Fred W.	61
George W.	61, 376	Russell D.	66
Harold T., family of	265	Dick, Adam	11
Hertert Plank	268	Anna Catherine	17
Homer	117	Conrad (Conrad, Conrad, Elmer)	15
James	376, 265	17, 18, 19, 20, 25, 72, 96	
James L.	265	Elizabeth	15, 17, 20
James M.	117	Johnnes	18
James S.	117	John	18, 20, 96
Jennie	118	John Jr.	18, 25, 177
Jennie M.	239	Katherine	15, 17
John Martin	268	Mary	18, 19
Kenneth Bruce	269	Mary Catherine	17
Leslie	265	Odille	11
Loris Frederick	269	Susan	159
Maggie	266, 375	Dickey, Arthur G.	276
Maggie (Eller)	188, 266, 375	Clyde L.	273
Margaret Eleanor	265	Dean Eugene	276
Mary Celia	268	Fern W.	276
Nathan Vernon	265	Florence M.	276
Onas	117	Leslie M.	276
Olis Eller	268	Martha Lucille	273
Priscilla (Mowery)	266	Mary Elizabeth	276
Raymond Leslie	269	Mary Frances	276
Robert Wayne	269	Mary Margaret	273
Ronald Lynn	269	Donar E.	271

INDEX

Dickins, Anthony	221	Duke, James	153
George Curtis	222	Martha M.	155
George Earle	222	Dulaney, Laveine	63
George W.	195, 221, 222	Dunkards	10
Hiram Hessler	221	Dunn, George W.	55
James	221	Harriett (Carter)	102
Katherine E.	223, 224, 225	Harry A.	102
Lloyd Martin	222	Thomas	102
Mary D.	221	Dupuy, Elizabeth (Stone)	201
Nancy Caroline	222	George Ruffin	201
Patricia Ann	222	Dustin, Asenath (Hurlbert)	105
Penelope	222	Bechias	105
Rella May	223	Ethel	385
Richard M.	223	Hyrum Nephi	109
Scott M.	222, 223	Roxanna Mahala	105
Thomas M.	221	Seth	109
Wilbur T.	221	William	110
Dickson, Daniel	28		
James	28	Eads, Joseph J. Rev.	66
Dill, Mary	316	Eary (Eury), Abram	2
Dillahunt, Louis	41	Widow	2
Dillon, Emma	62	Eaton's Meeting House	396
Dimmette, C. C.	406	Ebelsheiser, Caroline	330
Distel, Donald	247	Eck, Glen	390
Stephen D.	247	Ecler, Edna	326
Dixon, J. Noah	374	Ector, Robert W.	282
Nancy	131	Eddins, Frances (Franky)	370
Noah	374	Eder, George	11
Dock, Agnes	110	Edgren, Lavon	387
Robert	110	Edwards, Isis Leota	332, 333
Dockerty, John	351	Levi C.	393
Dogan, Elizabeth	359	Eignoire, Byron	326
Dolman, Maude	159	Forest V.	326
Domesday Survey	290	Eiler, Ernest Carl	56
Doms, Mary E., Mrs.	333	Eisiminger, Armide	326
Donald, Grace	385	Col.	326
Dooley, Clem	333	Eldridge, Thomas	308
Mary E.	333	Ellars (Ellers), Henry	1
Doss, Margie	377	Margaret	1
Double, Cecil	373	Eller, A. J.	371
Douglas, Floyd	248	Abraham	13, 53, 54, 58, 59
Dover, Ella	122		60, 82
Downes, Frances Mrs.	98	Abram	58, 60, 63
Downing, Sarah J.	122	Absolom	45, 46, 82, 371
Downs, Jennie	159	Absolom T.	49
Draghorn, Agnes	110	Adam	35, 38, 39
Draige, Rev.	395	Addelaid	128
Drake, Charles W.	222	Addie	132, 375
Joseph	148	Adolphus Hill	65, 273, 274
Susan Anne	222	Albert J.	85
Draner, Andrew	3	Albert Sidney Johnson	274
Dray, Mercides	388	Albina	78
Driscoll, Bonnie	135	Alden R.	227
Ducy, Jane	285	Alexander Hamilton	254
John	285	Aley	82, 371

INDEX

Eller, Alice	77, 78, 176	Eller, Blanch	240
Alma	240	Bruce Frank	218
Almeda	176	Evelyn	175
Almina E.	246	Euna T.	85
Alonso M.	47	Byron	275
Alpha (Althea)	78	Byron Douglas	217
Alpha Jane	126	Byron Marley	265
Alton S.	295	Calvin	139, 172, 175
Alveta	132	Calvin T.	132
Ananda	63, 125, 138, 175	Candis A.	85
Ananda Jane	47	Carlton Reeves	275
Andrew	186	Caroline	127, 200
America	183, 182, 184, 187	Caroline Ellen	126
Anson	176	Carrie	186
Anderson	179, 184, 185, 189, 195	Cassius	50
Andrew	37, 38, 39, 40, 41	Catherine	5, 8, 9, 10, 12
	42, 45, 67		16, 21, 29, 30, 59, 78, 88
Angelina	182		89, 90, 95, 96, 97
Ann	127	Catherine (Helen)	1
Ann B.	59	Catherine Lucinda	30
Ann Carolyn	292	Catherine Martha	10, 88
Anna Agnes	273	Cecil Jack	268
Anna Brucker (Brubaker)	55	Cecil L.	252
Anna F.	60	Charleen E.	262
Anna Maria	7, 8	Charles	66, 138
Anna T.	218	Charles A.	61
Annie	62, 189	Charles F.	56
Ariel	255	Charles J.	217
Arthur	85	Charles T.	263
Arthur L.	48	Chauncey M.	46
Arthur Linton	280	Chester J.	253
Avell Peter	131	Christian	7, 3, 4, 12, 33
Audrey Mae	268		52, 63, 64, 126, 128
Ivey T.	77	Christina (Christina)	3, 4, 62
Barbara	30		126, 128
Barbary	?	Christian E.	62
Barnett Cleveland	56, 202	Christian, family of Susan Co.	128
Bartl	133	Christopher	41, 127
Beatrice	275	Christopher E.	218
Betty Lynn	217	Cleora	156
Benjamin	39, 62, 126	Clara	78
Benjamin Franklin	86	Clara Belle	217
Benjamin Will	266	Clara Dora	135
Bernine	119	Clarence Ray	56
Berry	63	Clarinda	48
Bertha Allen	43	Clarissa	77, 78
Bertha C.	48	Clasde Earl	136
Bertha Ruth	272	Clay	39
Bethel Jean	236	Cleveland	132, 186, 189, 193, 202
Bethina	127		203
Betsy (Betsey)	17, 26, 72	Cleveland H.	230
Bettie	59	Clinton D.	267
Bettie Jane	47	Clyde Elaine	257
Bettie Jean	134	Dana Frances	138

INDEX

Eller, Daniel	13	Eller, Elizabeth (Bigler)	51
Daniel M.	61	Elizabeth C.	57
David 3, 4, 16, 37, 38, 40		Elizabeth (Dick) 27, 162, 164	
41, 54, 63, 65, 67, 68		Elizabeth (Friend)	43
75, 77, 78, 82, 125, 126		Elizabeth Jr.	28, 29
138, 139, 166, 173, 174, 184		Elizabeth (Rooker)	45, 46
189, 190, 191, 192, 252, 272		Elizabeth Ray (Vannoy)	78
David Buxton	254	Ella Phelps	227
David S.	77	Ellen 78, 175, 286	
Dean Hill	287	Elsie Cleo	56
Dee M.	61	Elvie (Elivira)	185
Della	55	Emily	132
Delilah 127, 128, 131		Emma 43, 44, 59, 60	
Delilah Gazia	87	Emma Chloe	289
Delphia	127	Emmett	132
Dexter	253	Emory 63, 132	
Diana Marlene	265	Ennis	139
Dolly	140	Enoch 42, 44	
Donald 56, 139, 217		Enos 42, 44, 51	
Donald Dale	229	Eric Daniel	244
Donald Joe	229	Erla Jean	243
Donald V.	44	Ernest McNeill 81, 278, 285	
Dora	46	Ernest Welber	263
Dorathy V.	56	Estelle 66, 68	
Doris Helen	62	Estes H.	217
Dorothy Lucile	229	Esther	13
Dorris	204	Ethel Cerene	56
Douglas Wade	230	Ethel Joyce	280
Dwight 234, 243, 244		Eugene	205
Earl	264	Eugene Vaughn	133
Earl J.	61	Eunice	132
Edmond Lee	252	Eve 5, 8, 9, 12, 16, 32	
Edna	61	Evelyn Elizabeth	136
Edna Frances	62	family of Grayson Co., Va. 426 - 429	
Edna Merce	56	family of Monroe Co., Ind.	430
Edson C.	193	family of Algau Dist. Germany	433
Edson Christy 231, 239		F. A.	44
Edward Britton	280	Famsey (Fanny)	173
Edward E. 81, 286		Fanny 55, 78, 179, 184	
Edward Eldon	253	Fanny C.	127
Edward Emerson	56	Fernahn Marrion	47
Edward Everett 80, 81, 284, 285		Fernando Cortez	46
Edwin Cicero	275	Flo Marjorie	242
Effie	139	Flora Ellen	56
Eleanore	199	Florence Athey	235
Eliza 59, 63, 66		Floyd E., Colonel	240
Elizabeth (Elisabeth) 5, 8, 9		Floyd E., Jr.	241
10, 12, 13, 15, 26, 27		Franae (Francis)	48
29, 30, 31, 32, 36, 37		Frances 50, 66	
39, 41, 42, 45, 50, 67		Frances Martha	239
77, 78, 79, 126, 127, 128		Frances Pauline	219
136, 138, 140, 141, 175, 201		Frances Sanders	283
Elizabeth Ann	282	Francis 85, 431	
Elizabeth (Bessie)	201	Frank 46, 184	

INDEX

Eller, Frank M.	217	Eller, Helen Ruth	204
Franklin Peter	81, 286	Henderson	79, 198
Franklin Plato	270, 276	Henderson Aswell	132
Fred Sherrill	283	Henrietta Virginia	272
Frederick	2, 3, 124, 127	Henry	1, 3, 4, 8, 11, 12
Fronica	13, 51		13, 14, 15, 26, 27, 31
Gailther	87		33, 12, 19, 51, 55, 60
Galen Ross	62		61, 65, 66, 67, 125, 126
George	1 to 4, 8, 9, 12, 15		128, 129, 172, 173, 176, 196
	31, 32, 34, 49, 50, 64 to		127, 130
	68, 125, 127, 129, 127, 128		
	129	Henry C.	126
George Jr.	65, 66	Henry C. Rev.	52, 62
George Michael	1, 3, 6 to 17	Henry Clay	282
	20, 24, 37, 33, 53, 54	Henry Cline	62
	57, 58, 60, 64, 69, 74	Henry Gordon	86
	75, 78, 81, 82, 85, 88	Henry H.	125
	96, 126, 139, 146, 173, 174	Henry Harrison	126
	133	Henry Matron	252
George Michael, Family of	6 to 16	Henrietta	182
George W.	64, 176	Herman Leslie	265
Georgia	217	Harvey (Harvey)	44
Gerald	217	Hettie	59
Gerald D.	234	Homer	49
Gerald Lynn	239	Horton	176
Gerald Stephen	230	Hugh	66, 203
Gerald Vaughn	230	Hugh E.	204
Geraldine Louise	216	Hugh LeRoy	206
Gertrude	140	Ira	64, 199
Gertrude Jane	62	Ira Moore	275
Gladys	275	Ira Elaine	277
Glenda Nadine	229	Ira O.	64
Grane	281	Isabella	131
Grane Graydon	275	Irene	64
Guy	139	Irene E.	134
Hedieh	49	Isabella	41, 51, 312
Hannah	13, 174	Israel Curtis	197, 198, 215, 238
Hannah Ann	49	" " Letters of	410, 415, 430
Hannah Elizabeth	47		423
Hansford	133	J. H.	283
Harland	62	J. W.	138
Harold Frank	214	Jack Frank	217
Harold Otto	250	Jack Hambley	283
Henrietta Isabella	39	Jack Leroy	267, 230
Harrison	79, 129	Jackey	253
Harry	139	James H.	231
Harve B.	52	Jacob	2, 4, 5, 8, 9, 12
Harvey	48, 49, 179, 184, 187, 188		13, 14, 15, 20, 26, 27
	193, 194, 196, 197, 252		31, 32, 33, 34, 37, 42
Harvey Augustine	139, 277		50, 52, 53 to 63, 76, 78
Harvey Letters of	409		96, 126, 127, 128, 130, 131
Harvey Newton	214		137, 138, 140, 172, 175, 239
Hayes B.	64	Jacqueline Lee	268
Hazel Bell	264	James	40, 44, 49, 50, 128, 139
			173, 175, 177, 179, 186, 186
			268, 271, 275

INDEX

Eller, James A.	44	Eller, John F. Stimson	67
James Allen	76, 253	John G.	85
James Anderson	215	John Harvey	230
James C.	44	John Jr.	77
James Calloway	184	John Leslie	265
James Carlton	274	John Melcher	2, 3
James Edward	47	John Quincy	196, 226
James H.	40, 41, 431	John Valentine	257
James Horton	176	John W.	49, 50, 58, 61
James Luke	131	Jonas	61
James Madison	85, 371	Joseph	13, 15, 37, 38, 42, 44
James Robert	134		45, 49, 50
James Rollard	268	Joseph Alvin	136
James W.	46, 430	Joseph Burton	283
James Y.	128	Joseph D.	126
Jan Edith	264	Joseph F.	61
Jane	174, 252	Joseph Ingram	47
Jane Louise	229	Joseph Johnson	134
Jane (Montgomery)	76	Joseph Judson	267
Janet	62	Joseph L.	132, 133
Janice	253	Joseph Oscar	272
Jay	59	Joseph W.	46
Jean Louise	204	Josephine	49
Jennie	139	Joshua	39, 40, 139
Jesse 79, 127, 139, 187, 189, 195	232, 253	Judith Lee	265
Jesse Daniel	265	Judith Merle	244
Jesse F.	76, 81	Judy Elizabeth	283
Jesse Franklin	184, 216, 232	Judy Kay	229
	263, 272, 277, 278	Julia A.	127, 199
Jesse H.	127	Juliana	127
Jesse Peter	56	Junius Arthur	280
Jill deLubersac	244	Junius Carlton	281
Joan Louise	218	Katherine	128
Joel	59	Katherine Laxton	287
Joel A.	128	Katheryn	61, 62
Joel W.	59	Kathleen R.	256
Johana	49	Kenneth Harvey	227
John 2 to 6, 8, 9, 12, 15 to		Kirby Luke	133
18, 20, 25 to 28, 32, 38		Kirby Luke Jr.	134
42, 48, 49, 53 to 55, 58		Ladema	131
59, 63, 65, 69 to 87, 97		Lady M.	49
137, 138, 139, 166, 172, 173		Lafayette	84, 128
187, 193, 284, 427, 429, 430		Lambert	43
John A.	61, 66	Lancelot W.	256
John Alvin	267	Laura	49, 67
John Ashley	82	Leander	128, 140
John B.	59	Lee	140
John, Bible of	74, 75	Lena	61
John Carlton	270, 276	Leonard, family of	32
John Christian	81, 286	Leonard (Lenard)	5, 5, 6, 7
John Cleveland	184, 232		8, 9, 12, 14, 15, 24, 32 to
John Clinton	62		52, 53, 64, 163
John D.	47	Leroy	218
John DeWalden	274	LeRoy Fulton	287
		Lester	140

INDEX

Eller, Lester C.	263	Eller, Martin	44
Levina	59	Matilda	45, 79
Lillian Watkins	208	Mattie Birch	
Lillie Rose	256	Matthias	85, 138
Linville	174	Mary	13, 27, 31, 61, 65, 66 74, 75, 76, 78, 129, 136 127, 128, 131, 136, 137, 139 141, 142, 144, 145, 146 to 147 170, 172 to 176, 180, 189, 177
Lissie	132		
Lloyd Roscoe	256		
Lois	61		
Lorenzo D.	66		
Louisa	40, 176, 206	Mary Ida	130
Louise	256	Mary Ann	138, 139
Loula Mabel	250	Mary C.	61
Lowell Frederick	62	Mary Caroline	108
Levy	128	Mary Caroline (Fanny)	108, 146, 197, 129
Lucile B.	252		
Lucinda	37, 48	Mary Catherine	99, 137
Lucy	61	Mary E.	128
Lucy Jane	257	Mary Elizabeth	61, 101, 205
Lucy Mathers	61	Mary Jane	49, 174
Lula	131, 137, 174	Mary Katherine	202
Lula	133	Mary Louise	219
Lulu	254	Mary Lucinda	51, 52
Luticia	49	Mary M.	55
Lynla	55	Mary Marie	232
Lyle Davis	253	Mary Milton	125
Lynn Eugene	230	Mary Octavo	211
M. C.	85	Mary (Polly)	51, 76, 146, 180
Mabel	128	Mary T.	263
Mable Ruth	256	Mary (wrote)	52
Maek	275	Maed	44, 61, 139
Magdalena	13, 15, 53, 64, 60	Maia	253
Maggie	196, 254	Malina	258
Malinda	42, 173	Malcher Jr.	4
Manley Toy	254	Malcher Sr.	4
Margaret	50, 125, 127	Malchior	14
Margaret Elizabeth	135	Malcher (Malcher)	2, 4, 33
Margaret Jane	262	Meredith	127
Margaret Louise	267	Marle	233
Margareth	13	Marle (Mullins)	237, 238, 253
Marguerite	254	Michael	1, 4, 14, 33, 65, 63
Maria	5, 8, 9, 12, 13, 14 32, 43	Mildred C.	236, 253
		Mildred Grace	246
Maria M.	253	Mildred Lillian	263
Marion	175	Millard Mansford	135, 136
Marion Aboulan	47	Minerva	431
Marion Carlton	278, 254	Mollie Evelyn	268
Mark Alexander	245	Mollie O.	256
Mark Laurence	264	Molly	66
Martha	41, 79, 84, 124, 137, 140	Morris Edwin	275
Martha Catherine	271	Moses	173
Martha Clementine	192, 221	Myrtle	44, 201
Martha E.	43, 59	Myrtle L.	252
Martha Gertrude	272	Nancy	37, 41, 47, 60, 125, 128 133, 137, 139, 144, 149, 256 258, 278
Martha Moore	257		
Martha Woff	282		

INDEX

Eller, Nancy Jane	85	Eller, Rachel (Casey)	45
Nancy Mildred	135	Ralph	278
Nannie	63	Ralph Gordon	242
Nannie C.	58	Raymon Earnest	62
Nannie Clyde	272	Raymond	239
Nathan D.	60	Rebecca 13, 42, 53, 60, 173,	176
Nellford	62	Rebecca Ann	265
Nellie	50	Rex Estes	217
Nellie M.	253	Richard	205
Nellie May	255	Richard Warren	250
Newton D.	61	Robert	87, 139
Nora	56	Robert Arthur	242
Nora G.	44	Robert Earl	135
Nora May	56	Robert Laird	217
O. T.	44	Robert Lewis	136
Octavia	49	Robert M.	184
Opal	44	Robert Miles	135
Orien Denton	62	Robert Morris	243
Orin	43	Roger Floyd	242
Orlando Sydney	263	Roger Verne	265
Oscal Pulaski	278	Rolla	252
Oscar	140	Ronald Leroy	217
Otis R.	196	Rosa	50, 132
Otis Reader	249	Roy Wellington	232, 264
P. P.	44	Ruby	44
Pansy	275	Ruby Cathryn	62
Patricia Lois	268	Rufus	86, 186, 428
Paul	62, 275	Russell Leroy	218
Pauline	44	Ruth	278
Peter 3, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9		Ruth America	272
10, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17 to		Ruth Elizabeth	251
32, 34, 55, 64, 69, 72 to		Ruth Evelyn	282
75, 77, 81, 82, 85 to 88		Sadie Hannah	62
96, 97, 130, 136, 139, 141		Salinda	50
142, 162, 164, 166, 170, 172		Sally	50, 132
174, 178, 284		Sally (Jeffries)	51
Peter (Bible of)	27	Sally (Reynolds)	82
Peter, family of	17	Salome	13, 59
Peter Colonel	86	Samuel	67
Peter H.	134	Samuel F.	65, 66
Peter Jr. 25, 29, 30, 124 to 129		Samuel H.	62
Peter McNeill	286	Saphronie	86
Peter McNeill Pfohl	81, 286	Sarah 13, 42, 50, 55, 58, 61	
Phelia	127, 128	63, 66, 125, 131, 138, 431	
Philip	42, 45	Sarah B.	43
Phineas	272	Sarah (Burkit)	42
Phinehas	128	Sarah Caroline	78
Phoebe	47	Sarah Elizabeth	62
Phoebe C.	48	Sarah King	131, 133
Polly	186	Sarah (Salome)	57
Pulaski W.	47	Sharon Rebecca	283
Quincy Aswell	283	Sheldon Charles	264
R. O.	140	Simeon 69, 72, 74, 81, 85, 86	
Rachel 48, 79, 85, 175, 185, 284		139, 177 to 188, 197, 252	
426, 427		269, 277	

DOEL

Eller, Sophronie Caroline	240	Eller, Curtis	219
Stella	220	William F.	48
Stella M.	227	William H. 3, 5, 22, 30, 43	72, 393, 405
Stephen	478, 479	William Hamilton	197, 232
Stratton B.	294	William Harrison	85
Susan 59, 85, 137, 429, 430		William Henry	58
Susan C.	43	William Truett	215
Susan Lorraine	218	William Washington	77
Susanna 40, 78, 124, 127		Wilbur L.	254
Susanna H.	66	Wiley	128
Susanna (Yerna)	27, 28	Willie	63
	40 to 75, 84	Willie Preston	60
Susanna (Susannah)	3, 15, 27	Willie Mansford	132
	42, 78, 138	Willie Tolmie	266
Tabitha J.	77	Willson	45
Tabitha Judd	75, 146	Winthrop S.	205
Thelma Jean	218	Zachariah	129
Theodore Winkbrop	257	Elliott, Elza	157
Thomas 39, 41, 184, 193		Ivan	157
Thomas Arnold	228	Ellie (Elleri, Peter	28
Thomas Dale	219	Ellison (Ellison) Amanda	45
Thomas Hamilton	271	David S.	45
Thomas J.	184	Mary F.	45
Thomas Jefferson	179, 184	Matilda	45
Thomas Luke	124	Minnetta Ann	45
Troy	204	Ellerd (Elleri, Leonard	35
Troy Cleveland	205	Ellsworth, Ross	111
Trula Folsom	250	Est, Helen	138
Tynial Oyl	218	Erskine, John W., family of	336
Udon	48	Erskine, L. R. family of	390
Wernon Thomas	218	Thelma (Shawnt)	390
Victoria 131, 132		Estes, Elizabeth	214
Flavia	57	Eyre, Chas Ann.	20
Virginia 189, 204, 207, 208, 242		Evans, Calvin Welser	111
	107, 129, 130	Charles E. (Hall)	110
Virginia Aline	61	Everett	111
Virginia Kate	278	Harry E.	204
Virginia Grace	125	Helen	111
Virginia Emma	282	Hester	151
Virginia Rae	124	Madeline	111
W. Mark	75	Stanley E.	394
Wade Berdette	229	Thaddeus W.	390
Wade E.	27, 140		
Walter Frederick	272		
Walter Luke	132	Fairchild, Elijah	371, 394, 398
Warren Herbert	250	Bethany	80
Wayne McTeigh	430	Elizabeth	371
Wendell Elton	68	Fanning, Colonel	395, 400
Wesley	431	Fault, Leonard	130
William 40, 44, 40, 71, 78		Farley, Truman	30
	125, 127, 137 to 140, 172	Farr, Andrew	26, 25
	173, 184, 187, 189, 193	Faw, Abraham	81
	204, 218, 252	Alexander	181
William A.	131	Cheney, family of	275
William Cary	200	Hattie	181

INDEX

Faw, Julia	181	Flick, Billie	239
Juliana	91	William	143
Lillie	181	Flora, Jacob	13
Thomas	181	Flory, Susanna	58, 63
Uriah	181	Fonda, Lola Lela	114
Vina	80	William B.	114
Fee, Elizabeth	297	Ford, Martin	115
George	312, 297, 305, 307	Forrest, Beatrice B.	256
Parnell	297, 305, 307	Lee B.	256
Rachel	297	Forrester, Alverda	181, 361
Ruth	297	Forsland, Rue	223
Thomas	312, 294, 297, 307, 311	Forssell, Judith	250
Ferguson, Allen	159	William	250
Gordon	405	Foster, Edmond W.	85
Nellie	405	John	360
Rebecca	405	John B.	356, 360
Smith, Rev.	401	Joy Gladys	229
Ferretto, Reno	121	Roy M.	62
Fields, Fred, family of	275	Foti, Pauline	281
Homer A.	149	Fouts, Henry	34, 35
Fight, Catherine	16	Leonard	25
Henry	16	Fowle, Daniel G., Gov.	201
Peter	16	Fowler, Mary	327
Fincher, William	35	France, James D.	224
Fiscus, Clyde R., family of	260	Franklin, Robert	374
Fisher, Abraham C., family of	257, 258	Ruth F. C.	374
	259, 260	Fransen, Nora	384
Elizabeth	57	Frazier Nancy (Harvey)	158
James	2, 3	Frederick, Martha C.	101
Stanley	325	Fredericktown, Ohio, town of	36, 37
Susanna	57	Fremont, John C.	193
Fitch, William E.	353	French, Burrell	212
Flannigan, Elizabeth	38, 41, 52	Thomas	298, 299
Francis	51, 52	Friend, Elizabeth	43
Francis F.	52	Fronk, Mae	212
James	52	Frost, Douglas Y.	205
John	52	Earl	205
Leonard	52	Mary Jo	205
Mary Ann	41	Fugate, James B.	288
Peter	52	Fuller, Ethel	388
Sarah	52	Mr.	44
Sarah C.	46	Fullum, Henry P., family of	383
Fletcher, Alpha E.	126	Miller (Walker)	383
Benjamin F.	126		
Calvin	111	Gainer, John	316
Columbus C.	126	Gaither, Edward	12
Herbert Calvin	111	Eleanor	12
Louise Jane	126	Gallatin, Albert	315
Madeline (Evans)	111	Gallman, Jacob	143
Rebecca L.	126	Galloway, Richard	291
Thomas J.	126	Vernice Buckla	205
William C.	126	Gambill, Catherine	361
William Eller	126	Gamble, Alberta G.	257
Winfield Scott	126	Dorothy	257

INDEX

Gamble, E. R.	257	Graves, Miran	117
Floyd R.	257	Mary	314
Sarah (Caldwell)	257	Samantha	117
Gano, John Rev.	178, 302, 395, 397	Granville, Earl of	21
	400	Gray, Bettie Cora	213
Gardner, Lois Wiggins	47	Elaine Eva	213
Garman, Mary P.	155	Helen	135
Garnett, Mary	110	Joseph F.	213
Garrard, James Gov.	315	Linda	135
Garst, F.	53	Mary Abbie	232, 263
Frederick Jr.	58	Russell Jr., family of	376
Mary	58	Thomas	135
Susan	53	Graybeal, Arthur W.	134
Garhart, Mildred	218	James W.	134
Gentry, Colby Dean	217	James Vance	134
Janice Gale	217	Joseph David D.	134
Jeannette	217	Laura C.	275
Harlan Leroy	217	Lucy May	134
George, Erna	345	Millard E.	134
Gorter, Christian	13	Robert T.	134
Jacob	13	Thomas	272
Michael	12	Virginia B.	134
Gerholz, Anna	246	William Eller	272
German Baptist Brethren	4, 10, 11	William J.	134
Germantown, battle of	313	William R.	134
Gibbs, Mary Ann	360	Graybill, Abigail	110
Gibson, Joel	73	Anna	99
Gilbert, Iris	277	Barbara	103
Giles, James	295	Brighan	98, 99
John	295	Catherine	97, 99, 132
Gill, Fanny	344	David	97
William	344	Elizabeth	99, 103
Gillotte, Frances	231	Florence Eva (Wilson)	99
Gillian, Lena	377	George	99
Gitchey, John	2	George H.	99
Godfrey, Elsie	195	George W.	98, 99, 119, 150
Goodwin, Carrie A.	383	Hannah	98, 99
Goss, Allie F.	110	Hannah S.	99
Ishan S.	110	Jeannette	99
Gosselt, Ruth	387	John	99, 150
Gothran, David L.	40	Joseph	150
Lucinda	40	Juliana (Julia Ann)	99
Gould, Cleon	185	Levi	98, 119
Graff, Myra	257	Lydia Alice	61
Graham Orines Family	315	Lydia J.	99
Graham, Thomas	94	Martha	150
Grant, Anne Subah	317, 320	Mary Ann	99
Annsabe	320, 321	Massy	99
James	320, 321	Michael	97, 119
John Jr.	321	Michael R.	99
Margery (Smith)	320	Owen	99
Noah	320	Christina (Marilyn)	100
Olysses S.	320	Patience	119
Granville, Earl of	21	Peter	100
Graves, Flora	117	Polly	99

INDEX

Graybill, Polly (Stoker)	149	Harper, Maud	328
Purley J.	99	Mildred	62
Salathiel	149	Harris, Dallas Mrs.	156
Samuel F.	99	Frederick W., family of	379
Sarah	99	Halley K.	282
Sexton	99	Martha	101
Sidney R.	100	Rowland	39
Simeon Peter	98	Thomas A. Capt.	237, 238
William I (L)	99	Harrison, William Henry	36
William Lenore	99	Harrop, Donald R.	43
Greene Academy	315	Paul W.	6, 32, 43
Greenfield, Anna C.	318	Hartig, Phyllis	224
Greenhalgh, Peter	104	Hartman, Adam Lee	228
Greenwood, Joseph	22	Jerry Lee	228
Greer, Elijah	377	Leroy Gene	228
Greider (Garber), John	11	Randall Gene	228
Griffin, Cyrus Lee	245	Steven Leroy	228
Karol Lee	245	Harvey, Allie	153
Grisso, Susan	58	Catherine (Koons)	155
Susanna	57	David	154
Grist, William	24, 33	Edward L.	154
Grub, Conrat	28	Eliza	154
Grunderson, Wilhelmena	216	Elizabeth	152
Gunderson, Virgin P., family of	268	Harrison H.	155
Gunther, Sarah	385	Henry	154
		Hulda	154
Hackett, A. A.	178	Jacob	146, 153
Haller, Elizabeth	71	James	152
Gottfried	71	Jane	154
Halliday, Bertha K. (VanNoy)	383	Joel	154
Wallace family of	383	John	156
Halstrom, Fannie	382	Mahlon D.	153, 154
Hamblin, Violet L.	270	Martha	154
Hamby, Clive	174	Mary E.	155
Mary J.	174	Miles	154
Hammond, John	33	Milton	154
Hammond Strife land	12, 33	Pleasant	155
Hand, Henry	396	Randolph	156
Hank, David	73	Theodosia	154
Hankley, Elnora Allie	56	Vickie	154
Hansford, Jane	378	William	145, 146, 155
Hanson, Louis	212	Hash, Frank E., family of	281
Zoe	121	Haskins, Mary	221
Hanth, Heinrich	89	Hass, Johannes	90, 91
Magdalena	89	Marie B.	91
Hanwick, Mary C.	368	Mr.	9
Harding, Edith (Walker)	383	Hassinger, Margaret	287
Elizabeth J.	113	Hathaway, Doris	391
Lyman W., family of	383	Haunton, Gertrude F.	344, 345
Harkins, Charles	118	Thomas T.	344, 345
Jesse	118	Hawkins, Susan	173
Myrtle	118	Hawley, Dorothy White	342
William	118	George S.	342
Harless, Susanna	275	Jessamine (White)	342
Harper, George L.	331	Joseph	342

INDEX

Hawthorne, Elizabeth M.	221	Hiet, Alice	107
Grace	247	Hightower, Carl	120
Ulysses	84	Hill, Alice	212
Hayden, Ann	303	Almon Lloyd	215
William	303	Amanda	98
Hayes, Betty Jean	391	Anna Maria	214
Burl	182	Arthur F.	215
Charles Ray	391	Cecil Dennis	214
Elizabeth M.	391	Jennie Leona	214
George W.	327	Josiah Wesley	214
Johnson W., Judge	79	Mahala	97
Nettie (VanNoy)	391	Marlin R.	214
Obe	132	Maxine Marie	390
Parkin K., family of	391	Ohmar	214
Ruth LeVon	391	Robert Lewis	214
Stephanie	391	Verda May	214
Hazlett, Gloria Joan	248	Walter H.	215
Heady, Sarah Ann	49	William H., family of	335
Heald, Sarah	104	Hiller, Emily	222
Healton, Alonzo	159	Hinley, Peter	53, 60
Edna E.	159	Hine, Emanuel	300
Jesse C.	159	May	300
John A.	159	Hitchcock, Marjorie D.	264
Josie	159	Hix, Howard	245
Mary Ann	159	Ronald Curtis	245
Minnie C.	159	Hoffacre, Sarah A.	155
Healy, Hyrum C., family of	379	Hoffin (Hoffner), Christena	69
Heck, Nancy	316	Hoffman, John	95
Hedrick, Lucinda	156	Hogan, Regena	100
Heilman, William	123	Holbrook, J. C.	406
Held, Emma Margaret	373	Holladay, LaVeta Mrs.	112
Peter	373	Holman, John	28
Helper, Jacob	48	Holmes, Nancy Lee	334
Henderson, Daniel	322	Richard P.	220
Hendricks, Catherine	368, 378	Holroyd, Hazel P.	249
Drusilla (Dorris)	378	Honeyman, Eli	43
Franklin D., family of	379, 380	Hook, Alexander	327
James	378	Alice Marie (Ouy)	328
Richard Charles	209	America	304
Robert Charles	209	Amy (Clark)	326
Royal Campbell	209	Angeline	323
Vilate (Walker)	379	Annaple	292
Henry, Rebecca M.	62	Anna Subah	322, 323
Herrin, David	350	Anna Subah (Annzube)	317, 320, 322
Herring, Vienna	318	Anna Subah (Grant)	320
Hersberger, Catherine	57	Annzube (Anna Subah)	321
Hartzell, Forrest	59	Arrabella	295
Heslop, Gertrude	387	Arthur	317, 318, 323
Hess, Barbara	3	Barnett A.	323
Hester, John	353	Beale	303
Hewitt, George W.	158	Benedict	316
Martha	158	Benjamin	305
Hickerson, Litte	354	Carolina	310
Sarah	354	Caroline (Whitten)	303
Hickman, Josie	159	Carrol Virginia	335

INDEX

Hook, Catherine (Kent)	318	Hook, James Daniel	304
Charlotte	317	James (Grant)	194, 322, 324, 325
Charlotte (Tharp)	322	James Hawley	343
Claude J.	328	James Madison	325
Cynthia Ann	326	James Philip	342
Daniel 301, 302, 303, 318, 321, 322	304	James Samuel	299, 301, 302, 304
Daniel Jr.	304		311, 313
Earl Alfred	331	James W.	313, 315, 321, 340
Edwin G.	328	James William	337, 340
Eleanor	316	James William Jr.	342
Eli	303	Jennie (Lentner)	330
Elias	303, 310	Jesse	316, 337
Eliza (Inghram)	318	John	206, 295, 298, 305 to 310
Elizabeth	316		315, 316, 317, 321, 322
Elizabeth Ann	322		326, 327, 330, 331
Elizabeth Jean	332	John Burgess	303
Elizabeth Rachel	310	John L.	310
Elizabeth (Shuman)	322	John Snowden (Snoden)	296, 302
Elizabeth (Ward)	309, 310		306, 308, 309, 310, 311, 313
Emily	304	John T.	318
Emma	326	John Wallace	331
Enos	323	John, will of	308
Enos Hon.	317	Lincoln	326
Errol Joe	335	Lloyd Thomas	328
Eva Jane	326	Lorena Margaret	334
Hook Family	290 to 344	Louise	331
Frances	323	Lydia (Shuman)	322
Frank Leslie	337	Madison	303
Fred	328	Manor	290
Freddie	337	Margaret	293, 294, 305, 322
George	304	Margaret (Bodkin)	323
George William	326	Margaret (Thrasher)	294
Gladys Marie	334	Marguerite	338
Greenbury	310	Martha	316, 328
Greenbury Simpson	310	Martha Ann	325
Hannah	316	Martha (Crowe)	303
Harry M.	328	Martha Lee	303
Hattie R. (Bechtel)	337, 340	Martha (Mattie)	326
Henry H.	303	Mary	294, 303, 313, 316, 318, 322
Hiram	317		330
Ignatius	317	Mary Ann	325
Isaac	305	Mary Ann (Adams)	318
Isaac S.	310	Mary Davis	299, 304
Israel	312, 317, 318, 322, 323	Mary Elizabeth	325
Jacob	305	Mary Louise	331
James	3, 206, 208, 290 to 322	Mary Lyeth	313, 315
	326, 327, 329, 330	Mary (Lyle)	206
James Capt.	3, 290, 296, 313, 314	Marvin Eugene	335
	315	Matthias	305
James Jr.	293, 297, 305, 311, 325	Max Morris	331
	329	Michael David	335
James Jr., Will of	301	Morris (Maurice) Glen	337, 338
James A.	305	Nancy	326, 327
James Chesterfield	335	Nancy (Redmond)	322
James Clarke	291	Nicholas	305

INDEX

Hook, Orin	331, 332	Hook, Thomas	291, 292, 293
Origin of name	290	William	291
Purnell (Parnell)	304	Hook's Conclusion, land	299
Rachel	295	Hook's Neglect, land	299
Rebecca	316	Hoskins, Christine	357
Rebecca (Carlisle)	322	Hopps, Clarence	356
Rosin V.	310	Hoover, Christian	66
Roland Harper	328	Hertert Mon.	33
Rose Virginia	343	Janah	75, 33, 46
Rudolph	306	Samuel	33, 51, 126
Sally Bechiel	343	Hopkins, Carol	390
Sanne Caroline	335	Horner, Bert E.	334
Samuel	295, 304, 316, 318, 321	Edward E.	334
	327, 328	Gladys M. (Hook)	334
Samuel Lynth	310	Mary Ann	334
Sarah	294, 304, 307, 308, 309	Maurice Hook	334
	316, 317, 318, 321, 323, 324	Peter Hook	334
Sarah (Burgess)	303	Houch, George	336
Sarah (Clark)	325	Manor of	290
Sarah E.	323	Marie	336
Sarah Jane	325, 327	Howell, Miss	373
Sarah (Lyle)	327, 328, 325	Hubbard, Aley	372
Sarah (Sadie)	335, 336	Hutchell, D. B.	372
Shadrach	317	David Sheldon	372
Snowden, Robert	328	David Smith	373
Stephen	294, 296, 301, 302, 303	Eller	373
	316, 317, 320, 321, 322, 325	Jay H.	370
Stephen Jr.	303, 323	Jay Broadus	272, 373
Suzanne LaRue	335	Paul Eller	373
Sylvanus	321, 322	Math	373
Theodore Edward	290	McKivela, Georgiana	303
Thomas	290, 291, 292, 293, 317	Madsen, Elizabeth (Tanley)	382
Thomas Jefferson	328	Frank J., family of	382
Thomas Kent	318	Margaret	317
Thomas White	343	Shes Ann	312
Thomas, will of	291, 292	Wilford M.	99
Virginia (Eller)	327, 329, 330	Huff, John E.	47
Virginia Rae	334	Huffine, Ann	334
Wallace	332, 333	Jane	334
Wallace A.	335	William M.	334
Wallace Allen	335	Hughes, Winton	76, 167
Walter	326	Polly (Britania)	301
Walter Beete	327	Hulet, Sylvanus	301
Warren Mornie	332	Hunt, Thomas B.	357
William	325, 326	Hunter, Dee, family of	388
William Clinton	325	Pauline D. (Tanley)	388
Hook, Annale	292	Huntsinger, Jacob	38
Eustace DeLa	290	Hutchinson, Turk	362
Henry	290	Hyder, Hazel M.	373
Humphrey	291	Hyllon, May	382
James	292		
Jeremiah	291	Ice, Edward	358
Nathaniel	290	Inghran, Eliza	316
Richard Sir E.	290	Sara (Adams)	318
Robert	290	William	318

INDEX

Ingram, David	28	Johnson, Mark	247
Floyd, family of	387	May	255
Inkenberry, J. W.	60	Pearl (Walker)	383
Irons, Sarah	321	Ruth	157
Isenhower, Bernard	388	Shirley	214
		William	247
Jack, Laura	56	William, family of	368
Jackson, Edward	135	Z. T.	133
John	293	Jones, Aaron O.	391
Kenneth	135	Alexander	137
Marion Elizabeth	228	Amanda	137
Rebecca	135	Ann C.	118
Robert	135	Aswell	137
James, Edmund	125	Betsey	118
Jarvis, Elizabeth	108	Celia	139
Jeffries, Sally (Sarah)	51	Cora	137
Jenkins, Billie V. (Olson)	389	Deborah Ann	222
Charles E., family of	365	Elizabeth	137
Edward G., family of	389	Ellen	175
Jennifer	389	F. Bertie, family of	375
Jerrylyn	389	Frances M.	237
Jessica	389	Henry	145, 146
Maxine	135	Jacob	137
William E.	389	Katie	137
Jensen, Dorothea C.	102, 103, 105	L. C.	222
Laurence S., family of	383	Lee	132, 137
Nora M. (Walker)	383	Lewis	130
Sybil	382	Martha	137
Jerred, Catherine Jene	268	Mary	137
Russel A.	268	Matilda A.	117
Jersey Settlement	352, 395	Raymon	63
Jesse, Ruth I.	230	Samuel	137
Jessup, Carol Blanch	209	Sarah	137
Dorothy Miriam	208	Wilmer	117
Jesse G.	208, 234	William David	222
Johannes, Charlotte Ann	111	Judd, John	122
John and Sarah land	307	Margaret	122
Johnson, Aca F., family of	383	Rhoda (Shepherd)	122
Alexander	18	Tabitha	75
Anna G. (McNeill)	406	Thomas	178
Annie	180	Justice, Eloise	134
Barbara	31, 247		
Elizabeth	172	Kampe, Theresa Josepha	340
Frank T.	214	Karn, Ann	71
Gary W.	247	Daniel	71
Georgia Caroline	280	Esther	71
Grace B.	214	John	71
Harvey W.	214	Leonard	71
Isabella F.	41	Mary	71
Iva	120	Michael	70
John Calvin	38, 41	Peter	71
Joseph A.	284	Susanna	70, 71
Kristie	247	Keffe, Mary	116
Lula	133	Keehn, Peter	71
Marian (Eller)	278, 284	Keller, John George	335

INDEX

Keller, Katherine Salome	335	King, Jane Lee	287
Kemp, Ellen Elizabeth	218	Marie Elizabeth	71
Kempton, Ira Taylor	108	Sarah	131
Nathan	108	Kings Mountain, battle of 356, 358, 403	
Kennedy, Merrill	388	Kinsey, Mr.	158
Nellie	388	Kirby, Clarence C.	47
Kent, Ann Nancy	318	Elizabeth	133
Ann (Palston)	318	Kirk, James Earl, family of	278
Catherine	318	Joseph A.	278
Thomas	318	Josephine A.	279
Kepler, Miles Alexander	3	Mabel Eleanor	278
Kern, Adam	70	Mary Lucile	279
Anna Maria	71	Raymond Eller	278
Catherine	71	Virginia	279
Christina	71	Kirkham, Aurie T.	148
Conrad	72	William A.	148
Elizabeth	71	Kirkpatrick, Almira	331
George	71	Kittocton (Catoctin) Bottom	307
Jacob	69, 70, 71	Kissiah, William D.	352
Joh. Simon	69	Knapp, David	55
Johan Jacob	69	Elizabeth	55
Magdalene	69	Shurman Russel	83
Marie Barbara	69	Shurman R., family of	372
Michael	71	Knorr, John	185
Philip	70	Knox, Janet	337
Rosina (Willjar)	70	Kobla, Jacob	71
Simon	69	Maria Magdalena	71
Simon	12, 69, 71	Koons, (Sometimes written Coons,	
Valentine	69	Coonne, Conce, Koonce, Kunts)	
Wilhelm	71	Abigail	143, 163
Kerna (Kern), Simon	69	Abigail (Piggott)	143, 163
Susanna	25, 28, 69, 72	Abraham L.	199
Kernin, Susanna	70	Abenlon	21, 146, 148
Kerwick, Mary Montreal	223	Adeline	198
Michael F. Jr.	222, 223	Albert	170
Key, Helen Dorleska	335	Alice (Allie)	146, 153
Kidder, Margorie L.	280	Allen	166, 167
Kilbourne, Eli	115	Ben B.	199
Kilby, Abraham	370	Benjamin	170
Clayton	182	Benjamin F.	169
Elizabeth	359, 367, 370	Bridget	165 to 169
Etta	183	Catherine	146, 155, 146
Ettie	365	Charley	170
Fanny	370	Clara C.	199
Humphrey	370	Cora See	170
James	370	David	168
John	370	David H.	155
Mary	77, 399, 370	Devault (Devault, Dewald)	75, 147
Mary Ann (Tolds)	77, 370	143, 144, 148, 159 to 165	
Mary (Polly)	370	160, 170, 171	
Ruber	370	Dennis W. (Kunts)	780
Sarah (Bally)	79, 370	Devault, will of	160
William	77, 399, 367, 370	Dillon	165, 167, 168
William Jr.	370	Dashie	159
King, Charles	71	Elisa	76, 165, 167

INDEX

Koons, Eliza E.	155	Koons, Massie (Presnell)	143, 163
Elizabeth	141, 142, 146, 152, 162	Maud	159, 249
Family of	159 to 171	Mercy	163
Gaspar	75, 141, 142, 143, 144, 146	Milly	141
	152, 156, 163 to 171	Nancy	165, 168
George	25, 27, 31, 75, 76, 98	Nancy C.	158
	141 to 146, 158, 159	Nancy Ellen	170
	162 to 167, 170, 171, 172	Nathan	143, 164, 169
George Jr.	158, 165	Newton Clay	170
George A.	155	Perry O.	170
George H.	159	Peter	145, 158
George L.	146	Philip (Kuntz)	12
George R.	170	Pleasant	152
George, will of	144, 145	Pleasant M.	170
Hallie	159	Polly	141
Hannah	143, 170	Polly A.	168
Hannah Lewis	170	Rachel	170
Hannah (Millikan)	158	Rebecca	165, 168
Harvey L.	170	Rebecca E.	159
Henry	143, 146, 152, 156, 164, 165	Rhea	159
	166, 168, 169	Robert	152
Hester A.	158	Robert H.	170
Isaac N.	155	Rollie C.	159
Jacob	141, 172	Rosena	143, 161
James	153	Sally	141
Jasper	164	Samuel	143, 155, 156, 164, 169, 170
Jeremiah	143, 164, 169	Sarah	165, 166, 167, 169
Jesse	170	Shadrack	166, 168
John	25, 73, 75, 91, 96, 98	Susan (Kuntz)	91
	141, 142, 143, 144, 156, 162 to	Susanna	170
	168, 170, 171	Thomas	169
John A.	165, 167	Thomas B.	159
John L.	169, 170	Thomas Benton	170
John M.	155	William	143, 164, 165, 168, 169
John N.	159	William (Kuntz)	220
John R.	155	William Morrison	154
Joseph	168, 169, 170	William P.	159
Keziah	158	Krault, Barbara	15
Lucinda Ray	169	Kroque, Charlotte (Nielson)	109
Main	146	James Peter	109
Margaret	143, 160	Louisa Christina	109
Margaret E.	159		
Mariah (Marie)	156	LaChapelle, Lucy	327
Marianne (Kuntz)	220	Lulu (Smith)	327
Martha	76, 143, 146, 156, 157, 163	Mike	327
	165, 167	Samuel	327
Martha E.	158	William	327
Martha J.	158	Lackey, Alexander	116, 117
Mary	143, 145, 155, 157, 163, 169	Almarinda F.	117
Mary A.	159	Chloe	118
Mary Ann	153	Easter	116
Mary E.	156, 157, 158	Elveann	118
Mary (Eller)	141, 142, 144, 146, 169	James	116
Massie (Massy, Massa)	98, 142, 143	James E.	117
	146, 148, 149, 163, 165	Laura	118

INDEX

Lackey, Leonidas F.	117	Lentner, Jennie	330
Louella	118	John Jacob	331
Michael O.	118	Leonard, Sarah	16, 67
Rebecca	117	Valentine	16, 67
Lacy, Eliza Jane	46	Lewis, Adelaide	380
Lakin (Leakin), Abraham	296, 311, 313	Dora	135
Abraham Jr., family of	296	Fork Church	395, 398
Benjamin Rev.	313	Ivanella Lucile	215
John	296	John	215
Martha (Lee)	296, 313	Leonard Belos	215
Sarah	313	Lester John	215
Sarah (Hook)	296	Loyal DeForest	215
Lambert, Stanley, family of	380	Mayone Arlene	215
Landis, Frank	56	Metta	380
Lane, Tidance	400	Richard	215
Lang, William	44	Violet Frances	215
Langford, Mr.	407	Mava	215
Langston, Amanda E.	113	Weston	215
Larkin, Milda	217	Wilford Earl	215
Lars, Elizabeth Ann	209	William	215
Lathan, Aaron	136	Lindsay, Warren P.	106
Catherine	136	William B. Jr.	106
David	136	Lippe, Elizabeth	407
Elizabeth	136	Helen E.	135
Sarah	136	Liah, Harriett, Angeline	106
Lauffer, Marie	360	Harriett Ann (Tripp)	106
Levillon, Susanne	201	Joseph Lyons	106
Law, Elma Faye	280	Littrell, Marjorie	63
Lawrence, Barbara L.	209	Thomas	63
Carol Jean	209	Livesay, Mary	136
Lawson, Fred M.	136	Llewellyn, J. R. Rev.	397, 398
Laston, Mary Ann	115, 277, 278	Lloyd, Sarah Jane	106
Layne, Betty J. (VanNoy)	388	Wallace O.	281
Robert R., family of	388	Lockhart, Hugh	323
Layton, Christopher	112	Lodge, David	121
Hester Chase	112	Lillian A.	121
Max Curtis	111	Martha (Perkins)	121
Lease, Catherine	44	Long, Chester	327
Philip	44	Ida	47
Leath, Ralph R.	158	Jonathan	67
Lee, Ann	313	Margaret	4
Family	292	Lopez, Jose M.	237
James	293	Lorrick, William W. Jr.	281
John	396	Love, Rena	182
Martha	313	Loveland, Hannah	109
Mary	293	Harland E.	106
Robert E.	277	Lockett, William Jr.	297, 309, 313
William	313	Lyeth, Mary (Hook)	297, 309, 313
Leenan, Alfred	55	Robert	297, 309, 313
Leeson, Jane	168	Sarah	297, 309
Leffler, Ernest	62	Sarah (Lakin)	297, 309, 313
Letman, Adan	16	Lyle, James	270
Martha	16	John Jr.	326
Peter	16	Mary (Mabola)	326
Leoly, Susannah	16	Ralph James	270

INDEX

Lyle, Robert	324	Messerschmitt, Glen A.	223
Sarah	322, 324	Margaret G.	223
William	324	Wallace E.	223
		Wayne D.	223
Mack, Alexander	10, 11	Meyers, Maude	328
Solomon	66	Michael, Conrad	72
MacIntire, Robert K.	210	Daniel	42
Madsen, Anton	107	Henry	28
Christian	105	Henry Jr.	28
Eliza	102	Miller, Abraham	156
Inger	102	Adam	156
Jacob C.	102, 103, 105	Adeline	83, 372
Pearl	389	Alexander	363
Magruder Family	292	Aley (Hubbard)	83
John	293, 294, 298, 306	Anna	148
Susanna	293	Daniel	162
Maholm, James	324	David	78, 138
Jane	324	Elizabeth	138
Mary	324	Elton, family of	266, 267
Samuel	324	George	28
Manning, Charles	203	George W.	83, 372
Marguis, Cornelia	62	Harry	401, 407
Marion, Lovisa (Louisa)	76	Henry	401
William C.	77	Laura	182
Marker, Betty (Barstow)	120	Mary	139
Claire Elaine	120	Mary (Smith)	315
Pete	120	Monroe	120
Marqurt, Eunice	227	Newton	183
Marsh, John	316	Polly (Welker)	148, 156
Mast, John	35	Robert L., family of	365
Mathisen, Agnes Jenett	389	William	315, 401, 407
Agnes (VanNoy)	388	Millikan, Devault K.	157
Albert H., family of	389	Francis (Frank) M.	157
Emmett James	389	Hannah M.	154, 158
Michael N., family of	388, 389	Harry B.	157
William M., family of	389	Irene	147
Matilda, Caroline Frankey	359	Isaac N.	157
Matrau, Ruth	249	J. R.	146
Matthias, Edward	143	James W.	157
Maxwell, James	132	John R.	156, 157
Larkin	136	Martha (Koons)	155
Luke	136	Mary E.	157
Mitchell	136	Phebe	155
Richard	136	Sarah Jane	157
William	136	Thomas B.	157
Mead, William Jr.	303	William	154
Meek, Karen Louise	268	Minton, Alfred A.	127
Ronald F.	268	Mary	127
Malson, Alexander	85	Mitchell, Carrol	388
Mattie	85	Catherine L. (Eller)	39, 40
Mendinhall, Caleb	35	Elijah	126
Mercer, Karl M., family of	264, 265	James L.	84, 373
Mary Nell	281	Louisa (Luman)	84, 373
Merz, Irma	338	Maud L.	84, 373
Messerschmitt, Eva M.	223	Mizener, Cora Belle	216

INDEX

Moloché, Evelyn	213	McCarl, Erla T.	243
Mongler, Vernon J.	252	McCarley, Elmer	118
Monie, Virgie	377	Ethel	118
Monsin, Marie	391	Mary M.	118
Montgomery, Andrew	333	Thomas	118
Elizabeth	333	Siblah	100
Hugh	184, 252	McCollan, Ellen	152
Jane (Courtney)	333	Nettie	152
Jane R.	182, 252	McConnell, Astoria	82
Moody, Nettie May	151	Netoy (Brown)	60
Lella	112	John	38, 40
Moore, Alice	367	Martha	38, 39, 40, 41
Eleanor	199	McCoy, Bessie	258
E. James Dr.	366	McCreary, Sarah A.	98
Joseph S.	199	McDulloch, Jane	270
Pauline	200	MacNeal Jr.	270
Sadie May	287	Timothy Eller	270
Moorehead, Elizabeth M.	246	McCully, Edward Eller	285
Morgan, Dave	203	Patrick S.	290, 308
Eve	205	Robert E.	285
Jesse L.	274	Harry C.	285
Reginald L.	228	William H.	285
Morris, Charlotte	314	William S.	285
Ethel	263	McDaniel, James	100, 118, 116
Hannah	315	Jane	100
Harry L.	219	John	100
Julia Ann	106	Martha	115
Margaret E.	219	Sarah	115
Mary (Heale)	316	Siblah (McCarley)	100, 115
Richard	314	McDowell, Thomas S., family of	259
Robert P.	309	McEill, Patrick	299
Morrison, North E.	286	Patrick Jr.	299, 308
Mote, David Dr.	35	McElmurry (Elmery), Alexander	363
Mowry, Primitia	264	David	377
Mowry, Nell	135	Martha	362
Oliver W.	135	Sarah	125
Muhlstedt, E. M.	257	Suzanna	126
Murlock, Eraina	385	McGrady, Letta (Lydia)	356
George	9	McIlvaine, Florence (Sturges)	320
Murphy, Joseph Rev. 302, 374, 395, 400		McKin, Howard, family of	387
William Rev.	374, 395	McLean, John	377
Murray, Berta (Barbara) E.	55	McMichael, Jane	359
Musgrave, Betty	175	Mary	367
Muscoll, Joseph	26	Ward	368
Myers, Ellen	5	McMillan, Aline	80
Jacob L.	76, 167	Andrew Capt.	80
Nasel	134	Cynthia (Reeves)	80
		Thane	182
McIden, Hugh Rev.	302, 309	Laura	276
McIlister, Ora Belle	114	McNiel (the emigrant ancestor spelled	
Robert L.	114	the name McNiel but later generations	
McCaleb, Rev.	399	in some cases spelled it McNeil,	
McCall, Elizabeth Jane	208	McNeill, McNeal and McNeal)	
James C.	208	Alfred	79, 375
Suzanna	202, 208	Aline	407

INDEX

McNiel, Alpha	405	McNiel, George Bartlett	84, 374
Alva (McNeill)	185	George Rev. 75, 78, 79, 82, 127	
Amanda	375	177, 188, 392, 393, 394, 396	
America (McNeill)	406	397, 400, 403	
Andrew B.	80	George W. 392, 400, 403, 406, 407	
Antner (McNeill)	86	George W. Jr.	407
Arthur	404	Guy	84, 374
Barnum	86	Harriett	127, 405, 407
of Barra	392	Henry C.	404
Benjamin	401, 407	Hester	84
Benjamin A.	81	Irvin	393
Bennan	376	Itel	86
Bessie	404	J. A.	178
Byron	79	James 75, 78, 79, 127, 177, 375	
Caroline (McNeill)	375	394, 401, 402, 404, 405, 406	
Charity Lorena	80	407	
Charlotte	404	James Davis	81
Clan of	392, 406	James W.	406
Columbus	407	Jane	404
Cora	374	Jennie	80
Cora (Brown)	406	Jessie 79, 82, 401, 402, 404, 406	
Delilah	404	407	
Delilah (Eller)	405	Jessie Y.	407
Doctor	404	John 78, 84, 185, 284, 374, 392	
Dora	80	401, 402, 403, 404, 405	
Edward	81	John Jr.	402
Edward A.	81	John Franklin	80
Edward Eller	289	John H.	86
Elender	376	John Reeves	80
Eli	78, 127, 402, 405	John T.	407
Elihu A.	82	Joseph	393, 394, 401, 405
Eliza	405	Joseph W.	80
Elizabeth	375, 405, 406, 407	Judith	289
Elizabeth (Lips)	407	Julia	406
Elizabeth Rebecca	284, 285	Kirby S.	405
Ella	84, 374	Lacie	377
Eller	86	Larkin 178, 401, 402, 404, 405, 407	
Emmett	82	Laura	82
Enoch	401, 407	Laura (Leora) B.	80
Evaline	405	Lavicy	407
McNiel, Family	392 to 407	Leander	376, 405
Fanny 75, 86, 177, 180, 183, 366		Lee	84, 374
402, 404		Levisa (Triplett)	407
Fanny (Cleveland)	403	Lillie	405
Fanny (Eller)	405	Lizzie Rebecca	81
Flora Della	80	Louisa	405, 406, 407
Floyd	86	Louise	405
Frances	81	Lowrie	86
Frances Emeline	82	Lutita	84, 374
Frank	81, 288	Margaret	374
Franklin	79, 405	Martha	407
George 357, 398, 399, 401, 402, 403		Martha A. (Barlow)	406
404, 407		Martha Charlotte	406
George, Elder	392, 393, 396	Mary 82, 375, 403, 404, 405, 407	
George B.	406	Mary (Dancy)	406

INDEX

McNiel, Mary E.	406	McNiel, William Hoggie	79, 81, 288
Mary I.	79	William S.	406
Mary (Polly)	185	Zeb	183
Mary (Shepherd)	127, 370, 406	McVicker, Mollie	326
Mattie	86		
Mauli	407	Maff, Christian	63
Milton	393, 401	Effie May	62
Milton Rev.	396, 401, 406	John B.	63
Miriam	406	Martha	63
Nancy	79, 82, 405, 407	Mall, John	18
N. C.	371	Robert	18
Nanny Caroline	82	William	18
Nancy P.	407	Naphainger, Rudolph	70
Nancy V.	80	Nardman, Joseph	60
Neal	406	Nash, Isaac W., family of	381
Nellie	406	Nasman, Rev.	12
Nellie Blanch	406	Nangle, Irylmarch	332
Nellie (Ferguson)	405	Neal, William	35
Niel	402	Neely, Naomi	382
Olacy	127	Neff, Ida C.	63
Oliver	127, 393, 402, 405	James	63
Pariler	407	Lee	63
Patricia	399	Levin B.	63
Perriller	407	Lena	63
Peter	79, 284, 288	Maggie	63
Peter Rufus	80	Mary Lucy	63
Peter Thurman	80	Naomi B.	63
Phineas Galtier	80	Susie V.	63
Polly	401, 402	Neher, Nelsie	61
Polly (Wilcoxon)	404	Nelson, Alan Neher	108
Rachel	375, 405	Arthur	285
Rachel A.	81	Carl E., family of	260
Rachel (Eller)	185, 284, 406	Catherine (Johnson)	102
Rabecca	127, 370, 402, 406, 405	Charles E.	107, 110
Robert	81, 288	Charlotte	103
Robert Hayes	406	Clarence, family of	256
Roger Lester	80	Dora Rebecca	108
Rose V.	406	Edmond	107
Ruth	81, 376	Effie Hosens	106
Sarah	87, 376	Elizabeth W. J.	107
Sarah Ann	407	Hyron Jacob	108
Sarah Jane	406	Jane (Taylor)	107
Silliana	407	John William	108
Saffrona (Saphrona)	375	Joseph Aaron	108
T. Irving	393	Margaret Ann	108
Thomas	392, 400, 401, 403, 406, 407	Martha E.	108
Thornton	275	Nels Christian	102
Tipton	275	Thomas B.	107
Torilda	405	Thomas J.	107
Wiley	82, 406	New Hope Baptist Church	69, 72
Wiley Ealt	82	Newby, Berlin C.	56
Willard	82	Nely Clarice	56
William	82, 84, 127, 376, 401, 402, 403, 406, 407	Neyman, Agnes L. (VanNoy)	386
		J. W., family of	386
		Niall, of the nine hostages	392

INDEX

Nichols, Abraham E.	128	Oschslein, Christina	70
James	132	Johanes	70
Nielson, Agnes (VanNoy)	389	Osmond, Agnes L. (VanNoy)	386
Calvert VanNoy	389	Clara G.	103
Evelyn	389	George	103
Grandon VanNoy	389	Rulond, family of	386
Martinus, family of	388, 389	Osterheld, Marie F. E.	340
Myrtle	389	Overdorft, Ann	55
Noffsinger, Susannah	70	George	55
Nolton, Elizabeth	388	Mary	55
North, Alexander	42	Overly, Henry, family of	378
James	51, 52	Owen (Omen) Betty	150
Lucinda	39	Mr.	98, 150
Mary	51	Nettie	150
Mary Lucinda	37, 51, 52	Owens, Delight L.	228
Matilda	42	Della Faye	335
Samuel	39	Fanny	357
Thomas	42	Harry P.	227
Northcraft, Edward	295, 297	John	357
Elizabeth Mrs.	295, 297	Richard R.	228
Northrop, Elizabeth Jane	208	Robert R.	295
Novire, Lillian	391	Owings (Owens), David	295
Nowlin, Allen	28	James	295
		John	295
Oaks, Donna Jane	334	Lydia (Piles)	295
Laurence Roger	334	Margaret (Clerk)	295
Patricia Rae	334	Owen	295
Susan Lynn	334	Rachel (Harper)	295
William S.	334	Rachel (Hook)	295
Oden, W. H.	63	Robert	295, 307
Oehler, Hans George	6	Thomas	295
Olliver, John	24		
Olphin, Ida	380	Packer, Delbert M., family of	382, 383
Olsen, Billie V.	389	Emma C.	108
Bonnie Lee	390	Mabel R. (Walker)	382
Carlisle E.	389	Padgett, Susan S. Mrs.	352
Charles Ray	390	Palmer, Ann E.	102
Craig	390	Ann (Hodkinson)	102
David K.	390	Isaac	102
Fred W., family of	381	Joe	182
James	390	Journal	102
James Gray	390	Ralph	118
Jamie	390	Parker, Amelia A.	354
Jo Ann	390	Charles	59
John K. Madsen	389	Elinora	60
Joseph, family of	389, 390	James B.	59
Joseph Brent	390	John C.	60
Joseph H., family of	390	Lavinia	60
Michael O.	390	Marissa	60
Moralyn	390	Parkinson, E. S., family of	381
Orson H., family of	390	Parks, Julia	104
William C.	389	Mr.	407
Zelnora V.	367	Parlier, Geo. S.	287
Osborne, Clinton, family of	377	Parnell, Catherine	184
Osborne, Sarah	132	Isaac	311

INDEX

Parrell, Mary Jane	77	Mounts (Fouts), Leonard	76
Parsons, Calvin E.	217	Phelps, Abigail	86, 126
James Rev.	400, 401, 407	Almona	212
Jane	173	Alice C.	227
Odel	181, 361	Alice Mary	213
Pascoe, Henry Edgar	330, 335	Amel	187
Henry F.	335	Arthur D.	211
Mary (Hook)	330	Benjamin	126, 187, 211, 227
Sarah (Hook)	335, 336	Benjamin B.	213
Pate, Jewel F.	268	Bessie	214
Patton, Caroline	360	Donald	213
Neil	353, 360	Donald D.	212
Paugh, Ballie	95	Ella	183
Paul, John E.	233	Jane (McCall)	126, 187, 211, 227
Ruth	218	Jennie L.	211
Pearce, Nancy G.	155	Jessie	213
Pearson, Davis	43	John	227
William	406	Joshiah	211, 213
Pack, Adelbert	184	L. D.	214
Ema V.	252	Lola	213
Lucy Jane	252	Lola Mae	212
Sarah	252	Lola May	213
William D.	252	Lola (Lola) T.	212
Pedernise, Pauline J.	388	Martha	215
Peed, Alice	157	Martha Fay	212
Peel, Benjamin	110, 112, 113	Mary	214
Louise	110	Mary Lou	212
Nancy (Turnbull)	110	William	213
Pemley, Nell	256	Raymond	213
Penniman, Dorothy	268	Ruth	212
Lillian I.	268	Wilbur	212
Pennington, Elizabeth	29, 30	Wilbur J.	212
Mary	29, 30, 125	Philadelphia Association	267
Mary Ann	126	Phillips, Adrienne T.	273
William	26, 27, 29, 30, 31	C. H.	79
William Jr.	126	Lealie	376
Pense, Earl H.	263	Maryann H.	79, 264
Perrinan, Isaac	22	Philippe, Maud	21
Perry, Don Carlos	104	Pickrell, Eva H.	253
Phoebe	104	Legan	252
Pertle, Alice	306	Pickett, William F.	64
Pertune, Barbara	21, 30	Pierce, Clyde	176
Peters, Barbara L.	209	Jacob	176
Daniel	53, 58	John A.	176
Isaac B.	59	Lydia	176
James P.	209	Sella	176
Laurel Lee	209	Pigeon, David	148
Marcia L.	209	Lucinda	148
Woodford F.	59	Rachel (Wilson)	148
Peterson, Ephraim, family of	383	Piggott, Abigail	113, 169
Ethel (Walker)	383	Pike, Benjamin	35
Winn, family of	391	Elizabeth	138
Mohl, Agnes Fagle	285	Pilkerton, Orish	181
Herbert A.	285	Pipe Creek, Maryland	11, 14, 15
		Flowe, Mildred	238

INDEX

Pochecho, Rosella	390	Reb, Elizabeth	15
Poe, Samuel	316	Heinrich	15
Pond, Abigail	378	Reddick, Charles	41
Poplin, Lena	376	Jonathan (Johnson)	42
Porter, Samuel E., family of	379	Joshua	39
Potomac Hills Plantation	300	Lucinda	37, 40
Powell, Isaac	45	Margaret	39
Maude	249	William	39
Nancy	356	Redmond, Nancy	322
Nathaniel	396	Reed, Dorothy	275
Prescott, John W.	107	Joseph R.	149
Presnell, Mercy (Massie)	163	Reedy, Catherine	158
Price, Lawrence	382	Reeves, Polly	374
Pringle, James N.	209	Regulators	353, 396, 400, 403
Nelson G.	209	Rench, Molly	51
Peter M.	209	Rendezvous Mt., N. C.	188
Pugh, Anna	101	Reutenbach, Frederick	15
Daniel	101	Reynolds, Sally	82
Martha (Harris)	101	Rice, Benjamin	304, 305
Mary	102	Purnell (Hook)	304, 305
Purry, Jean Pierre	352	Richards, George W.	332
Purrysburg, S. C.	352	Pearl	332
Putney, Katherine (Harris)	225	Richardson, Hershel P.	282
Martha Kay	225	Vera	63
Robert	225	Rick, Nellie	213
Shirley Ann	225	Ridgeway, Job	318
William Harris	225	Riggin, Elva	387
William Walter	225	Riggs, Agnes Louisa	368
		Byron	368
Quakers	10	Elbridge M.	368
Quinn, James B.	113	Elizabeth	367
Mary Alice	113	Iona Pearl	368
		John A.	368
Radspinner, Robert S.	281	Riley, Emma	85
Rainer, Balsar	28	James	24, 33
Ramey, Elizabeth	367	Rinard, Catherine	158
James	367	George	158
James W.	367	Rinecores, Paul	305
Randall, Charles S.	46	Rinehart, Barnett, family of	317
Flora Nina	262	Ritter, Michael	24, 33
Rankin, Elwood H.	233	Robbins, Andrew	43
Rasmussen, Julia	108	Lora Clark	116
Ratcliff, Belle	225	Roberts, Florence E. (VanNoy)	386
Mollie (Cook)	225	Joseph F., family of	386
William T.	225	Robertson, James	400
Rawlins, Charles R., family of	391	Martha	406
Ray, Elizabeth	354, 358, 359	Mary	406
Frances G., Mrs.	231	Robinson, Leah Lois	114
Jesse	18	Robison, Laura Ray	391
Joseph	306, 308	Linda Kay	391
Lucinda	169	Ray S., family of	391
Martha	169	Thomas J.	391
Thomas	169	Rock Creek Parish	294
Reavis, Robert	377	Rockwell, Idylmarch	332
Reb, Caspar	12	Rogers, Claude C.	217

INDEX

Rogers, Margaret Ann	217	Russell, William	205
Robert	351	Rosa, Jorge Hector	335
Robert J.	355	Rye Valley Church	396
Roland, Aaron	138		
Andrew	138	Sande, Ole	212
Calvin	138	Sanders, Clarissa (McVay)	46
Catherine	138	Joseph	46
Clyde	133	Lynia E.	46
Margaret	138	Mary	283
Mary	138	Sandy Creek Association	397, 433
Roller, Cecil	46	Saunders, Richard	87
Rollins, Bertha C.	233	William	87
Calvin	232, 233	Satterthwaite, A. E. (Fowle)	201
Calvin Dwight	233	Schaeffer, Christopher	95
Frances M.	233	George	95
Marjorie Rae	236	Victoria	250
Romerin, Barbara	89	Schach, Christian	13
Christena	90	Schaeveker, S. T.	326
Elisabeth	90	Schley, Catherine	326
Romol, Michael	69	William Rev.	326
Rosby, Robert E.	46	Thomas	9 to 12
Rucker, Colinda	46	Schumelin, Marie	15
Elisabeth	45, 46	Schultz, Elvira	267
Phoebe	46	Schumme (Thomas), Henry	8, 9
Phoebe (Lillings)	45	Schumffer, L. West	301
W. W.	46	Schumke, Alan	91, 92
William	45	Anna M.	92
Ruse, Everett	118	Peter	92
Rosenbaum, Alice	387	Schweg, John	89
Earl	387	Peter	89
Everitt E.	387	Schroeder, Marg	70
Helena Mae	388	Smith, Dorothy	377
James Tanney	387	Jesse	377
Jean Lucile	388	Sarah	338
Jesse	387	Tom	377
Morris, family of	387	Schroger, Mahala	114
Merrill	388	Schroger, A. A., Jr.	179
Myrtle	387	Schultz, Henry	13
Pearl	387	Seurlock, Harrison	117
Ronald E.	388	Seals, Mary	316
Sue Irene	388	Sedgwick, Esquire	315
William M.	387	Selbert, Vera Jean	385
Rothrock, Estelle (Eller) 65, 66, 68	66	James R.	385
Mr.	66	Seller, Daniel	11
Roundbush, Mr.	46	Sevell, Philip	26
Roush, Elisabeth Minnie	270	Seyton, Hannah (Smith)	98, 99
Frances Jane	270	James	98, 99
Ralph John	279	Sexton, Araminta	100
Stanley Kent	271	Eliza	190
William S.	270, 271	Elisabeth	190
Ruckman, W. W.	327	Emily	190
Russell, Calvin	145	George	190
James	326	Hannah Mrs.	119, 120
John Rev.	326	James	98, 119, 120
Nancy	153	John (Jack)	120

INDEX

Sexton, M.	150	Sleight, Steven R.	384
Shade, Philip	96	William F., family of	384
Shaffer, Roehn	388	Zilpha M.	384
Shallows Ford	395	Slifer, John	70
Sharp, Caleb	117	Small, Betty J.	213
Helen Mary	47	Morris	213
Lulu E.	230	Smart, Keith L.	391
Mary	117	Smeltzer, Hannah Maria	55
Mary A.	117	Smith, Abraham	152
Shaw, Harlan	248	Alexander	28, 73, 130
Levi E.	48	Anthony	321
Shear, Abraham	28	Arthur J.	152
Christian	28	Benjamin McNiell	200
Sheen (Shene), William	123	Chileab	343
Sheets, Martin	17	Chileab Jr.	343
Sheldon, Edith	264	Christopher A.	199
Shelly, Donald M.	338	Clara V.	152
Shepard, Della	390	Clement, family of	382
Golda A.	390	Cyrus	41
Julius Dee R., family of	390, 391	David	28, 162
Linda Ann	391	Frances J.	382
Martha L. (VanNoy)	390	Frances (VanNoy)	382
Robert, family of	266	Frank S.	199
Thelma	390	George M.	152
Wilma D. (Eller)	266	Hannah	98
Shepherd, Abraham	356	Henry A.	151
John	353, 356, 357, 361, 370	Hiram	28
Mary	77, 78, 177, 404	Hyrum	152
Mary Mrs.	359, 370	John	98, 148, 149, 152, 153
Phebe	357, 361	Joseph	152, 367
Sally	180	Juliana	200
Susanna	353, 356	Leora	382
Sherburne, E. J.	203, 204	Levi	343
Shermer, Shirley	63	Levi Jr.	343
Shickley, Welden	47	Lewis G.	44
Shoemaker, Donald	204	Lorraine	382
Shreve, Elizabeth Nancy	430	Lucy	57
Shukell, Martin	22, 23	Luella Frances	83, 343
Shuman, Elizabeth	322	Lydia	151
Lydia	322	Lydia (Willets)	321
Shumate, Fred	183	Margery	321
S. R.	375	Mary	98, 149, 321, 367
Sibley, Beth	278	Massie (Koons)	98
Siceloff, Alexander	66	Patience	98, 149
Eliza (Wyer)	66	Paul McNiell	199
Elizabeth	65, 66	Phineas	343
Joseph B.	67	Rebecca Bird	199
Mary	66	Rhoda Ann	152
Simmons, Harlan	101	Robert A.	112
Sims, Drury	395	Sabina Evelin	112
Isaac	118, 119, 122	Samuel Carlos	152
Matthew	122	Samuel, Lieut.	343, 344
Simpson, John	295, 306, 308	Stephen	51
Sarah	296, 308	Susan	429
Velma	120	Sylvanus	321

INDEX

Smith, Thomas	321	Steckling, Lona	112
Thomas, family of	322	Stevens, Alexander I.	108
Thomas W., family of	322	Alexander R.	107, 108, 109
Tennard V., family of	322	Aline B.	190
Willard E.	172	Elizabeth M.	109
William	324	George E.	134
William Huxton	324	Jack Harlan	134
William Hayes	324	James R.	109
Zina	327	James T.	190
Smithson, Mary E.	112	Julia Ann	107, 110
Snively, Paul	62	Malinda E.	109
Soldow, Brackett H., family of	280	Marguerite	190
Snowden Manor	306	Mary (Doyle)	108
Richard	306	Peggy With	134, 135
Sarah	306	Rebecca (Walker)	107, 108, 109
Salty, Ruth	112	Russell	108
Sumers, Mary E.	67	Virginia Rae (Rush)	134
Michael	67	Stevenson, Emma	14
Soulaty, Hannah Jane	103	Isaac M.	102
Jane D.	103	Susan G.	102, 103
Joseph	103	Steward, James	195
Spackman, Joel	390	Stewart, Jesse	175
Elijah	378, 390	Stiles, Elizabeth	173
Henry E.	390	Stimml, John Yost	89
Laurensa	390	Peter	89
Spafford, Lela	206	Sting, Herbert	117
Spangler, Carl D.	60	Stipp, Letitia	18
Square, George	123	Lucinda	19
William	123	Stouten, America (Rush)	32
Spase, Robert	311	Joseph D.	32
Spencer, Jan Edith	254	Stoker, (occasionally written Stucker,	
Jesse E.	254	Stucker, Stuckard, Stuckard)	
Mark L.	254	Abbie J.	10, 101
Sprett, Carlton A.	119	Abeline W. E.	118, 122
Charles R.	119	Allen	120
Solveig Ann	119	America	122
William Ellar	119	Anna Barbara	82, 94, 95
Spohn, Conrad	15	Anna Margaret	93, 94
Spradlin, Grover C.	61	Anna Maria	92
Stacy, Henry	132	Arthur W.	121
Staley, Adam	180	Balthasar	90, 94
Cora	180	Barbara	90, 92, 94
Eva	180	Bert E.	121
Elizabeth	201	Catherine	70, 71, 88, 91, 94
John	183		77, 101, 114, 117
Joseph	180	Catherine (Ellar)	71, 96, 119
Nellie	180	Charles E.	120
Ollie	182	Charlotte	92, 94
Stark, Nancy	308	Christena	90, 93, 94, 100
Stante, Cornelia V.	119, 120	Clarence	120
Hannah (Spencer)	119	Ellen	120
William E.	119	Gael C.	121
Stearns, Shubal Rev.	294	David	120
Steele, Ira E., family of	295, 296	David Allen	121
Steinblumen, Mary	55	David Nathan	114

INDEX

Stoker, Dolly	120	Stoker, O.	150
Elizabeth	88, 90, 91, 92, 93	Orson Hyde	122
	94, 95, 96, 101	Parley P.	115
Elizabeth Jane	115	Pearl J.	120
Eller	20, 31, 122	Peter	122
Elliot	120	Rebecca	20, 116
Evelyn	120	Robert L.	121
Franklin	100	Sarah	101
Gabriel McNeill	116	Sarah Ann	100
Georg	90, 93	Sophonie O.	115
George	88, 89, 94, 95	Susannah	95
George C.	120	Vernon	121
George W.	122	Wayne	120
Harry I.	121	William	101
Helen E.	121	William A.	121
Hiram	100, 119, 120	William Eller	115
Jacob	94, 118, 119	William M.	116
James	96	Zibiah	100
Jared S.	116	Zibiah Meriba	115
Joh. Michael	91, 93	Stolte, Gustave	230
Johanna M.	89, 94	Stone, Elizabeth (Eller)	201
Johannes	90, 91, 93, 94	Troy Hamilton	201
John	88, 100, 119	Whit R.	201
John A.	116	Stout, Jonathan	85
John Randolph	115	Strawberry Baptist Association	396
John W.	115	Sturgill, Grace	275
Joseph	119	Sturtz, Alma	228
Joseph Toahil	116	Suddworth, Lemura	354
Julia	122	Sullivan, Nancy	132
Katherine M.	115	Surry Baptist Association	397
King E.	122	Sutphin, Gladys	62
Lauina	123	Swainson, Frances J. (Smith)	382
Lorraine	120	George R.	382
Lucretia	123	Swanson, Beatrice (Buxton)	254
Magdalena	92	Frederick	254
Margaret	95, 122	Rosalie	254
Margaret C.	123	Swink, Ann Mariah	394
Marianna	91		
Marie	96	Tappendorf, William A. Jr.	243
Marie Barbara	88, 89, 90, 93	Taylor, Charles	326
Marie	94, 95	Cora	181
Marie Catherine	92, 93, 94	Frances D.	147
Marie Salome	91, 93, 94	James H.	404
Martha R.	116	Jane	226
Mary	95, 96	John	316
Mary Elizabeth	123	Solomon	316
Mary (Polly)	97	Sue	362
Michael	18, 20, 21, 25, 26	Teague, Martha	362
	28, 29, 72, 88 to 96	Templin, Henry	48
	101, 115, 116, 117, 130	Tench, Thomas	291
	149, 162, 172	Tharp, Charlotte	322
Michael E.	123	Thasburgh, Emma	148
Michael James	116	Thomas, Stella	229
Michael Jr.	94, 96	Thompson, Andrew	106
Nancy	101, 119	David H.	245

INDEX

Thompson, Emily (Mock)	306	Treat, Richard	366
Harold G., family of	336	Tribner, Edna	386
Isaac	176	Triplott, Louisa	607
Katherine E.	265	Trivette, G. T., family of	306
H. S.	306	Trowbridge, Thomas	366
Thornock, Ann (Bott)	105	Trusell, Annie	202
George H.	106	Bessie Eller	211
John	106	Daniel	202, 208, 216
Sarah Ann	106	Daniel C.	209, 210, 211
Thorp, Miss	132	Fraser	208, 235
Thrasher, Benjamin	293, 297	Henry	202, 208, 216
John	293, 311	Lavina	216
Margaret	297, 299, 296	Leatha	202, 208, 216
Mary	299	Leatha Grace	208
Sarah	293, 298	Leatha Loretta	210
Thomas	293, 299, 309	Marjorie Maxine	210
William	299	Nancy (Eller)	208
Thrasher's Chance, land	299	Maie Caroline	208
Timmons, Cora	296	Maie (McCall)	202, 208, 216
Tinsley, Alice	76	Truman, Harry S.	237
Alma	76, 167	Trump, Margaret	39
Charles	76	Tryon, Rev.	394
Clatherine C.	75, 76, 153, 166	Tucker, Charles	167
David E.	67, 167	George	150
Henry F.	76, 167	Tullis, Hermann	307
Margaret (Peggy)	367	Turnbull, Nancy	113
Mary J.	76, 167, 253	Turner, Emily	376
Thomas	367	Mary Ann	131
Susan Brown	367		
Isachary T.	76, 167	Ullery, Sarah	61
Tivy, John	38	Unterwood, Samuel	35
Titus, Stephen	390	Vengerer, Michael	15
Todd, Clarence H., family of	290	Uphile, Mildred Leone	209
Della Shepard	290		
Tolde, Mary Ann	370	Vance, James L.	263
Tolson, Jackson	102	Taney, Almer	353, 356
Tonne, Samuel	11	Abraham	352
Tompkins, Jonathan	396	Abraham	353, 356
Tomkinson, Carl W.	111	Abraham Wesley	27, 43, 126, 371
Totman, Joseph	51	Ada Anna	352
Toyn, Anna	120	Adelle (Eller)	375
Charles	120	Adeline (Miller)	377
Harriet (Porchar)	120	Albert	363
Tracy, Arthur M.	77	Alexander	371
Frank	77	Aley Cornelia	66, 373
Grace	77, 312	Aley (Eller)	371
Harriett (Hattie)	197	Alfred	356, 371, 376
Jonathan	197	Amelia Adeline	352
Marion	77	Annie	375
Hattie	77	Anderson	371, 376
Olive	77	Anderson M.	23, 355, 363, 377
H. M., Rev.	77	Andrew Mc9, 100, 302, 303, 356 to 359	
Robert E.	77	361, 376, 400, 401	
Trammel, Vera	206	Andrew Capt.	356, 358
Traver, William	119	Andrew Jackson	371, 376

INDEX

Vannoy, Andrew Jr.	350, 360	Vannoy Enoch	82, 357, 363, 364, 407
Andrew Updike	351	Enoch Noah	363
Andrew Walter	351	Esther	373
Ann	360	Ethel	366
Ann Marion	354	Ettie (Ella)	375
Ann Whittington	363	Ettie (Kilby)	365
Annie	363, 376	Evelyn Elizabeth	373
Bathemia	371	Fanny	366
Benedict A.	377	Florence (Maxwell)	376
Benjamin F.	374	Frances Susannah	374
Canza	357	Francis	349, 350, 352, 353, 356, 358 361, 363, 367, 370, 371, 374
Carl Johnson	377		376
Caroline	354, 371	Frank	377
Caroline (Walters)	363	Franklin	356
Catherine	351, 355, 364, 375	Franky Matilda	79, 85, 374, 375
Catherine (Gambill)	381	Fred	365
Cecil	376	Frederick	349
Charles	363	Gaither	363
Charles A.	373	Gaither H.	363
Charity	374	George Everett	376
Chester A.	84, 373	George W.	83, 84, 373, 374
Clyde Smith	377	Gwyn	365
Columbus	361	Hannah	349, 354, 355
Cornelia (Bumgarner)	376	Hannibal Roscoe	376
Cornelius	349, 350	Harley Abraham	84, 373
Dale Leonard	373	Harvey	354
Daniel	354	Helen Adeline	373
Doane	377	Helen (Whittington)	377
Dora	375	Hendrick	349
Dora E.	365	Henrietta	363
Dorothy Scott	377	Henry	360
Edgar Lewis	182, 365	Henry Neil	181, 362, 364
Edgar Millard	373	Hester	377
Eleanor	377	Ida (Whittington)	363
Ella	371, 374, 375	Ina	365
Ellen	363, 374, 376	Inez	377
Eliza C.	376	Ione	371
Eliza R.	376	Isaac R.	363
Elizabeth	350, 357, 360, 362	Israel Hunt	351
Elizabeth (Betty)	377	James	132, 180, 182, 357, 361, 363 364, 371, 374, 375, 376
Elizabeth C.	376	James Attison	371
Elizabeth (Fairchild)	371	James F.	365
Elizabeth (Kilby)	367	James H.	364
Elizabeth (Lizzie)	365	James L.	363
Elizabeth (McMiel)	407	James LeRoy	363
Elizabeth (Ray)	77, 137, 138, 354 358, 359, 370, 405, 413	James N.	376
Elizabeth (St Clear)	354	James Nathaniel	371
Elvin Nelson	373	James Newton	376
Elvira	363	James Rev.	358, 393
Elyan Ross	355	Jane	350, 360, 363
Elza F.	85, 374	Jane (Colvard)	375
Emily Amanda	354	Jane (McMichael)	359, 360
Emily (Whittington)	364	Jennie	363
Emma M. (Held)	373		

INDEX

Tarnoy, Jessie	77, 79, 83, 85, 128, 137, 185, 188, 358 to 360, 363, 370, 371, 374 to 376, 402, 410, 413	Tarnoy, Luella F. (Smith)	373
Jesse Absolon	85, 372, 374	Mable L.	181, 365
Jesse Albert	377	Manie C.	363
Jesse Anderson	372	Manerva	376
Jesse Whitfield	371	Margaret	360
Jinny	360	Margie (Doss)	377
Joel	364, 369, 413, 370	Martha	357, 360
John	77, 79, 83, 85, 128, 137, 188, 366, 369, 371, 372, 373, 376, 378 to 382, 387, 370, 371, 374, 376, 413	Martha (Sheeler)	371, 376
John B.	363	Mary	350, 356, 357, 361, 362, 371, 375, 377, 402
John Francis	362	Mary Ann	86, 360, 363, 371, 374
John H.	361, 370	Mary Ashley	363
John Hamilton	364	Mary (Brown)	365
John Humphrey	85, 370, 374, 406	Mary Caroline	186, 188, 190, 358, 375, 410, 413, 415
John M.	367	Mary C.	351, 365, 376, 377
John Thomas	377	Mary Elsie	373
John, Rev.	402	Mary Ethel	376
John Wesley	361	Mary Eunice	86, 373
John, Will of	366	Mary Jane	364
Joseph	360, 360, 361, 371, 377	Mary (Elly)	188, 413
Joseph Conrad	377	Mary (Whittington)	363, 365
Julia	85, 365, 374	Mary (Shepherd)	370
Julia A.	371	Mattie (Tilda)	371
Juliet Louise	351	Mattie May	377
Katherine	364, 368, 374	Maudie L. (Mitchell)	373
Katherine Ann Tulse	371	Mchitable	350
Kyle	376	Millie (Anilla)	353
Lacie (McWoll)	377	Minnie Master	377
Larry	363	Minnie	366
Leet	376	Miriam	363
Lelda (Church)	377	Missouri	371
Lena (Gillian)	377	Murphy	363
Lena (Poplin)	376	Myrtle	363
Lenna (Schwartz)	364	Myrtle Louise	363
LeRoy	376	N. C. (McWoll)	371
Leslie (Phillips)	376	Nancy	357, 361
Lester Cleveland	86, 374	Nancy (Eller)	363
Lether	363	Nancy (Walters)	363
Levie	365	Nannie	375
Levie W.	181, 362, 364	Nathaniel	74, 77, 79, 83, 85, 128, 137, 182, 352, 364, 376 to 380, 363, 367, 370, 371, 374, 389, 400, 410, 412, 413
Liddle	357	Neil	180, 364
Lillie	363	Nina (Taylor)	365
Lillie B.	363	Noah	353
Linda	377	Norman H.	357
Lissie May	363	Ora Elvira	181, 365
Lola	406	Orlando H.	80
Lora (Watte)	377	Oscar Martin	86, 373
Louisa	85, 371, 402	Pansy	363
Louise	365, 377	Pearl	181
Louise (Berkett)	364	Pearl (Dancy)	363

INDEX

Vannoy, Pearl Thelma	364	Vannoy, William Kilby	371
Pell	363	William Porter	84, 373
Peter	348, 350, 361	William Raynor	377
Phebe	181, 357, 361	Zerish	350
Philander H.	351	VanNoy, Abigail (Pond)	378
Polly (Kilby)	410, 413	Abraham	378
Preston	37, 374, 375	Abraham Edwin	367
Rachel	346, 353	Abraham LaGrant	387
Rebecca	351, 353, 354, 356, 357	Abraham W.	369
	371	Ada	379
Rebecca (McNiel)	370, 402, 405	Ada (Day)	381
Robert	371, 374, 377	Adelaide (Lewis)	380
Robert Addison	83, 373	Adelaide (Mace)	378
Robert Glen	376	Agnes	388
Robert Glynn	374	Agnes (Birrel)	368, 378, 384
Roby	365	Agnes LaVerna	386
Rose Virginia	351	Alice Rebecca	382
Richard LeRoy	363, 376	Amelia	384
Richard Newton	377	Amelia May	380
Richmond	376	Andrew Jackson	368
Rida Hannibal	83, 373	Andrew Ray	369
Rudy H.	363	Anna	368
Sallie Cleveland	412	Anne Mary	389
Sallie (Reeves)	374	Barbara	387
Sallie V.	361, 362, 365	Beatrice Rose	379
Sarah	350, 354, 357 to 361, 364, 371	Beatrice (Williams)	383
	374, 413	Bertha Kathleen	383
Sarah (Baldoser)	373	Bertha Tyresha	386
Sarah (Carolina)	84, 128, 374	Betty Jean	388
Sarah (Cleveland)	358, 359	Betty Mae	387
Sarah (Hickerson)	354	Boulah	387
Sarah Jane	364, 370	Bond Ralph	380
Sue	365, 376	Carol Jean	387
Susan	82, 354, 364, 377, 404	Caroline P.	384, 388
Susannah	353, 354, 355, 357, 360	Catherine (Hendricks)	368
	363, 412	Catherine Laverna	379
Susannah (Anderson)	352, 353	Catherine R.	369
Susannah (Shepherd)	353, 356	Charlotte	385
Tam	375	Christine (Hookum)	387
Tilda	402	Clarence Kilby	387
Thomas	355, 371, 374	Clarence Ray	378
Vernon F.	374	Colleen Coral	390
Victoria L.	83, 372	Cora	368
Viola (Minton)	365	Dean T.	387
Virgie (Money)	377	Delano	390
Virginia Dare	377	Delpha P.	387
W. W. Major	354	Donald	381
Walter M.	363	Donald Glen	380
Washington	354	Donna Rae	387
Wiley	363, 371, 402	Drusilla Dorris	379
Wiley C.	363	Edward	368
Wiley J.	365	Edward M.	369
William	354, 361, 363, 371, 402	Elaine	381
William Andrew	377	Elizabeth	369
William Clifford	365	Elizabeth (Ramey)	367

INDEX

VanNoy, Elizabeth Vilate	382	VanNoy, John Richard	387
Elsie (Hogan)	390	John Vail	387
Elva (Coy)	387	John W.	388
Emma	369	Julice	380
Emma (Williams)	369	Julene	387
Ethel	378	Joseph	388
Ethel (Duston)	386	Joseph Josiah	383
Eva B. (Babcock)	388	Katherine	85, 391
Evaline	387	Katherine Agnes	389
Fawn	390	Katherine (Hagley)	388
Fay	380	Katherine Elaine	388, 378, 390
Florence	379	Katherine Matilda	381
Florence Edna	386	Kathleen L.	380
Frances Elizabeth	369	Kurtzway R.	387
Frances Josephine	382	LaDon H.	387
Frances Matilda	367	LaFeta T.	387
Francis 77, 79, 83, 85, 138	137, 138, 378	Lawson (Edgren)	387
Gena	380	Lee	388
George Leo	380	Lenna T.	387
George Lewis	380	Lenore A.	379
George M.	369	Leo Lewis	381
Gerald E.	387	Lettie	387
Gertrude (Heslop)	387	Lewis M.	380
Glen Clarence	383	Lloyd Ivon	387
Gwen (Carter)	380	Lois	381
Harley A.	378	Lora	380
Helen Rowena	387	Loran	387
Helen (Staford)	380	Lorena C.	389
Herbert A.	380	Lorna E.	387
Hester	378	Louise	379
Humphrey	388	Lowell	380
Humphrey Ray	388	Lowell Charles	381
Ida	388	Lucille C.	380
Ida (Olphie)	380	Lynn C.	390
Ione (McQueen)	380	Margaret	81, 82, 388
Isaac Devon	387	Margaret Ann	378
Iva P. (Maxfield)	380	Margaret (Aunt)	387
James	388	Margaret T.	389
James Anderson	389	Margaret (Tinsley)	387
James C.	389	Maria (Gumwin)	389
James Edward	387	Maria Louisa	387, 388
James Leonard	380	Martha	387
James Nathaniel	388, 380	Martha L.	380
James Tear	387	Martha T. (Tall)	388
Jan	381	Mary	389, 388
Jane (Hansford)	388	Mary Ann (Olphie)	380
Jane (Hess)	389	Mary C. (Hawick)	388
Jean (Brownstein)	387	Mary E.	388
Jeddia Joseph	383	Mary Frances	388
Jeremiah Cleveland	388	Mary Lillian	82
John	367, 378, 385	Mary (Hedley)	389
John Calvin	389	Mary Margaret	387
John M.	389	Mary (McMichael)	387
John Maxfield	380	Marytella	388
		May	378

INDEX

VanNoy, Melvin Joseph	380	VanNoy, William Ernest	380
Mildred Addie	380	William Humphrey	389
Minnie	368	William James	387
Nancy (Stark)	368	William LaRell	387
Nathan	367, 368	William Nathan	369
Nathan Kilby	388	William Ray	390
Nathaniel	367, 368, 369, 378, 380	William Thomas	368, 369, 378, 384, 388, 390
Neita (Lewis)	380	Zalie Adeline	379
Nellie Loretta	380	Zelnora	378, 389
Nellie Zelnora	386		
Nettie	391	Van Oy, Jan	346
Nora (Fransen)	384	Vaughn, Everett Sidney	229
Olive	368	Scott Thomas	229
Ora Adell	378	Vernooy, Benjamin W.	347
Ora Elzada	387	Benjamin	348
Orville	369	Elizabeth	348
Pamelia	369	John	348
Patricia	387	Joseph	347
Pauline DeLaine	388	Lena	348
Peter	79, 284, 288	Nicholas	348
Peter Franklin	348	Rachel	348
Phillis	380	Sarah	348
Rachel C.	368	Usselje	348
Ralph Lewis	380	Vernoy, Cornelis C.	347
Ralph Marion	380	Vicors, Edith	391
Raymond Demont	387	Virginia Baptist Association	396
Robert	367	Waddell, Fred L.	272
Roberta (Fleming)	387	Waldburger, Franz X.	340
Roehn (Shaffer)	388	Rose Belle	340
Rondo	368	Theresa (Kampe)	340
Rosella (Pocheco)	390	Waldron, Charlotte L.	111
Ruth (Gossett)	387	Lucile (Merrill)	111
Ruth Virlane	387	William Eustace	111
Samuel Tinsley	384	Walgreen, Julia	382
Sarah	369	Walker, Albert E.	382
Sarah A.	368	Alice (VanNoy)	382
Sarah L.	369	Drusilla (VanNoy)	379
Shirley Carrol	387	Earl Van, family of	383
Spencer	390	Edith	383
Spencer E.	388	Edna Eckler	326
Stacia Pauline	388	Ethel	383
Stephen Spencer	390	Joseph H., family of	379
Thaddeus	381	Linville H.	383
Thaniel	383	Mabel Rebecca	382
Thomas Lorenzo	386	Millie	383
Thomas P.	348	Milton	383
Venna	380	Nora M.	383
Vernessa (Tullis)	387	Pearl	383
Viola	383	Thomas E., family of	382, 383
Viril Ream	387	William A.	382
William	368	Walters, Caroline	363
William Avon	387	Wampler, Christina	100
William Clarence	378	Wanslee, Mary Ella	113
William Clyde	383	Nathan Terry	113
William Dorris	378	Ruth (Moore)	113

INDEX

Welker, Adan	110, 112	Welker, Raymond Alexander	111
Abraham	105	Rebecca	106, 109
Adan David	112	Rebecca Ann	103
Adan Pugh	103	Roxanna Louisa	106
Agnes Almada	112	Ruby	112
Alfred	111	Sarah	104, 106
Alva Alexander	107	Struan Estabottle	112
Almada Angelina	107	Susan Eveline	106
Anella Jane	107	Wilburn	103
Anna Pugh	111	Willard James	111
Catherine Almira	106	William Banaley	113
Caroline Alvira	105	Weller, Clara Jean	743
Charles Colbert	114	Wool Thomas	743
Charles Wesley	106	Willard T.	743
Chloe Louisa	110	Wells, Robert	311
Corene	112	Werts, Christian	58
David	101	Isaac	53, 60
Dorley Struan	112	John	60
Elisa Augusta	107	Mary (Polly)	60
Elisa Madison	111	West, Earl, family of	381
Elizabeth	111	George W.	381
Elizabeth (Stoker)	111	Harry A.	381
Elmer Adolphus	114	Israel J., family of	381
Ephraim	103	Katherine M. (Fanny)	381
Euphonia May	113	Louis C.	381
Francis Marion	106	Lawrence, family of	381
Gilbert	103	Raymond	381
Harriet Ann	106	Rosa Catherine	50
Harrie Alexander	104	Tan	38
Hettie Euelline	102	Westover, Edwin R.	113
Ida Lucella	114	Joseph E.	113
Isabelle Jane	104	Wheeler, Aboulin	106
Jacob	106	Martha	371
Jacob Stoker	106	Matilda	375
James	101, 111	White, Ida M.	381
James Albert	102	John	44
James Myron	106	John Elder	343, 346
James Robert	101, 113	Katherine	31, 130
James Wilburn	101, 102, 103, 111	Laura	173
John	105	Luke	31, 130
John Arthur	113	Whitinger, Alice	103
John Eller	105	Whitmore, Anna Bell	62
John Quincy	106	Whitten, Cathy	391
Joseph Lyons	106	Caroline (Rock)	303
Lawrence Harold	111	Christian C.	391
Louisa Mahala	106	Raymond T., family of	391
Mac Ellsworth	111	Whittington, Alexander	362, 363
Marian Alvira	113	Allen, Geo. 180, 183, 187, 361, 370	
Mary Almira	112	Benjamin F.	187, 362
Mary Catherine	107	Charles	187
Nan Marie	111	Clayton	363
Norman James	111	Cleveland	180
Orlena	102	Gulile	183
Orlena Euelline	106	Dora	183
Polly	114	Elisa	363

INDEX

Whittington, Elizabeth	180	Wilkinson, Rachel	48
Elvira Nancy	181	Will, Nina Lorene	383
Emily	180	Willets, Hope	321
Fowle	182	Richard	321
Frank	182	Timothy	321
Gaither	183, 187, 409	Williams, Amelia J.	154
Hamp	182	Annie O.	106
Hansford	183	Burtrice	383
Helen	377	David A.	106
Ila	182, 183	Frances	22, 17
James	183	Katie	47
Jennie	183	Lillie	49
John	183	Mary Ann	99
John L., family of	363, 364	Sarah Jean	281
Julia	182	Williamson, Asa Aca	47
Laura	181, 364	Willis, Jimmie Elizabeth	134
Lee (Leander)	182, 362	Willjar, Rosina	70
Lee, family of	362	Willson, James	350
Leonard	370	Peter	349
Maggie	181	Wilt, Caroline (Hook)	310
Mariah E.	183	John	310
Martha	181	Mary L.	310
Mary	182, 363	Wimmer, John H.	62
Mary A.	362	Winegar, Almira	101
Mary P.	182	George H.	151
Monroe	183	Henry	151
Nena Dell	182	Jane	151
Nora	183	John	150
Octavia	183	Joseph H.	151
Oscar	182	Massey	151
Phineas	181, 364	Rhoda E. (Cummins)	101
Phineas, family of	364	Samuel	151
Roscoe	183	Samuel T.	101
Sally	183	Sarah	149
Spainhour	183	Susan A.	151
Susanah (Vannoy)	362	Wise, Mollie C.	47
Todd	182	Withrew, Arthur L.	122
Thomas	183, 184, 187	William	122
Wiley	363	Wolford, Florence D.	263
William R.	183, 187	G. B.	263
Wickman, Eva Ione	213	Wood, Elizabeth	13
Fred LaVerne	213	Jennie E.	227
Janet May	214	Nanny (Nancy)	37
Oscar	213	Stephen	398
Raymond P.	213, 214	Thomas	13
Vera Bessie	213	Woodbury, Benjamin H.	326
Wightly, John	311	John	326
Wilcox, Elizabeth V.	135	Mary	326
Wilcoxon, Mary C.	127	Wright, Annaple	292
Polly (Mary)	404	Clara	184
Wiley, Ida Mae	249	John	292, 396
Wilkinson, Charles	48	Lucy	184
David	37, 48	M. Eva	278
John W.	48	Mahlon	184
Mary B.	48	Mary Lamb	184

INDEX

Wright, William	184
Yadkin Baptist Assn.	396, 397, 398 401, 403
Yaeger, Margaret B.	336
Yates, Elizabeth (Cleveland)	74, 85
Fanny	85, 86
Jesse	78
John	78, 85
Yeaman, Cyrus M., family of	387
Ora E. (VanNoy)	387
Yest (Yeast), Elizabeth	53
Jacob	53
Yukely, Mary	65, 68
Yost, Christina	476, 478
Younce, Frederick	78
James O., family of	379
Young, Ari Lucilla (Louetta)	58
Benjamin	327
Etta C.	381
Libby	236
Loise Marie	384
Yount, Frederick	35
Gilbert J.	215
Walter	60
 Zundell, Earl, family of	 388
Isaac E. David	113
Jambi Elbert	113













